

UNITED FREE CHURCH
OF SCOTLAND
1894 - 1906



D. 1. 1.



United Free Church of Scotland.

MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA,

July 1894
to

JULY, 1906.

} in this volume



160455

CONTENTS.

| | Page. |
|--------------------------------|-------|
| SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA | 3 |
| COMMITTEES | 4 |
| STANDING RULES OF SYNOD | 6 |
| MINUTES | 7 |
| APPENDICES : | |
| Statistics | 30 |
| Synod Funds | 31 |
| INDEX | 32 |



SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

FOR THE YEAR 1902.

—O*O—

MODERATOR :

The Rev. D. L. Erskine, Somerville.

TREASURER OF SYNOD :

The Rev. J. D. Don, King William's Town.

CLERK OF SYNOD.

The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Blythswood.

PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

| | |
|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Rev. Dr. James Stewart. | Rev. J. D. Don. |
| „ W. Stuart. | „ E. Makiwane. |
| „ W. Mpamba. | „ J. Lennox. |
| „ H. V. Taylor. | „ C. J. Dambuza. |
| „ P. Matshikwe. | „ W. Hamilton. |
| „ T. Shearer. | „ Y. Mbali. |
| Mr. A. Mabona. | Mr. James Matakane. |
| „ H. Makapela. | „ M. Njikelana. |
| MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, ... | Rev. E. Makiwane. |
| CLERK OF PRESBYTERY ... | Rev. J. D. Don. |

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEL.

| | |
|------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Rev. W. J. B. Moir. | Rev. D. D. Young. |
| „ J. Thomson. | „ D. L. Erskine. |
| „ B. J. Ross. | „ M. J. C. Matheson. |
| „ W. Gavin | „ D. D. Young. |
| Rev. N. Matshikwe. | |
| Mr. M. Ndulana. | Mr. S. Magwevana. |
| „ E. Boneswa | „ B. Mxoli. |
| „ M. Mashalaba. | „ J. Mtsiliza, |
| Mr. Mtole Mpamba. | |
| MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, ... | Rev. M. J. C. Matheson. |
| CLERK OF PRESBYTERY, ... | „ D. L. Erskine. |

PROBATIONERS *under the Presbytery of Kaffraria* :—

Rev. H. Mama, Lovedale.

Rev. D. A. Macdonald, Pirie.

EVANGELIST *under the Synod* :—

Mr. John Knox Bokwe, Ugie.



COMMITTEES OF SYNOD, 1902-1903.

- Business Committee*—The Clerks of Synod and of Presbyteries with the Moderator of Synod as Convener.
- On Extension of Missions*—Messrs. Stuart, Hamilton, and Erskine (Convener).
- On Theological Students*—Messrs. Lennox, Erskine, Taylor, and Matheson (Convener).
- On Temperance*—Messrs. Mpamba, Mama, Matakane, and Bokwe (Convener).
- On Sabbath Schools*—Messrs. Makiwane, N. Matshikwe and Gavin (Convener).
- On Finance*—Messrs. Don (Treasurer), Makiwane, Lennox, Stormont, and Matheson (Convener).
- On Education*—Messrs. Mpamba, and Gavin (Convener).
- On Lands and Titles*—Messrs. Erskine, and Don (Convener).
- On Evangelists*—Messrs. Stuart and Young.
- On Statistics*—Mr. Taylor.
- Editors of Kaffir Minutes*—Messrs. Mama, and Bokwe.
- On Hymn Book*—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, Ross and Matheson (Convener).
- On Kaffir Literature*—Mr. Ross.



ACT OF GENERAL ASSEMBLY CONSTITUTING
SYNOD.

Act 9, 1893.

The Assembly approve of the division of the Free
Presbytery of Kaffraria into two Presbyteries, North
and South, with power to both to meet once a year
as a Synod, reserving, however, the Synodical powers
of the Foreign Missions Committee, and direct that
a Draft Act of Assembly be prepared and sent out
to the Presbytery of Kaffraria for consideration; they
further empower the Commission, if satisfied, finally to
pass the Act at any of its stated diets.



STANDING RULES OF SYNOD.

—*—

Minute 12 of 1894.

The mode of conducting business was under consideration. Agreed that, after the introduction of a subject, certain time be allowed for free conference and discussion, as in a committee of the whole house. Thereafter the Synod shall proceed by way of motion and amendment in the regular way. The Moderator shall determine when the transition shall be made.

Minute 16 of 1894.

The question whether joint conveners should give in separate reports was raised.

Agreed to place on record that the Synod expects one report constructed from the materials furnished by both conveners.

Minute 14 of 1896.

Congregational Treasurers are directed to send the quarterly contributions to the Synod's Treasurer with greater regularity and promptness as soon after the end of the quarter as possible.

Minute 32 of 1897.

The Synod resolve that in each Presbytery there shall be a financial member authorised and charged to look after the remittance of the contributions to the Synod funds in his Presbytery to the Treasurer, reporting the state of things in each congregation at the quarterly meeting.

Minute 33 of 1897.

The Synod instruct the Presbyteries to attend to the regular examinations of the Session and Deacons' Court records of the congregations.

Minute 30 of 1898

The Synod instruct the Clerk to see that the minutes of Synod be printed year by year in English and in Kaffir and distributed among office-bearers of the various congregations.



SYNOD FUNDS.

MINISTERS' FUND.


| NAME OF STATION. | 1901. | | 1901 | | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------|----------------|
| | 3rd Quarter | 4th Quarter | 1st Quarter | 2nd Quarter | 4th Quarter |
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| Lovedale | 12 12 5 | 11 14 10 | 10 8 7 | 13 0 5 | 47 16 3 |
| Macfarlan... .. | 15 10 9 | 29 17 8 | 18 2 4 | 18 4 5 | 82 4 2 |
| Burnshill | 101 18 7 | 38 14 9 | 25 8 4 | 50 12 2 | 216 13 10 |
| Pirie | 19 16 1 | 25 12 1 | 24 4 2 | 23 16 10 | 93 9 2 |
| Cunningham ... | 38 7 7 | 42 0 3 | 42 13 4 | 54 10 10 | 177 12 0 |
| Main | 19 8 0 | 35 0 10 | 19 7 0 | 22 9 6 | 96 4 6 |
| Duff | 4 12 8 | 5 9 6 | 6 16 3 | 8 1 0 | 24 19 5 |
| Somerville ... | 9 10 2 | 32 15 3 | 9 11 8 | 25 17 2 | 77 14 3 |
| Ross | 3 15 0 | 7 7 1 | 6 12 1 | 13 14 7 | 31 8 9 |
| Tora | 6 16 6 | 8 0 5 | 8 11 10 | 11 0 7 | 34 9 4 |
| Rainy | | 13 4 0 | — | 14 2 11 | 27 6 11 |
| Port Elizabeth... | 5 7 7 | 6 0 0 | 6 2 2 | 5 7 8 | 22 17 5 |
| East London ... | 0 15 0 | 0 12 11 | 0 9 2 | 3 9 2 | 5 6 3 |
| Total ... | 238 19 4 | 256 8 9 | 178 6 11 | 264 7 3 | 938 2 3 |

MISSION FUND.

| | 1901. | | 1902. | | Total. |
|-------------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------|----------------|-----------------|
| | 3rd Quarter | 4th Quarter | 1st Quarter | 2nd Quarter | 4th Quarter |
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| Lovedale | 2 10 6 | 2 6 11 | 2 1 8 | 2 12 2 | 9 11 3 |
| Macfarlan | 3 4 0 | 5 19 6 | 3 12 5 | 3 12 10 | 16 8 9 |
| Burnshill | 20 7 8 | 7 15 0 | 5 1 7 | 10 2 6 | 43 6 9 |
| Pirie | 3 19 2 | 5 2 5 | 4 16 10 | 4 15 5 | 18 13 10 |
| Cunningham ... | 7 13 7 | 8 8 0 | 8 8 4 | 10 18 2 | 35 8 1 |
| Main | 3 10 3 | 7 8 1 | 4 0 0 | 4 10 0 | 19 8 4 |
| Duff | 0 18 7 | 1 1 10 | 1 7 3 | 1 12 2 | 4 19 10 |
| Somerville ... | 1 18 0 | 6 11 0 | 1 18 4 | 5 3 5 | 15 10 9 |
| Ross | 0 15 0 | 1 9 5 | 1 6 5 | 2 14 11 | 6 5 9 |
| Tora | 1 7 3 | 1 12 1 | 1 14 5 | 2 4 2 | 6 17 11 |
| Rainy | — | 2 19 9 | — | 2 16 7 | 5 16 4 |
| Port Elizabeth... | 1 1 6 | 1 4 0 | 1 4 5 | 1 1 6 | 4 11 5 |
| East London ... | 0 3 0 | 0 2 7 | 0 1 2 | 0 13 10 | 1 0 7 |
| Total ... | 47 8 6 | 52 0 7 | 35 12 10 | 52 17 8 | 187 19 7 |



INDEX TO THE MINUTES OF THE SYNOD
OF KAFFRARIA FROM 1894 TO 1902.

 *The first number refers to the Minute, the second to the Year.*

- Absentees—11, '94; 3, '96; 4, '97; 8, '98; 9, '99; 10, '00;
10, '01;
Acting Clerk, Appointment of—2, '01;
Act of General Assembly anent Representation of Mission
Councils—14, 15, 16, 18, 19, '01;
Appointments—31, '00; 39, '00; 39, 40, '01; 55, '02;
Associates—5, '94; 19, '94; 4, '95; 30, '96;
Beach Church, East London—36, 94;
Beach Hotel, Invitation to—5, '95;
Blythswood, Re-organisation of—24, '00; 43, '01;
„ Meeting at—4, '00;
Business Committee—6, '98; 3, 01; 4, 01;
Cape Town, Work at—25, '96; 30, 97;
Clerk Funds—38, '99; 14, '00;
Clerk, Election of—3, '94; 5, '98;
Clerk's Fees—41, 94; 30, '95; 32, '96;
Committees of Synod—40, '99; 35, '00; 38, '01; 50, '02
Congregational Records—34, '01;
Conference on Marriage—45, '99;
Conference on Prayer—6, '94; 39, '96; 7, 98; 8, 26, '99;
9, '00; 12, 24, '01; 14, '02;



- Council, Presbyterian—10, 94; 36, '95;
 Dambuza, Mr.—6, '96; 17, '98; 35, '98;
 Death of Mrs. Maver, of Woodstock—41, '97;
 „ Mr. MacPherson, of Port Elizabeth—41, '97;
 „ Mrs. Dambuza, in Rhodesia—41, '97;
 „ Mrs. Don, in King William's Town—41, '97;
 „ Mr. Andrew Smith—21, '98;
 „ Dr. Ross, of Pirie—23, '98;
 „ Mr. Richard Ross—18, '02; 47, '02;
 Delegates, Expenses of—20, '96;
 Delegates from Congregational Union, Proposed—36, '97;
 Deputies on behalf of Synod Funds—23, '01;
 Duff, An Evangelist for—25, '94;
 Dutch Application to Presbytery—12, '96;
 Dutch Reformed Synod—39, '94; 27, '95; 46, '02;
 East London, Beach Church—36, '94;
 East London, Services at—13, '00; 25, '02; 42, '02;
 Education—17, '95; 24, '95; 22, '96; 23, '97; 16, '98; 25,
 '99; 34, '00; 33, '01; 40, '02; 49, '02;
 Evangelists, Report on—13, '94; 15, '94; 19, '95; 21, '96;
 28, '97; 14, '98; 28, '99; 25, '00; 25, '01; 31, '02;
 Evangelistic Delegates—37, '99;
 Extension of Missions—27, '94; 21, '95; 18, '96; 17, '97; 27,
 '98; 20, '99; 20, '00; 22, '01; 37, '02;
 Expenses—33, '99; 12, '00;
 Finances, Congregational—29, '00;
 Financial Report—19, '98; 25, '98; 7, '31, '99; 28, '00; 28, '01;
 Financial Statement—41, '99; 28, '00; 48, '02;
 Fort Beaufort, New Church at—11, '95;
 Gilton—7, '94; 9, '95; 10, '95;
 Hymn Book—35, '94; 28, '95; 27, '97; 18, '98; 19, '99; 16,
 '00; 21, '01; 33, '02;
 Idutywa, Services for Europeans at—33, '94;
 Indwe—36, '99;
 Insurance—18, '00; 30, '00;
 Interpreters—6, '99; 8, '00; 7, '01;
 Johannesburg—14, '95; 34, '96; 7, '97; 8, '97; 9, '97; 10, '97;
 11, '97; 38, '97; 9, '98; 26, '98; 36, '98; 16, '99; 37, '01;



- Kaffir Bible—42, '01; 9, '02;
 Kaffir Studies—38, '94; 26, '95; 33, '96;
 Kaffir Literature—34, '99; 19, '00; 20, 01; 34, '02;
 Kidston Memorial Mission—18, 35, and 44, '99; 16, '01;
 35, '02; 54, '02;
 Lands and Titles—22, '94; 20, '95; 31, 96; 39, '97; 15, '98;
 12, '99; 15, '00; 35, '01;
 Language Grants—34, '97;
 Legislation—34, '95;
 Licenses—32, '00;
 Lovedale Native Congregation—39, '99;
 Loyal Address to H.M. the King—9, '01;
 Macdonald, Mr. D. A.—11, 21, 48, '99; 3, '00; 34, '00;
 Macfarlan Church, Rebuilding of—26, '94;
 Macfarlan, Report on—37, '94; 32, '99; 1, '02;
 Makeni, of Cunningham—32, '95; 37, '96;
 Mama, Rev. H.—52, '02;
 Marriage Officer—45, '02;
 Matshikwe, Mr. Petwell—29, '97; 36, '98; 46, '99;
 Matthews, Dr., Letter from—40, '94;
 Minutes, Printing of the—30, '98; 30, '02;
 Missions, Extension of—27, '94; (See Extension)
 Mission Councils—42, '99; 14, 16, 18, 19, '01;
 Moderator, Election of—3, '94; 3, '95; 4, '96; 5, '97; 4, 98;
 5, '99; 7, '00; 6, 01; 12, 02;
 Moir, Mr., Letter from—20, '98;
 Mpamba, Mr.—43, '94; 22, '95; 11, '01; (See Zoutpansberg.)
 Mzimba, Mr., Tendered Resignation of—33, '98; 34, 98; 23,
 '99; 2, '00; 17, '00;
 New Mission District—23, '95;
 Pirie Mission—7, '02; 28, '02;
 Place of Meeting—50, '99;
 Pondoland—34, 94; 22, '95;
 Port Elizabeth, Congregation at—11, '96; 27, '99;
 Presbyterian Council—10, '94; 32, '94;
 Presbytery Records—31, '95; 29, '98; 10, 49, '99; 11, 23,
 '00; 13, 30, '01;
 Printing of the Minutes, The—30, '98; 31, '02;



- Probationers, &c., Payment of—23, '95; 31, '99;
 Public Library of King William's Town—8, '94;
 Queen Victoria, Her Late Majesty—8, '01;
 Religion and Morals—18, '94; 21, '94; 45, '94; 7, '95; 37, '95;
 15, '96; 29, '96; 21, '97; 24, '98; 24, '99; 22, '00; 31,
 '01; 39, '02;
 Removal Expenses—5, '02;
 Reports, Rule Concerning—16, '94;
 Resignation of Mr. Mzimba, Tendered—33, '98; 34, '98;
 Returns, Motions as to—36, '96;
 Roll—2, '94; 2, '95; 2, '96; 3, '97; 3, '98; 3, 4, '99; 5, '00; 5, '01;
 Ross Station, Evangelist for—14, '94; 24, '94;
 Ross, Rev. Richard—47, '02;
 Sabbath Schools—23, '96; 24, '97; 25, '97; 13, '98; 47, '99;
 33, '00; 32, '01; 10, '02; 38, '02;
 Session Books, Examination of—33, '97;
 Smith, Mr. Andrew Associated—19, '94;
 Smith, Mr. Andrew, Death of—21, '98;
 Smith Bursaries—22, '99; 41, '02;
 St. Andrew's Church, King William's Town—37, '98;
 51, '02;
 S. A. Presbyterian Church—37, '98; 29, 30, '99; 36, '00;
 41, '01;
 Statistics—42, '94; 35, '95; 24, '96; 26, '97; 28, '98; 15, '99;
 26, '00; 29, '01;
 Stewart, Dr.—17, '99;
 Students, Examination of—12, '95; 10, '98; 32, '02;
 Students, Payment of—31, '99;
 Survey—33, '95;
 Synod Meetings—6, '00;
 Teachers, Report on—28, '94; 30, '94;
 Temperance—17, '94; 38, '95; 13, '96; 16, '96; 28, '96; 19,
 '97; 22, '98; 14, '99; 36, '01;
 Theological Students—31, '94; 16, '95; 18, '97; 20, '97;
 10, '98; 11, '99; 27, '01;
 Titles, Lands and—22, '94; 20, '95; 31, '96; 39, '97; 15,
 '98; 12, '99; 15, '00; 4, '02;
 Treasurer's Report—23, '94; 18, '95; 14, '96; 22, '97;
 Gsewu's, Mr., Reports—20, '94; 7, '97; 12, '97; (See Johan-
 nesburg.)



Union of the Churches—10, '94; 32, '94; 40, '94; 36, '95;
 7, '96; 9, '96; 10, '96; 14, '97; 16, '97; 37, '98; 27, '00;
 6, '02; 20, '02; 24, '02;
 Ugie, Evangelist to—37, '00; 35, '02;
 Zibi's Letter—12, '98;
 Zoutpansberg—29, '94; 15, '95; 19, '96; 15, '97; 11, '98;
 13, '99; 26, '01; 8, '02; 27, '02; 29, '02; 36, '02.

PRINTED AT THE LOVEDALE MISSION PRESS.



UNION
OF THE
PRESBYTERIAN CHURCHES.



THE
UNION
OF THE
PRESBYTERIAN CHURCHES
OF
SOUTH AFRICA.

WHAT FORM IT OUGHT TO TAKE.

[ANDREW SMITH, M.A.]

PRINTED AT THE LOVEDALE MISSION PRESS.
1897.



P R E F A C E .

The following paper by Mr. Andrew Smith, M.A., on the proposal to form a South African Presbyterian Church on the basis adopted by the Federal Council at East London, in July, 1895, is worthy of serious consideration, before any further steps are taken in the matter.

The difficulties surrounding the question do not seem to have been weighed with sufficient care by the Council, and we would, by way of emphasis, tabulate some of these as under.

(1). The promise of the Home Churches to continue their support of Missions is too indefinite to be satisfactory.

(2). The question of self-support by an independent Church will have to be faced sooner or later.

(3). What will be the exact relation of the European to the Native section of the Church? Will the former absorb the latter, or the latter, numerically the stronger, submerge the former?

(4). Will the Native section submit to arbitrary ecclesiastical rules for the purpose of counterbalancing its numerical strength? Or is such an arrangement possible in the system of Presbyterian church government?

(5). Government and discipline in the Native Church during its first stage require the weighty authority and control of the Home Church, just as the antagonistic races in South Africa are indebted for living together in peace and harmony to the authority of the Queen and the Home Government.

JAMES W. WEIR.

D. EDW. HOCKLY.

KING WILLIAM'S TOWN,
SOUTH AFRICA,
Feb., 1897.



UNION

OF THE

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCHES.

The proposal to unite the South African Presbyterian Congregations, and the Missions of the Free Church of Scotland and of the United Presbyterian Church, into one Presbyterian Church of South Africa, has advanced towards completion. There are the strongest reasons for carrying out the Union, and there is no cause for delay.

Many circumstances concur to favour this Union. The proposals have been received by all the bodies with the greatest cordiality; the Home Church has both welcomed it, and made all the arrangements for the Union which are necessary on its part; and there are no obstructions connected either with the doctrinal standards, or with those ecclesiastical questions about Endowment, State interference, and Disestablishment, which have disunited the Church at Home.

It has also been agreed unanimously to leave out the colour question. The New Testament Church does not recognize such distinctions among men, and if the Church in India brings candidates for baptism to a sharp alternative between following Christ and adherence to caste, a thing meant to perpetuate race distinctions, Christianity in Africa cannot create a Native Church in separation from a Church of White Men. The social question outside the institutions of the Church may be left to find its own level.

Such a Union is desirable for the Colonial Congregations.

Now when a forward movement is being made by the



Christian Church in every part of the world, it belongs to them to take an active share in the evangelization of Africa, which they are precluded from doing by their isolated position.

Much more is it indispensable for the Native Church. The missionaries will not be here always. They will be removed to heathen fields when they can be replaced by Native ministers; for the Church at Home will not support them as pastors over congregations of Native Christians, and besides, those congregations will require to be self-supporting. What then is to become of the Native Church, if it lose the guidance and counsel of experienced European ministers? We may see to what it would drift from the Churches of Africans in the Southern States of America. There are found among the Negroes many admirable examples of efforts to educate and elevate the ministry and the community, but in spite of these the illiteracy, ignorance, and vulgarity of so many among the Native ministers, have become a byword, and have brought dishonour on Christianity itself. There have been and there are with us, Native ministers and educated men who in culture, in self-command, and in character, would be an honour to any Church, but they would not be able by themselves to hold in restraint a large body of imperfectly educated, inexperienced young men of unformed character, who would allow the standard of the ministry to become lowered, and would probably rush into unheard of extravagances. At present the ministers of the Colonial Churches know almost nothing of Mission work or of the Native Church, and therefore the sooner they address themselves to this great duty, and to the charge which will fall to them, so much the better.

A Union is also demanded by Presbyterianism itself. It is out of character to have isolated Presbyterian congregations without general government or combined action, as well as to have Churches divided into separate folds, with no real difference between them. Presby-



terianism has aimed at a higher theological and even general education in the ministry than other Churches, and its pastors on the average have higher emoluments. The eminent contributions to ecclesiastical literature by a leisured few, and the great incomes of the higher clergy in the splendidly endowed Church of England, cloak this comparison and create an erroneous impression. In the United States, the Presbyterian Church furnishes men of the ruling class—the members of Government, States' Governors, Mayors, and others of a similar class, out of all proportion to the number of Presbyterians. This is supposed to be due to its free institutions calling forth men experienced in managing public affairs, but no doubt the influence of a cultured ministry is one factor. It would be unworthy of Presbyterianism, if the Church European and Native should descend in education and character below the level it maintains throughout the rest of the world.

When all the circumstances are favourable, there can be no difficulty in carrying out the Union of the Presbyterian Churches in South Africa into one corporate body—but there is a reservation.

This reservation has respect to *the form* of the Union. It has been proposed to make by this Union a perfectly independent Church. Is that advisable or possible at present? There can be no ambiguity as to what that involves, if it has a meaning. A Presbyterian Church to be independent must have a Supreme Court, having jurisdiction and authority over the entire body, and from whose decisions there is no appeal.

To see how that stands we may compare it with a Congregational Union, a body which exists for mutual help, not for government, for which it has no authority nor power. It affords a combination for the support of Missions and Theological Colleges; but it does not claim jurisdiction over congregations, each of which has supreme authority in itself, and owns the



church property. The deacons with the concurrence of the congregation, can dismiss a pastor—of which there are instances in this country and at Home. The pastor has no appeal to a controlling authority. The general body can give counsel and can arbitrate, but cannot go farther, as it has not authority over both.

A Presbyterian Church is different from this in every respect. It has a general government of the whole Church. It exercises discipline over the ministers in respect both of doctrine and life, and can visit them with censure and deposition, and it can place a member under excommunication, which means exclusion from the entire Church. To maintain the authority of the Church Courts, the Church property is vested not in the individual congregation, but in the entire body.

These things cannot hold with a South African Presbyterian Church for the present. If a Church is a corporate body, not a mere ghost, like the so-called Church of the Plymouth Brethren, and if it is to have a general or collective government, such as a nation has, the Church property must be vested in the entire body. That cannot be so here. The Free Church of Scotland reserves possession of all its Mission property, with, however, the promise, which it will loyally fulfil, that it will transfer it to the South African Presbyterian Church when that Church is able to assume all the responsibilities—a time yet far distant. The United Presbyterian Church will do the same. That, inclusive of the Missionary Institutions, cuts off three-fourths, if not more, of the property.

The Ministers are also unaware how profoundly ignorant the Colonial congregations are as to the consequences of creating a Church in the form proposed. Are they ready to surrender their Titles, and to hand over their Churches and Manses to the united body? In the membership there are many Independents. Would that be acceptable to them?

If the relation of the Church to property is weak, it is equally so in respect of government and discipline.



Were there any serious case affecting the position, the doctrine, or the character of a missionary, would he accept the decision of this Church as final, or would he carry the case by appeal to the Home Church? That is not a doubtful question, and what then becomes of the authority an independent Church ought to have, when one half of its ministers are missionaries. Suppose, again, a talented minister with an attached congregation were to teach dangerous error on the Atonement, the divinity of Christ, or the Inspiration of the Holy Scriptures, he would, if brought under discipline, simply leave, taking church and congregation with him, and that field would have to be abandoned, unless a new congregation were formed and another church built. There is often extreme difficulty in dealing with cases of this sort, as we see from examples at Home. Only the ablest and most experienced theologians can detect the subtleties which teachers of error veil under orthodox language; and the same thing applies to those who perhaps hold the truth in the main, but indulge in mischievous speculations. Such men would never submit to review and censure from imperfectly educated Native ministers, whom they would regard as incompetent judges.

The control of a Native ministry, when it comes to be in a great majority, will be the real difficulty in the Church. This is nothing new in the history of the Christian Church. The Episcopal system in fact was introduced to meet the irregularities, the ungovernableness, and the downward tendency in semi-civilized or half-educated communities. Its supposed Apostolic sanction was evolved long afterwards to give it authority. We are not safe from a tendency in the early stage of a Native Church to kick at authority and to be carried away by plausible innovations.

The Wesleyan Church of South Africa, which has loyally accepted Christian equality in the gospel, has admitted ordained Native pastors into the inner Conference,



from which European laymen are excluded, which reviews the fitness of ministers, and allocates their spheres of labour. They protect themselves from the undue influence of numbers in the Native element by limiting the proportion of Native representatives, and before the time comes for removing such limitation, they hope the Native ministry will have advanced to a stage at which this can be done without harm to the Church.

The English Episcopal Church of South Africa has in its bishops a safeguard from this disadvantage.

The Presbyterian Church is a self-governing body, which assumes its presbyters to be so, for all have an equal vote in its Councils. It might indeed, while admitting all Native ministers into the Local presbyteries, as the Wesleyan Church does in the Local circuits, exclude all except a limited number from sitting in the Supreme Court; but this introduces the colour question, so that some other controlling influence must be found during the probationary period of the Native Church.

There are other circumstances repugnant to the creation of an entirely independent Church for the present. It could not supply, nor even control the theological education of its Native ministry, which is wholly done by the Free Church of Scotland, with no aid from the Colonial Churches; but one of the most obvious objections is the extreme slenderness of its numbers. The Colonial ministers amount to twenty-seven. What ratio does such a number bear to the responsibilities which would properly devolve on them of supporting the Missionary Institutions, and of contributing largely to the salary of every Native pastor for a few years after his appointment? The missionaries, about the same number, must be discounted in this view as they are not located here permanently, and their salaries are wholly paid from Home. The Church, which would include both, is not within sight of self-dependence. It is totally unlike the Presbyterian Churches of Canada, Australia, and New Zealand, which are large,



and have their own Theological Halls, and virtually their Colleges, and which even send out Foreign Missions.

Is there, then, no alternative? Must the Presbyterian Churches either construct an independent Church, or cease to think of Union?

There is an alternative. The Church may be contented to call itself the Synod of the South African Presbyterian Church, and remain for a period connected with the Church at Home, till it can assume the responsibilities—financial, ecclesiastical, and religious—which it cannot now do. Other Churches have waited. The Episcopal Church of South Africa remained until a few years ago a Synod of the Church of England, long after it had as many bishops, deans, and canons as it has yet. An independent position so far, was thrust upon the Wesleyan Church by the Church at Home some time ago, long after it had become a large body. The Presbyterian Church may well wait for a time.

Among the advantages of maintaining a close connection with the Church at Home would be, that practically the Church here would enjoy real freedom. It would have all the authority and the respect which the connection with the Home Church would give it. An appeal from its decisions would be a rare event. It would have the power of ordination to the ministry, and of discipline over the ministers, the office-bearers, and members.

Perhaps the most important advantage would be the authority which this connection would give the European leaders to control the Native Church in its infancy, and to deal with the vast preponderance of Native ministers when that comes—and it ought to be the most immediate effort of the United Church to raise up a Native ministry.

The most palpable benefit would be the financial. The Home Church gives a large sum of money yearly for the support of three Native Institutions, and three or four Girls' Institutions, and it gives grants in aid of the salaries to Native pastors for some years after they are



appointed. The Colonial Church gives nothing except for the support of a few Scripture readers or Evangelists. Were the Church to declare itself independent, the Home interest in it would wane, and by and by certain persons, unaware of the real state of matters, and misled by the phrase—independent Church, would demand the withdrawal of these sums, and seek to devolve on the Colonial Church responsibilities which it is utterly unable to undertake.

It will be of great advantage to Native ministers to feel themselves members of the Free United Church of Scotland, to know its history and traditions, and to imbibe its spirit—and that influence would last for a long period. The Irish Presbyterian Church still retains the pure doctrine, the reverence for the Holy Scriptures, and the strict observance of the Sabbath, which it derived from its Scottish covenanting ancestry.

Against the formation of an independent Church there are such reasons as these. The Church would loosen its hold of the Home Church, and the loss of its authority would encourage revolts, separations, and schisms, which are a dishonour to a Presbyterian Church. There are indications in other South African Churches that this is not an imaginary evil.

Financial difficulties would enter on an acute stage.

Dissensions would probably arise in the European section of the Church. It is now thirty years since Union was first mooted, and slow progress has been made owing to differences. The movement for Union proceeds mostly from the ministers. It is a mistake to suppose there will be an agreement everywhere—and with reason and foresight there might be unanimity.

The loss to the Native Church would be great were the link broken which binds it to the Home Church. Since the withdrawal of the London Missionary Society from the Native Churches here, they have fallen into a miserably weak state in every sense.



Suppose an adverse vote in a Supreme Court were given by the Native element against the European, that would bind a Presbyterian Church, as it could not do in the case of a Congregational Union. Were there no appeal, that would open the eyes of those who would rush into having an independent Church. It would also lead other Churches to affirm that Presbyterianism was a failure in South Africa.

But it will be asked: With what Church would the South African Church be synodically connected? That is not a serious question compared with breaking off from the Church at Home. The question will probably be settled soon by a Union of the Free Church and the United Presbyterian Church. The few Established Church ministers would have no difficulty in connecting themselves with the Church here, as so many Established Church members already do. The Free Church aims at a reconstruction of a United National Church of Scotland, recognized as national by the State, but not paid by it, and is strongly attached to the parochial system—for both of which objects it sacrificed its five hundred sectarian schools. The distinctive principles of the United Presbyterian Church are not touched by these aims.

In any case the question could be left in abeyance for a little, with the ordinance that if an appeal Home is necessary, any minister would be allowed to refer the matter to his own body.

It will be said, on the idea of having an independent Church that difficulties in the future can be left to be met when they arise. That does not warrant the precipitate taking of a step which is absolutely irretrievable—the setting up of a self-dependent Church, which is so in name, but not in reality. By a course of action in accordance with the actual state of matters the grave objections of many would be removed, and the Union might be carried out with absolute unanimity.

ANDREW SMITH.



MINUTES

OF THE

SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA.

—:0:—

At King William's Town, the 4th day of July 1894. Which day the Synod of Kaffraria met in St. Andrew's Church. The Rev. W. J. B. Moir, the Senior Missionary then present constituted the meeting with prayer. Sederunt: Revs. Dr. Ross, W. J. B. Moir, J. D. Don, E. Makiwane, W. Stuart, J. McLaren, R. Abel, J. Lennox, D. L. Erskine, E. Tsewu, Brownlee Ross, M. J. C. Matheson, *Ministers*; Messrs. A. E. Murray, W. M. Jackson, T. Burns, Swart-boo Ngxiki, *Elders*.

It was agreed to record that the Synod had been opened on the previous evening with Divine Service conducted by Mr. Moir, to whom the Synod accord hearty thanks for his admirable and seasonable discourse.

Roll. 2 The Synod proceeded to make up the roll as follows:—

PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

Revs. Bryce Ross, D.D., Pirie, James Stewart, D.D., M.D., Lovedale (on furlough), W. J. B. Moir, Lovedale, J. D. Don, King William's Town, P. J. Mzimba, Lovedale, E. Makiwane, Macfarlan, W. Stuart, Burnshill, A. Hanesworth, Fort Beaufort, J. T. Ferguson, East London, D. D. Stormont, Lovedale, R. Abel, East London West, E. Tsewu, Johannesburg, J. Lennox, Lovedale, *Ministers*; Messrs. J. W. Weir, King William's Town, A. E. Murray, East London, W. M. Jackson, East London West, Alexander Geddes, Alice, Thos. Burns, Pirie, Pato Marawu, Lovedale, Swaartboo Ngxiki, Macfarlan, *Elders*.



PRESBYTERY OF THE TRANSKEI.

Revs. Richard Ross, Cunningham, (*Emeritus*), D. Doig Young, Main, James McLaren, Blythswood, John Thomson, Duff, D. L. Erskine, Somerville, J. Brownlee Ross, Cunningham, M. J. C. Matheson, Ross, *Ministers*; Messrs. W. W. Anderson, Main, Enoch Bone-swa, Cunningham, Marko Wildebeeste, Somerville, *Elders*.

Election of Moderator.

3 The Synod proceeded to the Election of a Moderator. It was proposed by Mr. Don and unanimously agreed to that Dr. Ross be the first Moderator of Synod. Mr. Moir then vacated the chair, which was taken by Dr. Ross.

Election of Clerk.

4 The Synod then proceeded to the Election of a Clerk. It was moved by Mr. Moir, and unanimously agreed to that Mr. Don be appointed Clerk of Synod. Mr. Don thanked the Synod for their confidence and accepted the appointment.

Associates.

5 The Synod agreed to associate the following brethren, now present as delegates to the Presbyterian Council, Revs. J. M. Russell, Cape Town, J. McPherson, Port Elizabeth, J. Laing, Durban, J. Lundie, Malan, J. Davidson, Mbulu, A. Welsh, Emgwali.

Business of last Presbytery.

6 The Clerk gave a summary of the proceedings of the January Presbytery for the information of the Synod.

Gillton.

7 Read a communication from the Rev. J. Harper intimating that the Congregational Union have appointed a Committee to confer with a Committee of the Synod on the Gillton business. Mr. Moir moved that a Committee be appointed for the purpose, consisting of Messrs. Makiwane, Stuart, the Clerk and the mover. Agreed to. Mr. Moir was appointed Convener.



Public Library. 8 It was announced that, through the courtesy of Mr. Duncan of the Public Library, the library and reading-room would be open to the members of the Synod and Council. Agreed to record the thanks of the Synod.

Conference. 9 The Synod devoted the remainder of the Diet to a conference among the members for spiritual stimulus and mutual edification.

Adjourned till 2.30 p.m. Closed with prayer.
BRYCE ROSS, Moderator.

Met as adjourned. Opened with prayer by the Moderator. After reading the minutes of previous diet, the Synod proceeded to consider the resolutions of the Presbyterian Council, which met at Port Elizabeth in December last.

Resolutions of
Presbyterian
Council.

Resolution I.

10 Resolution I. The Synod approves of the Resolution. It calls attention to the fact that a Synod of Kaffraria has been formed this year. It looks forward to a speedy union with the U. P. Presbyteries. It suggests that the Natal and Transvaal Presbyteries form a Synod—that the Cape Town Presbytery connect itself with this Synod, and the Port Elizabeth congregation with some Presbytery.

The Synod would suggest, further, that the Council name a Committee for the purpose of considering the whole subject, and drafting a plan, or plans, to be submitted to Synod Presbyteries and Congregations.

The Synod adverting to the fact that Dr. Mathews, Secretary of the Presbyterian Alliance is to be present at the Dutch Reformed Synod in October, would suggest that arrangements should be made for a meeting with him, at least of the Committee.

Resolution II. Resolution II. The Synod assent to the second Resolution as indicating what is extreme-



ly desirable; but would inform the Council that the Presbytery of Kaffraria tried some years ago to bring about such an arrangement, and were told by the officials in Scotland that it would be impossible to get a man.

Resolution III. The Synod assent to the third Resolution also. They are of opinion, however, that the time for approaching Congregations has not arrived, so long as the contemplated union is at the present stage. When a definite plan has been formed, and agreed to, the objects aimed at in the second and third Resolutions may be brought forward with some hope of success.

Resolution IV. Resolution IV. The Synod agree heartily to this Resolution, and express the hope that a petition in terms of the Resolution will be sent to the Parliament now sitting.

Resolution V. With reference to the fifth Resolution this Synod, which knows there is a difficulty of the kind referred to, is glad that so distinct and satisfactory an expression of opinion has been placed on record by the Council.

The Clerk was instructed to communicate the views of the Synod to the Council.

Absentees.

11 The Synod notes with regret the absence of certain members, especially Messrs. Mzimba, Hanesworth, and Stormont who have sent no explanation. The Clerk was instructed to write to them, and intimate the Synod's disappointment and regret at their absence.

Adjourned till to-morrow at 2.30 p.m. Closed with the benediction.

BRYCE ROSS, Moderator.

5th July. Met as adjourned. Proceedings opened with prayer by the Moderator. Minutes of previous diet confirmed.

12 The mode of conducting business was under consideration. Agreed that after the

Mode of conducting business.



introduction of a subject, a certain time be allowed for free conference and discussion, as in a Committee of the whole house. Thereafter the Synod shall proceed by way of motion and amendment in the regular way. The Moderator shall determine when the transition shall be made.

Report on Evangelists.

13 The Report on Evangelists was read by Mr. Stuart. It was confined to the Presbytery of Kaffraria. In Mr. Young's absence there was no report for the Transkeian Presbytery. The Synod regret the incompleteness of the Report. They thank Mr. Stuart.

Evangelist for Ross Station.

14 Read letter from Rev. M. Matheson applying for a permanent Evangelist, also for an additional Evangelist if possible. Moved by Mr. McLaren seconded by Mr. B. Ross that the application for a first Evangelist be granted, if the funds permit. Agreed to grant £12 per annum with this proviso.

Instruction to Conveners.

15 The following motion moved by Mr. McLaren and seconded by Mr. Moir was agreed to: "The Synod request the joint conveners, in presenting their next report, to bring up definite information as to the demand for Evangelists, the supply, the number and position of those under training and the funds available for their support."

Synod Reports.

16 The question whether joint conveners should give in separate reports was raised. Agreed to place on record that the Synod expects one report constructed from the materials furnished by both conveners.

Reports on Temperance.

17 Dr. Ross read a report on Temperance for the Presbytery of Kaffraria, also one furnished by Mr. Thomson for the Transkei.

The Synod desires to thank the Conveners for their valuable reports and resolves that a



summary be prepared and published in the newspapers. Also The Synod expresses its gratification at finding so much temperance work carried on within its borders. It would urge that this be taken up by all the congregations within the bounds of the Synod and not left to Temperance Societies alone—that efforts to diminish the amount of drunkenness and discourage drinking habits should be supported also by those who do not see their way to become personal abstainers. The Synod also resolved to present a petition to the present Parliament strongly urging the entire prohibition of the sale of drink to Natives.

The Moderator and Clerk were appointed to draw up a petition in terms of this resolution to be signed by the members of the Synod.

Adjourned till to-morrow at 11 a.m. Closed with the benediction.

BRYCE ROSS, Moderator.

6th July. Met as adjourned. At the request of the Moderator, the Clerk engaged in prayer. The minutes of the previous diet were confirmed.

Report on Religion and Morals.

18 Mr. Stuart presented a report for the Presbytery of Kaffraria, adding a statement by Mr. Tsewu regarding Johannesburg. Mr. Brownlee Ross read a report for the Transkei. After remarks by members of Synod, it was agreed to postpone further consideration of the subject till next diet.

Mr. Andrew Smith.

19 Referring to Mr. Andrew Smith (late of Lovedale) who was present, the Clerk expressed the gratification of the Synod at seeing him among them, and proposed that he be associated with them. Agreed to.

Mr. Tsewu's Reports.

20 Read reports for first and second quarter of the Johannesburg Native Church given by



Mr. Tsewu: also financial statement for the half year showing a credit balance.

The Synod receives the report and expresses its gratification at its favourable character. Thanks are due to those connected with the Johannesburg European Congregation who assist in the work.

Adjourned till 2.30 p.m. Closed with the benediction.

BRYCE ROSS, Moderator.

Met as adjourned. Opened with prayer. Minutes of last diet read and confirmed.

Religion and
Morals.

21 The discussion on Religion and Morals was resumed. After protracted discussion it was agreed to postpone the deliverance till to-morrow. Mr. Moir was appointed to draw up a minute.

Land and Ti-
tles.

22 The Clerk reported that he had received a communication from the Land Department to the effect that the Governor has granted to the Free Church of Scotland the lands promised by the old Kaffrarian Government, viz. those held by us at Burnshill, Macfarlan, and Lovedale; and that instructions had been given to the Surveyor-General to prepare titles.

The Clerk also stated that a demand had been made for payment of £81 2 11 on account of these titles, which he would have to meet as before by borrowing from the Ministers' Fund. He reported that the F. M. Committee had remitted £12 2 3 for the Macfarlan (Ncera) title which has been repaid to the Fund. The Synod approve of the Clerk's action.

The Treasurers Report for half-year was presented as follows:—



| | Ministers' Fund. | | | | Mission Fund. | | | |
|------------|------------------|-------|------------------|-------|----------------|-------|----------------|-------|
| | 1ST QR. | | 2ND QR. | | 1ST QR. | | 2ND QR. | |
| | £. | s. d. | £. | s. d. | £. | s. d. | £. | s. d. |
| Lovedale | 22 | 1 8 | 24 | 7 6 | 4 8 | 4 | 4 17 | 6 |
| Macfarlan | 14 | 15 11 | 15 | 12 6 | 2 19 | 0 | 3 2 | 3 |
| Burnshill | 11 | 6 6 | 8 | 16 0 | 2 5 | 3 | 1 15 | 0 |
| Pirie | 19 | 1 5 | 14 | 16 3 | 3 16 | 4 | 2 19 | 3 |
| Cunningham | 14 | 3 6 | 13 | 12 8 | 7 1 | 9 | 6 16 | 4 |
| Main | 9 | 7 7 | 10 | 0 0 | 1 17 | 7 | 2 5 | 9 |
| Duff | | | 11 | 2 11 | | | 2 4 | 7 |
| Somerville | 3 | 2 9 | 7 | 2 4 | 0 12 | 6 | 1 8 | 5 |
| | <u>£93 19 4</u> | | <u>£105 10 3</u> | | <u>£23 0 9</u> | | <u>£25 9 1</u> | |

The treasurer stated that the balance at the credit of the Mission Fund, to be counted upon, will exceed £90.

Additional
Evangelist,
Ross.

24 In view of the state of the fund Mr Mathe-son applied for an additional evangelist, at least to the end of the present year. Agreed to.

D.iff.

25 Read letter from Mr. Thomson asking the Synod to allow him an additional grant for the purpose of maintaining a teacher-evangelist at one of his out-stations at the rate of £1 per mensem, till the Transkeian Presbytery investigates and reports. Agreed to.

Macfarlan—
rebuilding
Church.

26 Mr Makiwane requested the Synod to support his application to the F. M. Committee for help in rebuilding his church at Macfarlan, through the childrens' offering or otherwise. Agreed to.

Report on Ex-
tension of Mis-
sion.

27 The Synod called for the report on the Extension of the Mission. It was stated that Mr. Richard Ross had been under a misapprehension as to the intention of the Synod and had sent no report. The Synod would point out that one of their Standing Committees is charged with the duty of reporting on the extension of the mission, and that Mr. Richard Ross is Convener of that Committee. It did not appear necessary to appoint a Joint Convener.



Report on
Teachers.

28 Report of the Sub-Committee on teachers was read by Mr. Lennox. Discussion adjourned.

Adjourned till to-morrow at 9-30 m.a. Closed with the benediction.

BRYCE ROSS, Moderator.

7th July. Met as adjourned. Moderator asked Mr. Stormont to engage in prayer. Minute confirmed.

Letter from G.
Tyamzashe-
Kimberley.

29 Read letter from Mr. G. Tyamzashe, stating that he is obliged to relinquish six churches which he has founded in the Zoutpansberg district, compelled by ill health; that the Congregational Union contemplates retiring from the field; and that he would like to hand them over to the Free Church. He asks an expression of opinion on the part of the Synod.

Mr. Tsewu, being present, stated that there is a large population, embracing many Natives from the Colony, who have settled there: but that they would not be able to support a minister at first. The Berlin, Dutch Reformed, Swiss and Wesleyan missions are working in the same region already.

Agreed, meantime, to reply, asking information on the following points, (1) the population of the District, (2) the other missions at work and the relation of these churches to the other missions, (3) the number of church members and adherents, (4) what the people are able to do towards support of ordinances, and (5) the reasons for the Congregational Union's withdrawal.

Teachers.

30 Resumed discussion of Sub-Committee's report on Teachers. After discussion led by Mr. Stuart and Dr. Ross, the Synod resolved: That attention be called especially to the honest and regular use of Time-Tables in the Schools:



that a teacher who has been dismissed for a grave offence should not readily be received again, and in the case of a second offence the dismissal ought to be final, and that all such cases should be reported to the Superintendent-General of Education: that proper accommodation must be provided for teachers: that in cases where the headman is appointed to collect fees, a Committee of the Deacon's Court be appointed to act along with him: that the practice of requiring certificates of character signed by missionaries or other trustworthy persons, from pupils seeking admission to the Institutions, be strongly recommended for universal application.

A copy of this resolution to be sent to the Deacons' Courts. Sub-Committee thanked and discharged.

Report on Students of Theology, &c.

31 The report of the Sub-Committee appointed in January to consider the whole subject of the Native Ministry &c. was presented by Mr. Moir. It embraced a number of points on which a variety of opinion exists, and contained suggestions requiring further consideration, regarding licence; supply of students and their reception; bursaries, competitive or non-competitive; annual examinations; training in finance; in the use of tools; employment as assistants; subdivision of districts; salary; ordination; equality of agents.

After discussion, it was agreed to remit the report to the Presbyteries for further consideration. The Presbyteries to report to the Synod on the points raised.

Union with the U. P. Presbytery.

32 The minute of the January Presbytery on the subject of union with the U. P. Presbytery was read; also the minute drawn up by the recent Presbyterian Council. It was thought by



the Synod that in view of the effort now being made to organize a South African Presbyterian Church on a wider basis, it is inexpedient to take steps at present to effect a smaller union.

Letter from
Rev. J. Thomson.

33 Read letter from Mr. Thomson in reply to the Presbytery's minute on the subject of services for Europeans at Idutywa.

The Synod regrets that Mr. Thomson seems to have misunderstood the spirit of the Presbytery's minute. What it desires is to have something done for the Europeans of Idutywa, whether in accordance with a request or an injunction. It is not expedient to raise questions of authority when these can be avoided. The Synod therefore contents itself with expressing the hope that the negotiations referred to will be resumed and carried to a successful issue as speedily as possible.

Pondoland.

34 Read the following minute from the Presbytery of Kaffraria—"The Presbytery having considered the present condition of Pondoland, strongly recommends to the Synod that communication with the F.M. Committee on the subject of Pondoland be resumed urging them to send out an ordained missionary; and that endeavours be made on our part to secure Native Missionaries for that field: That measures be taken to secure a site, or sites for mission stations in Pondoland: And that all European Congregations within the bounds of the Synod, and others beyond it who are in sympathy with us be requested to contribute to the support of the said mission."

There was no minute from the Transkeian Presbytery; but it was stated that they have instructed Messrs. Erskine and Matheson to attend to the matter of extension in Pondoland.



Mr. Erskine being present gave an account of their proceedings. The chief had indicated a district, and they had chosen a spot about twenty-three miles from Umtata.

The Synod express satisfaction with Mr. Erskine's statement: suggest that the sum of £5 now in his hands be used toward the cost of building a hut on the site: and resolve that an Evangelist be engaged at once, whose salary shall be paid out of the Mission Fund. Agree also to urge on the F.M. Committee the need of a European Missionary for the new station, and to endeavour to induce the European congregations to support the Native agency connected therewith.

New Edition
of Kaffir
Hymn Book.

35 Read communication from Congregational Union (per Rev. J. Harper) suggesting a revision of the Kaffir Hymn Book, and asking the Synod to take part in the work. Agreed to do so, and appoint the following Committee Messrs. Lennox and Knox Bokwe, with Dr. Ross as consulting member—Mr. Lennox Convener.

Adjourned till 2.30 p.m. Closed with the benediction. BRYCE ROSS, Moderator.

Met as adjourned. Minute read and confirmed.

In the absence of the Moderator, Mr. Moir was voted to the chair and opened the proceedings with prayer.

Beach Church.

36 No report was presented by the Committee on the East London—Beach Church. The Clerk stated what had been done by the Committee. No definite result has been attained as yet.

McFarlan.

37 The Moderator *p. t.* reported that the delegates had visited Macfarlan and dealt with the people. They had advised them to undertake the building of a new church. The con-



tributions for the first quarter amount to £14 15 11, for the second to £15 12 6, the improvement of last year being sustained,

Kaffir Studies. 38 With reference to Kaffir studies, Mr. McLaren reported that the Examination will be in October.

Dutch Reformed Synod. 39 The matter of communication with the Dutch Reformed Synod was referred to the Committee appointed at the January Presbytery.

Dr. Mathews. 40 Read communications from the Rev. Dr. Mathews, General Secretary to the Presbyterian Alliance intimating his intended visit to South Africa and his desire to meet as many of the Presbyteries as possible. Agreed to express the satisfaction of the Synod, and suggest a meeting with the Presbytery of Kaffraria in October.

Clerks' Fees. 41 It was agreed that the Congregations should be asked to pay £1 per annum for the fees of Presbytery and Synod clerks. The clerk was instructed to keep a note of all expenditure for stationery, postage, printing, &c., and submit it to next Synod, when the question of expenses must be dealt with further.

Standing Committee on Statistics. 42 It was resolved that a Standing Committee on Statistics be appointed, to tabulate statistics, etc., relating to all the work of the Congregations, Institutions, and Schools connected with the Synod. The duplicates of statistical statements for the F.M. Committee are to be sent to the Convener, who will return them at the meeting of Synod. The Committee to consist of the Presbytery clerks together with Messrs. McLaren and Lennox—Mr. Lennox—Convener.

Mr. Mpamba a Marriage Officer. 43 The Clerk reported that an application made to the Colonial Secretary to appoint Mr. Mpamba a marriage officer had been refused.



The Clerk was instructed to reply asking reasons, and suggesting that the Commission be confined to the districts of King William's Town and Victoria East.

Rev. A. Allan
late of
Johannesburg.

44 The Rev. A. Allan, late of Johannesburg, having entered here, was welcomed by the Synod, and associated with them as a member during the remainder of the sitting.

Religion and
Morals.

45 The following deliverance on Religion and Morals was agreed to :—

“The Synod receive the reports on religion and morals, and thank the Joint-Conveners for their careful and comprehensive Statements. They find that religious life among the Native Christians is not giving back, but that many evil influences hinder it. Those influences operate with far greater power on the heathen, and tend to make mission work increasingly difficult. The hindrances chiefly noted are the use of intoxicating liquors, viz., Brandy and Kaffir beer, lack of regular and steady industry, petty dishonesty, and gambling, want of truthfulness, many forms of impurity and disregard of the Sabbath. Besides the tendencies of human nature, special causes are operating to intensify these evils. The Government Policy and the conduct of Licensing Courts encourage drunkenness ; the Diamond and Gold Fields as well as the example of many Europeans have introduced and spread gambling ; defective sleeping arrangements and various wedding customs are dangerous to purity. The absence of much public opinion in favour of good, the want of any keen sense of sin, and the easiness of life in this country among the Natives, are also contributing causes.

The remedies indicated are, the steady preaching of a pure gospel, enlightening the eyes, con-



verting the soul, making wise the simple; increasing pressure upon the Government and Legislature for the prohibition of liquor: strict and careful church discipline: patient efforts for social reforms in the home and habits of the people; attempts to get masters and mistresses to exercise careful and sympathetic supervision over their servants; and every endeavour to lift European life up to the position of an example for Natives to follow."

The Synod adopt and repeat the minute of the Presbytery of Kaffraria on circumcision and other evils viz.—“The Presbytery finding that circumcision is still carried on among the children of some church members, enjoin Kirk-Sessions to continue their efforts to put it down and direct the parents not merely to refrain from countenancing the custom but to take positive measures for its suppression * *

The Presbytery finds also that the sin of uncleanness prevails to a lamentable extent among young people on Mission stations and in towns. The Kirk Sessions are directed to give full attention to this matter; to instruct parents to suppress the *intanga*, and to provide proper accommodation for their families in their houses; to exercise proper supervision over children, especially at night; to, see to it that those who go to towns for work are engaged by masters and mistresses who will take an interest in the moral welfare of their servants instead of destroying it, and who will provide suitable accommodation and exercise careful supervision over them. The parents are directed to warn their children against mingling in promiscuous gatherings in towns, and to take means to prevent their doing so at home."

The Synod adverting to recent public state-



ments that the Natives generally are going back, desire to record that, according to their knowledge and judgement, this is not the case. The heathen may be doing so in some respects, sinking because besotted with drink. The Christians are not doing so, but advancing slowly yet steadily, and in spite of many adverse influences from without.

Next Meeting
of Synod.

46 It was agreed that the next meeting of Synod should be held at East London in the third week of July 1895—to begin on the Tuesday evening of that week.

Application to
Commisson
of Assembly.

47 The Clerk was instructed to ask the Commission of Assembly, if necessary to amend the Act constituting this Synod by specifying East London as one of the places of meeting for the Synod.

After reading and confirming the minutes of this diet, the Synod was closed with the benediction.

W. J. B. MOIR,
Moderator *p.t.*
JOHN D. DON,
Synod Clerk.



MINUTES
OF
THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA.

—:o:—

At East London, the 16th day of July 1895; which day the Synod of Kaffraria met in the Presbyterian Church. In the absence of the Moderator, and acting as his representative by request, the Rev. Brownlee Ross conducted public worship and thereafter constituted the Synod.

Sederunt: Revs. Mzimba, Makiwane, W. Stuart, J. McLaren, A. Hanesworth, J. T. Ferguson, E. Tsewu, D. D. Stormont, B. B. Ross, M. C. J. Matheson, Dr. B. Ross, D. D. Young, R. Abel, J. Lennox, J. Thomson and the clerk,—*Ministers*.

Messrs. Paterson, Jackson, Mbem Njikelana, Tudhope—*Elders*.

2 Roll. The Roll was made up as follows:—

Presbytery of Kaffraria.

Revs. Bryce Ross, D.D., Pirie; James Stewart, M.D. D.D., Lovedale; J. D. Don, King William's Town; P. J. Mzimba, Lovedale; E. Makiwane, Macfarlan; W. Stuart, Burnshill; A. Hanesworth, Fort Beaufort; J. T. Ferguson, East London; D. D. Stormont, Lovedale; R. Abel, East London West; E. Tsewu, Johannesburg; J. Lennox, Lovedale—*Ministers*. Messrs. F. Tudhope, King William's Town; J. Dallas, East London West; J. O. Paterson, East London East; Mavuso Kala,



Sheshegu, Lovedale; Patuleni Somniso, Macfarlan; John Makubalo, Pirie; and Mbem Njikelana, Burnshill—*Elders*.

Presbytery of the Transkei.

Revs. Richard Ross, Cunningham (*Emeritus*); D. Doig Young, Main; J. McLaren, Blythswood; J. Thomson, Duff; D. L. Erskine, Somerville; J. Brownlee Ross, Cunningham; M. J. C. Matheson, Ross;—*Ministers*. Messrs. Patuleni Kakaza, Main; Merkie Wildebeest, Somerville; Mhlakaza Xongwana, Cunnigham—*Elders*.

The Clerk moved that the Rev. W. Stuart of Burns-
3 Moderator. hill be elected Moderator of Synod for the year.
This was seconded by Mr. McLaren and unanimously
agreed to. Mr. Stuart then took the chair.

The Clerk proposed that the following brethren
4 Associates. —not members of this Synod but now in town for
the meeting of the Presbyterian Council—be associ-
ated with the Synod at its sittings: Revs. J. Laing, Durban;
Gray, Pretoria; Smith, Maritzburg; Dewar, Tarkastadt; Mavor,
Cape Town. Agreed to.

5 Meeting of Committees. Agreed that the Standing Committee on the
Synod's business, and the other Committee of Synod
shall meet on Thursday morning between 9 and
10 o'clock. Adjourned till Thursday at 10 a.m. Closed with
prayer.

W. STUART, Moderator.

July 18th. The Synod met as adjourned and was opened with
prayer by the Moderator. The minutes of the previous diet
were confirmed.

Invitations. An invitation to the Synod from Mr. John Walker
of Cape Town (one of the delegates of the P. Council)
to dine at the Beach Hotel this evening was accepted
with thanks. The Synod regret their inability to accept an in-
vitation from the Office-bearers of the East London Congrega-
tion to an excursion up the river during the sittings, on account
of the pressure of business.

6 Business. The Clerk gave a *resumé* of the business trans-
acted at last Synod, and presented a report from the



Business Committee as to the business of the Synod. The order of business suggested was agreed to.

The Report on Religion and Morals was then called for. ^{7 Religion and Morals.} Mr. Brownlee Ross, Joint Convener, stated that he had received the report from his colleague (the Moderator) but had mislaid or lost it. He apologised for the misadventure, and suggested that a verbal *resumé* of the report should be given. The Moderator left the chair for this purpose, which was occupied by Mr. Hanesworth. After the Moderator had reported for the Presbytery of Kaffraria, Mr. Ross gave a similar verbal report for the Transkei. Mr. McLaren moved the adoption of the report, with a hearty vote of thanks to the joint conveners. Agreed to. Agreed also to appoint a Sub-Committee, consisting of Messrs McLaren and Stormont, with the joint conveners, for the purpose of drawing up a deliverance on the subject, to be submitted to a later diet of Synod.

^{8 Temperance.} The Report on Temperance was then called for, but in the absence of Dr. Ross, one of the joint conveners, the business was postponed.

^{9 Gillton. Meeting of Delegates.} Report of the Delegates appointed at last Synod to meet delegates from the Congregational Union for conference with a view to the settlement of the Gillton business was given in by the clerk. The delegates had met after last Synod rose and come to the agreement contained in a Signed document, which he read, as follows:

^{Agreement.} At King William's Town, 9th of July, 1894, a meeting of the Committee appointed by the Congregational Union to deal with the Gillton question, and the Committee appointed by the Kaffrarian Synod to confer with them was held in the vestry of St. Andrew's Church. Present: Revs. J. Mackenzie, J. Harper, W. Rubusana, and Edward Hughes, Esq., representing the Congregational Union; Rev. W. J. B. Moir, W. Stuart, E. Makiwane, and J. D. Don, representing the Synod of Kaffraria. The Rev. J. D. Don, being asked to take the chair, opened the meeting with prayer. After statements by Mr. Harper as to the earlier history of this matter, and by the delegates from the Union as to the state of things they find existing and the conclusions they have come to as to the practical unanimity of the



call to Mr. Makiwane at the time it was given, the following agreement was come to by the representatives of both bodies :

(1) That the charge of the Gillton Church and the use of the property attached thereto be handed over to Mr. Makiwane and the Free Church so long as Mr. Makiwane remains at Macfarlan.

(2) That in case of Mr. Makiwane's removal, if a wish should be manifested by the Gillton people, or by a majority of them, to call a Congregational Minister, they shall be free to do so, and that the property shall accompany the cure of souls.

(3) That Survey be applied for in behalf of the united Presbyterian and Congregational Churches of Gillton ; that the title be vested in the Secretary of the Congregational Union and the Clerk of Synod ; that the name Gillton Mission be retained. In addition to the land applied for, and the building erected thereupon, the property consisted of the Communion Service and bell. (Signed) W. J. B. Moir, John Mackenzie, John Harper, Edward Hughes, J. D. Don, W. B. Rubusana, Wm. Stuart, Elijah Makiwane."

Mr. McLaren moved that the Synod adopt the Report and thank the Delegates for their diligence. Agreed.

¹⁰ Survey at
Gillton.

The Clerk stated that in accordance with the Art. 3. of this agreement he had applied for Survey. After some correspondence the Secretary to the Land Department, writing on the 13th February 1895, concludes as follows ; " I am directed to transmit herewith a copy of a petition from the Independent Church Congregation at Gillton submitted by the C. Commissioner of Victoria East, under cover of his letter of the 24th ult. and to say that it would appear to the Secretary for Agriculture desirable that some arrangement should be un-animously agreed upon before any further steps be taken in regard to the grant."

The Clerk reported that the delegates of the Con-
¹¹ New Church
at Ft. Beaufort. gregational Union had introduced the subject of amal- gamating the Native church at Fort Beaufort under Mr. Hanesworth with the Congregational church under Mr. Wauchope, referring to the fact that there was formerly but one native church, and urging a return to that state of things. They (F. C. delegates) had promised to represent these views



to the Synod, and given the assurance that the matter should receive full consideration.

Read memorial from the Fort Beaufort native church opposing the transfer on the following grounds:—

(1) That the church was built as a Presbyterian Church sixteen years ago and has been maintained as such ever since.

(2) Until recently no other services were held in the location, in which they have been practically the only Christian workers.

(3) That only three of their number were ever connected with the Independent body.

(4) That the Rev. I. Wauchope has recently built a meeting place in the location, and that there is scope for both.

(5) That there is no desire on the part of the people to be separated from the Presbyterian Church. Therefore they protest against the suggested transference as disastrous to their interests. The Memorial is signed by four elders, thirty members, and forty-four adherents of the Church.

The Synod having considered the whole question find (1) That the Presbytery of Kaffraria declined for years to recognise any relation to the Church in question though the work was carried on by one of its members, the Rev. J. Berry. (2) After it was found that the Congregational Union had not been working in that district for a long period, the Presbytery formally recognised and received the said church into what was meant to be permanent ecclesiastical connection as one of its congregations. (3) That in face of the present condition of things as indicated by the memorial to the Synod, it would be neither right nor expedient to sever the connection. The Synod regrets its inability to make the desired response to the suggestion made at the Conference of Delegates held on the 9th July 1894.

On application from the Presbytery of Kaffraria with reference to three Students of Theology who have completed their course, a Committee was named for the purpose of examining them, with a view to licence, consisting of Messrs. Lennox, Makiwane, and Thomson, with the Moderator. If the Committee is satisfied the Synod sanctions their being licenced.

12 Examination of Students for Licence.



13 Report on
Temperance. Dr. Ross, Joint Convener, read the Report on Temperance. The Synod receive the Report, thank the Conveners, and appoint Messrs. Ferguson and Brownlee Ross, with the Joint Conveners, a Sub-Committee for the purpose of preparing a deliverance to be submitted at a subsequent diet.

Adjourned till 2.30. p.m.

W. STUART, Moderator.

Met as adjourned. Minutes of last Diet confirmed.

14 Johannes-
burg New
Church. The Clerk stated that the Report for 1894 had been sent to the Colonial Committee which has assigned a small sum annually to Mr. Tsewu. Mr. Tsewu being present made verbal statement regarding his work and read the Financial Report. The Deacons' Court ask the Synod to support an application to the Church at home for a loan of £200 for a few years to meet building charges. The Synod rejoice to hear of progress at Johannesburg. They dissuade the Deacons' Court from making the application for a loan, as they have found applications of the kind to be useless. With reference to a suggestion that the required sum may be secured through a Building Society at Johannesburg,—agreed to consult assessors.

15 Zoutspans-
berg. Read document bearing on the question of the congregations in the Zoutspansberg District of the Transvaal, formerly under the Rev. G. Tyamzashe, viz.: (1) Minute of last Synod and minute of Presbytery of Kaffraria. (2) Letters from Revs. G. Tyamzashe, and J. Pritchard. Rapsela, a delegate sent by the churches, addressed the Synod on their behalf. Various questions put to the delegates by the Synod were answered by him.

The Synod having regard to all the facts cannot reject the application. They feel, however, that the information before them is not enough to warrant a favourable decision. They agree, therefore, to send a deputy from the Synod, (1) to visit the Johannesburg Congregation, (2) to visit the Zoutspansberg churches and report on the whole subject. They appoint the Moderator to do so at his earliest convenience.

The Synod expect that the churches concerned will give some



assistance in bearing the expenses of the deputation. They also approve of Mr. Tsewu accompanying the Moderator if this can be arranged without additional expense.

Adjourned till 10 a.m. to morrow. Closed with prayer.

W. STUART, Moderator.

19th July. The Synod met as adjourned. Opened with prayer by the Moderator. Minutes of last diet were read and confirmed.

Report on Students of Theology called for. The ^{16 Students} of Theology. Report being in print, copies had been distributed among the members of Synod, and were laid on the table by Mr. Stormont, Convener. Mr. Brownlee Ross moved the adoption of the report, seconded by Mr. McLaren, agreed. The Synod sanction the proposal in particular, that the Presbytery of Kaffraria take Messrs. Ndongo Matshikwe, Petwell Matshikwe, and Yekelo Mbali on licence.

Mr. Stormont drew the attention of the Synod to recent changes in the course of study introduced by the Educational Department which may require or suggest certain changes in our existing regulations as to theological students. The Synod remit to the Presbytery of Kaffraria to communicate with the Lovedale Education Board on the subject and to report on the question, whether it be necessary, in view of the changes referred to, to make any alteration in the course presented for intending theological students.

^{18 Treasurer's} Report. The Treasurer's Report was given in as follows:—

MINISTERS' FUND.

1894 1895

| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | Total | | |
|----------------|-------------|-----|-----|-------------|----|----|-------------|-----|-----|-------------|----|----|-------|----|---|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 24 | 9 | 8 | 35 | 6 | 1 | 24 | 12 | 3 | 33 | 13 | 9 | 118 | 1 | 9 |
| Macfarlan ... | 14 | 4 | 5 | 8 | 16 | 5 | 6 | 5 | 5 | 15 | 4 | 9 | 44 | 11 | 0 |
| Burnshill ... | ... | ... | ... | 58 | 9 | 0 | ... | ... | ... | 45 | 0 | 0 | 103 | 9 | 0 |
| | | | | | | | *6 | 1 | 8 | | | | | | |
| Pirie ... | 14 | 6 | 3 | 5 | 6 | 8 | 11 | 7 | 1 | 12 | 15 | 10 | 49 | 17 | 6 |
| Cunningham ... | 20 | 15 | 4 | 21 | 16 | 10 | 16 | 6 | 8 | 15 | 16 | 8 | 74 | 15 | 6 |
| Main ... | 6 | 10 | 0 | 13 | 6 | 1 | 7 | 17 | 11 | 16 | 19 | 2 | 44 | 13 | 2 |
| Duff ... | ... | ... | ... | 10 | 0 | 10 | ... | ... | ... | 9 | 11 | 8 | 19 | 12 | 6 |
| Somerville ... | 4 | 15 | 8 | 23 | 9 | 7 | 3 | 18 | 4 | 6 | 5 | 8 | 38 | 9 | 3 |
| Ross ... | ... | ... | ... | 4 | 3 | 4 | ... | ... | ... | 3 | 6 | 8 | 7 | 10 | 0 |
| | 85 | 1 | 4 | 180 | 14 | 10 | 76 | 9 | 4 | 158 | 14 | 2 | 500 | 19 | 8 |

* Additional for 1894.



MISSION FUND.

1894

1895

| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | Total | | |
|----------------|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 4 | 18 | .. | 7 | 1 | 2 | 4 | 18 | 6 | 6 | 14 | 9 | 23 | 12 | 5 |
| Macfarlan ... | 2 | 16 | 10 | 1 | 15 | 4 | 1 | 5 | 1 | 2 | 13 | .. | 8 | 10 | 3 |
| Burnshill ... | .. | .. | .. | 11 | 13 | 9 | .. | .. | .. | 9 | .. | .. | 20 | 13 | 9 |
| | | | | | | | *2 | 5 | 5 | | | | | | 6 |
| Pirie ... | 2 | 17 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 4 | 4 | 2 | 11 | 2 | 9 | 19 | |
| Cunningham | 10 | 7 | 8 | 10 | 18 | 6 | 8 | 3 | 4 | 7 | 18 | 4 | 37 | 7 | 10 |
| Main ... | 1 | 6 | 3 | 2 | 13 | 2 | 1 | 11 | 7 | 3 | 7 | 10 | 8 | 18 | 10 |
| Duff ... | .. | .. | .. | 2 | 0 | 2 | .. | .. | .. | 1 | 18 | 4 | 3 | 18 | 6 |
| Somerville ... | .. | 19 | 1 | 4 | 13 | 11 | .. | 15 | 8 | 1 | 5 | 1 | 7 | 13 | 9 |
| Ross ... | .. | .. | .. | .. | 16 | 8 | .. | .. | .. | .. | 13 | 4 | 1 | 10 | 0 |
| | 23 | 5 | 1 | 42 | 14 | 0 | 20 | 3 | 11 | 36 | 1 | 10 | 122 | 4 | 10 |

* Omitted in 1894.

TOTAL MINISTERS' AND MISSION FUNDS FROM JULY 1894 TO
JUNE 1895.

| | | | |
|-----------------|-------------|----------|----------|
| Ministers' Fund | £500 | 19 | 8 |
| Mission Fund | 122 | 4 | 10 |
| | <u>£623</u> | <u>4</u> | <u>6</u> |

TOTAL FROM EACH STATION FROM JULY 1894 TO JUNE 1895.

CONTRIBUTIONS TO SYNOD FUNDS.

| | £ | s | d |
|----------------|------------|----------|----------|
| Lovedale ... | 141 | 14 | 2 |
| Macfarlan ... | 53 | 1 | 3 |
| Burnshill ... | 124 | 2 | 9 |
| Pirie ... | 59 | 17 | 0 |
| Cunningham | 112 | 3 | 4 |
| Main ... | 53 | 12 | 0 |
| Duff ... | 23 | 11 | 0 |
| Somerville ... | 46 | 3 | 0 |
| Ross ... | 9 | .. | .. |
| | <u>623</u> | <u>4</u> | <u>6</u> |

N.B. The Contribution from the Missionary Association of St. Andrew's, King William's Town, for an Evangelist in Pondoland viz. £24 per annum must be added to this amount.

The Synod adopt the Report and thank the Treasurer. Without making particular inquisition into the facts presented and questions suggested by the returns as to the state of things in the various congregations, which seem to differ greatly in the matter of *proportionate* giving, the Synod urge upon all Deacons' Courts and Congregations, the duty of systematically contributing the full amount due in proportion to membership, according to the engagements entered into when the Funds were established on their present footing.



If this were done in all the congregations, the annual amount would be largely increased, and funds would be available for further extension. It is only in this way that the Church can be extended.

The Report on Evangelists being called for was read by Mr. Young one of the Joint Conveners. There are 32 Evangelists at work, 11 of these being supported from the Synod Fund, 4 at Somerville, 2 each at Duff, and Main, and Lovedale, and 1 at Ross. The others are supported by local contributions or by funds sent from home. The sum sent from Scotland last year was £241; the payments of the Synod Fund amounted to £114. In mentioning the applications for additional help, Idutywa and Ross are recommended, should funds allow.

A report on the Evangelists' Class at Lovedale was also read, signed by Dr. Stewart, and embodying statements by Revs. Philip and Lennox who conducted it. It consisted of members from different missions who completed their course last year, and are now at work. A similar class will be formed in January 1896.

The Moderator, who is Joint Convener, expressed his views on some of the points embraced in the Report.

Report on Lands and Titles was given by the Clerk. Surveys recently made at Spreull, an outstation of Pirie; Sheshegu, an outstation of Lovedale; and Gxulu, an outstation of Burnshill. With these titles completed the Synod will hold valid title for all the mission lands on this side of the Kei. The sum of £81 2 11 has been remitted by the F. M. Committee for the Burnshill, Macfarlan, and Lovedale titles referred to in the report to last Synod.

Two stands at Johannesburg occupied by the Native Church have recently been transferred to the General Trustees of the Free Church of Scotland, and registered in their name, the papers being now in the Clerk's possession. The thanks of the Synod are due to Messrs Tsewu and Bompas, also to Messrs Solomon and Thomson, solicitors, Johannesburg, and Messrs Innes and Hutton, solicitors in King William's Town for counsel and assistance in this matter.



Mr. Mzimba moved that the Report be adopted, and the thanks of the Synod given to the Convener. Agreed to. Adjourned till 2.30.

W. STUART, Moderator.

Met as adjourned. Dr. Ross engaged in prayer at the request of the Moderator. Minutes of last diet read and confirmed.

The Clerk proceeded to read a Report on the Ex-
 21 Extension of Mission. tension of the Mission drawn up by Mr. Richard Ross, Convener. Before doing so he stated that Mr. Ross objects to the expression used in the minutes of last Synod that he was under a misapprehension. He sent no report because the Synod had said nothing to him about sending a report. The Synod itself was to blame in not being sufficiently definite in its minutes, and explicit through its clerk.

It was agreed to adopt the Report and convey the thanks of the Synod to Mr. Ross.

Read reference from Presbytery of Transkei of
 22 Reference from Transkei Presbytery Mr. Mpamba and Pondoland. date 6 June 1895. The Presbytery regret to learn that there is no immediate prospect of a European missionary being appointed for Pondoland. In the circumstances, they suggest that, if possible, Mr. W. Mpamba should be transferred from Pirie to Somerville Mission, to work chiefly in Pondoland as an ordained Assistant. The Presbytery, however, state their strong conviction that a European missionary is absolutely necessary for the successful prosecution of the mission in Pondoland. After full discussion and hearing personal statements from Dr. Ross and Mr. Mpamba, the following resolution moved by the Clerk and seconded by Mr. Ferguson was agreed to. Resolved—That inasmuch as (1) A pledge was given to the chief when he granted a site for a mission station that a European Missionary should be sent to Pondoland, (2) It is not desirable that Mr. Mpamba should be removed from Pirie at present. (3) It is necessary to provide efficient assistance to Mr. Erskine especially in view of his probable departure on furlough next year; one of the candidates who will be licensed in October be then appointed to assist Mr. Erskine as a probationer in his work generally but with a



special reference to Pondoland. The Synod also resolve to urge the F. M. Committee more strongly than ever to send a European missionary to Pondoland.

Read reference from the Presbytery of Transkei ²³ New Mission District. of same date as follows :—“The Clerk brought before the Presbytery the desirability of forming a new Mission District between Main and Idutywa under the charge of a Native probationer. The Presbytery refer the matter to the Synod.” The Clerk stated that Mr. R. Ross besides referring to this in the Report just read had written on the subject. He holds it would be good for Mr. Young to be relieved of the Tora people, and good for Mr. Thomson to be relieved from the charge of those who would be added to the new centre. And an opportunity would be given to both of doing more for Europeans.

The Synod resolved to appoint a probationer to reside near the boundary of the Idutywa and Engecobo Divisions, to work under the direction of the missionary at Duff for the first fourteen days of each month in the districts of Esihlabeni, and Mbelweni, and during the remainder of each month under the direction of the missionary at Main in the districts of Tora and Qengqeleka.

Resolved also that, in both cases, the probationers ^{Payment of Probationers.} appointed shall be paid out of the Ministers' Funds, and that the designation of the men for both spheres shall be left to the Presbytery of Kaffraria.

²⁴ Report on Education. The Report on Education was presented by Mr. Lennox, Joint Convener. It contained useful and interesting statistics as to the schools connected with the mission. There are 91 schools, and 172 teachers, of whom 134 are Natives and 38 Europeans, 90 male and 82 female teachers. There were 6222 scholars on the roll, of whom 38.6 p.cent. are below standard, a result somewhat more favourable than 42.69 p.c. for the whole colony.

The Synod receive the report, thank the conveners Messrs Lenuox and McLaren, and order the report to be printed. They *enjoin* on teachers and Superintendents the observance of these rules, that at least half an hour be devoted to the Bible lesson



daily—that the time-table be really followed in the actual daily working of the school. They instruct them also to do all they can to secure greater regularity of attendances, and to use strenuous efforts for the payment of fees.

²⁵ Report on Statistics. The Report on Statistics was presented by Mr. Lennox, Convener. The Synod receive the Report and thank the Convener. They express their gratification at the progress indicated during the year, amounting to a good-sized congregation (535). With reference to the suggestions as to the best mode of stirring up more life and interest in the Sunday Schools and rendering them more efficient, appoint a Committee to consider the whole subject, and draw up a scheme specially fitted to meet the needs of missioner schools. The Committee will report to next Synod. To consist of the Moderator, Messrs Young, Mzimba, Ross, and Stormont; Mr. Stormont, Convener.

Adjourned to 7. 30.

W. STUART, Moderator.

Met as adjourned. Opened with prayer. Minutes of previous diet continued.

²⁶ Kaffir Studies. Mr. McLaren read extract from minutes of Presbytery of Transkei, on the subject of Kaffir studies to the effect that Mr. Matheson had passed his first year examination satisfactory in October 1894.

²⁷ Dutch Reformed Church. The Clerk read a letter which had been sent to the Synod of the Dutch Reformed Church, which met at Capetown last year, conveying the fraternal greetings of this Synod. Read also a reply signed by the Scriba of the Dutch Reformed Synod reciprocating the brotherly feelings expressed, and expressing the hope that the obstacles which now keep the two churches apart may in course of time be removed. Copies of minutes bearing on the subject of Union, on the restriction of the Liquor traffic, and the elevation of Poor Whites, were sent for the information of this Synod. Received with great satisfaction. Clerk instructed to prepare a minute.

²⁸ Kaffir Hymn Book. With reference to the revised Kaffir hymn book, Mr. Lennox stated that information had been collected as to hymns required and preparation made for a revision



but the Joint Committee has not as yet taken action. The Synod refer the matter back to the sub-committee with instructions to try to secure the co-operation of the other members of the Joint Committee, especially the representatives of the Congregational Union, by which this Synod was asked to take a part in a revision—with a view to definite action without more delay.

²⁹ Mr. W. Mpa-
mba Marriage
Register. The Clerk reported that Mr. Mpamba had been appointed a Marriage Officer within the Pirie Mission District.

³⁰ Clerk's fees
and Synod ex-
penses. With reference to the Clerk's fees it was agreed that the Moderator should collect the outstanding amounts due. Agreed also that the Moderator in sending round for the Clerk's fee ask the Congregations to pay each 5s. to defray the expense of printing,

³¹ Presbytery
records. Mr. McLaren reported that he and Mr. Lennox had examined the records of the Presbyteries of Kaffraria and Transkei, and had attested the same.

³² Makeni of
Cunningham. Mr. Matheson, in the absence of Mr. Brownlee Ross brought up the following matter. One of the Cunningham church members named Makeni had been cut off for lying and contumacy. Immediately thereafter a minister connected with the Congregational Union (Mr. Sihlali) came to this man's kraal, conducted services, accepted candidates, and in fact established a station which he placed under the charge of the same Makeni.

The Synod agree to appoint a committee consisting of Messrs McLaren, Matheson, and Ross, to inquire into the particulars, and take what steps they deem proper, communicating with Mr. Sihlali, and if necessary with the Congregational Union.

³³ Survey. The Moderator stated that the people of one of the locations in his district, are desirous of obtaining survey, and have raised £258 for the purpose, a sum now in the hands of the magistrate. The backwardness of some of the people is the reason why the whole sum necessary has not been raised; the people wish to know whether the Synod could help them to procure survey notwithstanding, by making representations on their behalf.

Appoint the Moderator and the Clerk a Sub-Committee to



correspond in name of the Synod with the Land Department and see whether anything can be done in the direction of their wishes.

34 Overture from Presbytery of Kaffraria. Repressive legislation.

Read overture from Presbytery of Kaffraria as follows: Whereas the Missions of this Church have been identified for more than seventy years with the progress of the native people and native Christians form a majority of its numbers; whereas also recent legislation is fitted to awaken serious alarm on their part, the Presbytery would ask the Synod to give its consideration to the matter with a view to instruct and arouse the public conscience. After full discussion and important statements on the present aspect of affairs by various members of Synod, the following resolution was unanimously agreed to—

“Whereas the Missions of this Church have been identified for more than seventy years with the progress of the Native people, and Native Christians form a majority of its members: Whereas also certain recent acts of legislation in this colony bear a repressive aspect towards the Natives and are fitted to awaken serious alarm in them, and all who have their best interest at heart: This Synod desires to express its deep sympathy with the Native people in the circumstances in which they have been placed by such legislation as the Labour Tax of the Glen Grey Bill, certain clauses of the East London Municipality Act, and the Haarhoff Resolution, or so called Curfew Bill. They protest against the spirit of that legislation as oppressive, unjust and immoral, and would appeal to the conscience of the community to join in this protest and to use every effort to have these obnoxious measures repealed. They hold, and have always maintained that the proper way to combat the evils aimed at by the legislation referred to is the prohibition of the sale of liquor to Natives. They instruct the Clerk to send a copy of this Minute to the newspapers. They agree to petition Parliament for the repeal of the Labour Tax and the Haarhoff Resolution.”

35 Dutch Reformed Synod communication Minute on.

The following minute on the communications from the Synod of the Dutch Reformed Church was approved of. Read letter from the Synod of the Dutch Reformed Church written by Rev. J. H. Hofmeyer,



Scriba, with resolutions of Synod referred to in the letter. Also the following telegram received from the Scriba.—“Christ the Head guide deliberations.”

The Synod thank the Scriba for his kindly Christian greeting. They have heard the Dutch Synod's letter with great satisfaction and cordially reciprocate the fraternal feelings expressed therein. They have read the Resolutions forwarded for their information with great interest, and assure the Dutch Reformed brethren of their hearty co-operation in connection with these matters, and of their prayers that the aims of the Church, especially in regard to the Liquor question and the Labour colonies may be fully realized.

The Synod being fully cognisant of the proceedings of the Presbyterian Council whose meetings have alternated with those of the Synod, notes with satisfaction the progress made towards the unification of the several Presbyterian Churches in this country and the formation of a South African Presbyterian Church. Agreed to forward the Basis recently agreed upon to the F. M. Committee for its consideration and approval.

The Deliverance of the Synod on the Report on Religion and Morals prepared by the Committee, was read by Mr. McLaren and adopted by the Synod.

The Deliverance of the Synod on the subject of Temperance prepared by the Committee appointed for the purpose was adopted by the Synod.

It was agreed that the next meeting of Synod should be held at King William's Town on the evening of Thursday the 16th day of July 1896.

Closed with the benediction.

W. STUART, Moderator.

JOHN D. DON, Clerk.



REPORT OF MEETING

OF THE

FEDERAL COUNCIL

OF THE

Presbyterian Churches

IN

SOUTH AFRICA,

HELD AT EAST LONDON,

July, 1895.



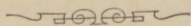
DURBAN:

PRINTED AT THE "CAXTON" WORKS, SCHOOL LANE.

1895.



Prefatory Note.



"THE CONSTITUTION OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF SOUTH AFRICA" herewith presented is the outcome of a movement which originated with the Presbyterian Church of Capetown about four years ago. The desirableness of forming a union of all the Churches and Congregations in South Africa holding the Presbyterian form of Church Government was at once acknowledged by all to whom the project was submitted, and steps were taken to carry it into effect. Representatives from the Churches concerned have met four times in Conference. At the first two meetings, viz., Kimberley (1892) and Port Elizabeth (1893) very little was accomplished. At King Williamstown in 1894, a most decided impulse was given to the movement, a draft basis having been prepared and sent down to Presbyteries and Congregations. Then, in July last, at East London the strong desire for union was evident. Prolonged and careful consideration was given at all these meetings to the various points and interests involved in the proposal for union; and, at the last meeting, many important suggestions made by Sessions, Congregations, and Presbyteries were so fully discussed, that it is believed no point of vital moment has been overlooked in the course of these deliberations. The "Constitution" now submitted to the Churches and Presbyteries was unanimously adopted at the last meeting of the "Federal Council," which was largely attended by brethren from all parts of South Africa.

The spirit of unanimity and brotherly love, which in a very marked degree characterised all the meetings and proceedings of the Council at which the Constitution in its final form was adopted, was felt to augur well for the speedy and hearty realisation of the hopes cherished by many for the union of our Presbyterian Churches, for their own benefit, and for the glory of God. May He grant to all who are interested in this matter, and who are now called to consider the project with a view to its consummation in the near future, "the spirit of power and of love and of a sound mind."



PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

FEDERAL COUNCIL.

FOURTH MEETING.

THE Fourth Meeting of the Federal Council, representing the various Presbyteries and Congregations in South Africa, was held at East London.

Tuesday, 16th July, 1895.

The meeting was constituted with prayer by the Rev. J. T. Ferguson, Hon. Secretary.

Thereafter, on the motion of the Rev. J. D. Don, the Rev. J. Smith, M.A., Pietermaritzburg, Natal, was called to the chair. The Minutes of last meeting were then read and confirmed. The following delegates were present:—

Rev. J. D. Don, Rev. J. T. Ferguson, and Messrs. J. W. Weir, F. G. Tudhope, J. O. Paterson, J. Dallas, elders, as representing the Presbytery of Kaffraria; Rev. J. McLaren, Rev. B. Ross, the Presbytery of Transkei (Free Church of Scotland); Rev. J. Gray, the Presbytery of Transvaal; Rev. J. Laing and Rev. J. Smith, the Presbytery of Natal; Rev. J. Dewar, the Presbytery of Adelaide; the Rev. J. S. Maver, and Mr. John Walker, elder, the Presbytery of Cape Town. Rev. J. Lundie (Presbytery of Transkei), and Rev. D. D. Fraser, Port Elizabeth, were unable to be present, but sent communications.

The Rev. J. D. Don submitted a sketch of Presbyterianism in the Cape Colony, which he had drawn up, and read a brief history of the Presbyterian Church in Natal prepared by the Rev. J. Smith.



The thanks of the Council were tendered to Mr. Don, and he was requested to revise and complete his sketch; and it was agreed that the two papers should then be printed. The Council adjourned to meet next morning at half past nine.

Wednesday, 17th July.

The Chairman, Rev. Mr. Smith, read a passage of Scripture, and engaged in prayer. The minutes of last sederunt were read and confirmed. Rev. J. Laing was appointed Joint Secretary to the Council.

The Secretary explained the various steps which had been taken in connection with the draft basis of union which had been sent down to Presbyteries and Congregations for emendation and approval, and laid on the table the correspondence thereanent.

Communications were received from the Transkei (U.P.), Cape Town, Transkei (F.C.), Adelaide (U.P.), Kaffraria, Transvaal and Natal Presbyteries.

The following communication from the Colonial Committee of the Free Church of Scotland was read:

“At Edinburgh, the 19th day of March, 1895, which day the Colonial Committee of the Free Church of Scotland being met and constituted,”

“*Inter alia*, The Vice Convener made a statement with reference to the proposed basis of Union of the Presbyterian Churches in South Africa.

“Resolved to express hearty sympathy with the movement, and the hope that it may be successful, especially in connection with the interest which this Church has always had in the christianization of the native races, and the consolidation of the Christian communities in South Africa.

Extracted by

(Signed) GEORGE MILNE RAE, D.D.,

Secretary.”

Dr. Rae in the accompanying letter says:—“I send you an Extract Minute on the paper you kindly forwarded, which I hope may be satisfactory to you. There is a decidedly cordial feeling in favour of Union amongst the Presbyterian Churches of South Africa.”

The following deliverance dated June 7, 1895, of the General Assembly of the Free Church of Scotland was also read: “The Assembly express hearty sympathy with the movement towards Union of the Presbyterian Churches in South Africa. which they



regard with special interest as not only tending to strengthen the cause of religion in that Colony, but also as an earnest of great usefulness in the christianization of the native races."

The following communication was read by Rev. J. D. Don, Clerk of the Synod of Kaffraria, from the Foreign Missions Committee of the Free Church.

"Inter alia,

"At Edinburgh, 16th April, 1895.

"Read letter dated 14th January, 1895, from Rev. J. T. Ferguson, Secretary of Federal Union, sending draft basis of Union for the United Church of South Africa, for examination and suggestions. The draft had been sent down to Presbyteries there. It includes more Presbyteries than those of the Free and United Presbyterian Churches there, the union of which has been already sanctioned by the General Assembly and Synod in Edinburgh, 1883.

"The correspondence was referred to the sub-committee appointed by Minute 144 of 14th February, 1895, with power and instructions to act jointly with the Colonial Committee, and with the Board of the United Presbyterian Church of Scotland, as far as possible."

Decisions were also intimated from the following congregations: East London, Port Elizabeth, Boksburg and Germiston, Alice, Fort Beaufort, Johannesburg, Pretoria, and King William's Town, all in favour of the proposed Union. Various suggestions were made by these congregations as to details of organization; these were considered during the discussions on the separate articles of the Basis of Union.

The Rev. Mr. Laing reported that most of the Congregations in Natal had considered in detail the proposed Basis, and the general consensus of opinion was given in the minute of the Natal Presbytery, as follows:—

"Inter alia,

"At Pietermaritzburg, the 24th day of April, 1895.

"The Clerk having read the Revised Draft with the foregoing amendments, the following resolution, proposed by the Rev. J. Smith, seconded by the Rev. J. Laing, was unanimously adopted by the Presbytery, namely:—

"That the Revised Draft of the Proposed Organization for the Presbyterian Church of South Africa, as now altered and amended by the Presbytery, be adopted, on the express understanding that the scheme, after reconsideration and revision by the Council at the meeting to be held at East London on the 16th July next, shall be again submitted to this Presbytery for final adoption or otherwise.

"Extracted from the Records of the Presbytery of Natal by,

(Signed) J. SMITH, Presbytery Clerk."



The Council then proceeded to consider the Articles of the draft basis *seriatim*. Each article was carefully and seriously considered clause by clause. This part of the business occupied the whole of Wednesday and the afternoon of Thursday. There was a full and frank expression of opinion by all the members, and nothing was kept back to gain the mere semblance of unity. The debates were conducted with a great sense of responsibility, and the members were anxious to meet, as far as possible, the wishes of those from whom they differed. The suggestions and proposed amendments from Congregations and Presbyteries were read and carefully considered as each article was discussed. The only division taken was on the question whether "of" or "in" should be in the title. By the casting vote of the Chairman it was resolved that Article 1 should read:—"The name of the United Church is 'The Presbyterian Church of South Africa.'"

On all the other articles the decisions arrived at were unanimous.

The following document contains the results of the deliberations of the Council on the Basis of Union:

Constitution of the Presbyterian Church of South Africa.

Whereas Organic Union among the different Presbyterian Congregations and Presbyteries in South Africa is desirable as a manifestation of the Spiritual Unity which exists between them: and whereas the welfare and growth in this country of our common Church are largely dependent on the formation of such a Union; and whereas the Home Churches have on more than one occasion expressed their earnest desire that such Organic Union should be formed: Therefore, we, the undersigned Ministers and Elders, authorised by, and acting on behalf of, the different Presbyteries and Congregations we represent, do hereby unite with one another in the formation of a Presbyterian Church for South Africa on the following Basis:—

1. The name of the United Church is "The Presbyterian Church of South Africa."

2. The Word of God as contained in the Old and New Testaments is the supreme Rule of Faith and Practice in this Church. Adhering to the system of Doctrine contained in the Confessions of the Reformed Church, we hold the Westminster Confession of Faith as our Subordinate Standard, and accept the "Twenty-four Articles of the Faith" adopted by the Presbyterian Church of England as a statement of the fundamental doctrines taught therein.



3. The Presbyterian form of Church Government is held to be founded on, and agreeable to, the Word of God.

4. Membership in this Church is based on an intelligent profession of faith in Christ, sustained by a life consistent therewith.

The following arrangements (subject to revision by the Supreme Court of the Church) are made for Organisation, Administration, and Finance.

I.—ORGANISATION.

(A.)—1. The Supreme Court of this Church is a General Assembly, consisting of Ministers and Elders representing proportionally the several Presbyteries of the United Church. The Assembly shall meet on such dates and at such places as may be agreed upon from time to time.

2. Subordinate to the Assembly there shall be four Synods—

- (1) The Synod of the North;
- (2) The Synod of Transkei;
- (3) The Synod of the East;
- (4) The Synod of the West.

The Synod of the North shall include the Presbyteries of Natal and Transvaal.

The Synod of Transkei shall include the two Presbyteries of Transkei (Free Church and United Presbyterian).

The Synod of the East shall include the Presbyteries of Kaffraria and Adelaide.

The Synod of the West shall include the Presbytery of Cape-town and the Congregation of Port Elizabeth.

Power is reserved to the Assembly to alter or modify this distribution as from time to time may be determined.

3. These Synods shall, when possible, meet at least once each year, their respective Presbyteries meeting as often as may be necessary.

(B.) The several existing Presbyteries shall, on declaring their acceptance of, and adherence to, the foregoing Constitution, be Presbyteries in the United Church. Ministers and Congregations not at present connected with any Presbytery shall, on the same conditions, be recognised as Ministers and Congregations of the United Church.

(C.) The General Assembly being the Supreme Court of the Church, its decisions shall in every case be final. Such of the present Ministers, however, as may seek the privilege shall, on decisions affecting their ministerial standing, have a right of appeal to that Church by which they were appointed to South



Africa, subject to such conditions and under such rules as the General Assembly shall hereafter from time to time fix and determine.

II.—ADMINISTRATION.

1. The General Assembly shall have at least two standing committees,—one to be called the Church Extension Committee, to be charged with forming and aiding new Congregations amongst the European population; and another, to be called the Mission Committee, to be charged specially with promoting Mission work among the native and other coloured people of South Africa.

2. Each Session shall present annually to its Presbytery a brief report of its work and condition; each Presbytery shall in turn present to its Synod a report of the work and condition of its several congregations; and each Synod shall present to the General Assembly a report of all Congregational and Mission work carried on within its bounds.

3. The Procedure of the whole Church shall be regulated by the Book of Common Order of the Presbyterian Church of England (Edition 1894) as far as its regulations are applicable to the circumstances of the Church in South Africa, the Church reserving to itself the right of providing a Procedure of its own.

III.—FINANCE.

1. All property vested in Trustees for the benefit of particular Congregations or Mission Boards may continue to be so vested, or may be transferred by their owners to be held “in connection with the Presbyterian Church of South Africa,” and nothing in these presents contained shall be held in any way to prejudice existing Trusts.

2. The United Church assumes no financial responsibility in reference to arrangements which at present exist between any of its Ministers and the Congregations to which they minister.

3. Nothing in this Union shall be held as in any way diminishing the claims of Mission Stations or Institutions, or of Congregations at present receiving help from the Home Churches, on their continued sympathy and support.

4. Nothing in this Union shall in any way affect the rights of the Home Churches, after consultation with Presbyteries, to make or terminate appointments to Mission Stations or Institutions for which they contribute the whole, or the greater part of the salaries.

5. Nothing in this Union shall be held as affecting the management of existing Mission Institutions by their respective



Education Boards under the supervision of the Foreign Mission Boards of the supporting Churches, or the relation of such Institutions to the Presbyteries of which the ordained members of their staff are members.

It was then resolved:—That the next meeting of the Council shall be held at _____, in the last week of July, 1896, and in the event of not fewer than four Presbyteries intimating through their representatives their acceptance of the Constitution now adopted, the meeting may become the first General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of South Africa, and be constituted and proceed to business forthwith. Presbyteries agreeing to the Union shall nominate one third of their Ministers and Elders (fractions to be counted as integers), in equal numbers as first representatives to the Assembly.

Thursday, 18th July.

The Council having carefully revised the foregoing Constitution unanimously resolved to adopt it, as the Constitution of the Presbyterian Church of South Africa. The Chairman then led in prayer, giving thanks to God for the great unanimity which had characterised the deliberations of the Council and for the very hopeful issue of their labours in this most important project. It was also unanimously agreed that this Constitution be sent down to Presbyteries and Congregations for adoption by them. Some discussion ensued as to the next place of meeting, and as it was found that the largest representative gathering was likely to be obtained in King William's Town, it was resolved that the next meeting of Council be convened to be held in St. Andrew's Church, King William's Town, on Tuesday, 21st July, 1896.

The Secretary was instructed, in sending out notices of the Council meeting, to add a note to the effect that any Presbyteries not agreeing to the Union, are expected to send delegates to the Council as formerly.

It was resolved that copies of the Constitution as now adopted be forwarded to the Home Churches, viz.:—The Established, Free, and United Presbyterian Churches of Scotland, the Presbyterian Church of England, and the Presbyterian Church of Ireland, with the request that they favourably consider and approve of the same; and that the Secretary of the Council be requested to furnish Presbytery Clerks with the deliverances of the Home Churches thereanent.

The Secretary presented a report on Statistics. He had obtained the returns from all congregations except one, viz.: the First Presbyterian Church, Pietermaritzburg. These statistics may be regarded as complete, and give information not obtainable elsewhere. They are printed along with the proceedings of the Council in this report.



The hearty thanks of the Council were tendered to Mr. Ferguson for the very elaborate Tables of Statistics prepared by him.

The Council agreed to recommend Presbyteries to take into their earnest consideration the possibility of taking more cognizance of districts unprovided with Gospel ordinances within their bounds.

The Council authorized the Secretary to furnish Dr. Mathews with certain Statistics of the South African Churches.

The Standing Committee was empowered to give commissions to one or more representatives to the next meeting of the General Alliance of the Presbyterian Churches to be held in Glasgow in July, 1896.

The following were appointed members of the Standing Committee: — Rev. J. Smith, Pietermaritzburg, Chairman; Rev. Messrs. Don, Laing, Ferguson and Dewar, and Messrs. John Walker and J. O. Paterson. The Revs. J. T. Ferguson and J. Laing were appointed Joint Secretaries.

Resolved that the printing of an abstract of proceedings and statistics, with prefatory note to the Constitution, be left to the judgment of the Standing Committee.

The Secretary presented a report on the contributions received for the funds of the Council.

It was agreed in view of increased expenditure that an appeal be issued to the various Presbyteries to lay before their respective Congregations the necessity of contributing towards the Central Fund.

Votes of thanks to the East London congregations and to the individual members thereof were unanimously passed for the hospitality extended to the delegates, and to Mr. J. O. Paterson for the valuable service rendered by him in taking full notes of the proceedings of the Council. A very special vote of thanks was tendered to Mr. Ferguson for the extremely able way in which he had discharged the duties of Secretary to the Council during the year. Thanks were also accorded to Mr. Laing, the Joint Secretary, and to Mr. Smith, the Chairman of the Council.

The fourth meeting of the Federal Council was then closed with the Benediction.

(Signed) JOHN SMITH, *Chairman.*

J. T. FERGUSON, } *Joint*
J. LAING, } *Secretaries.*

Issued November, 1895

N.B —As Rev. J. T. Ferguson has left the Colony for an indefinite time on a visit to Scotland, it is requested that all communications be addressed to the undersigned.

J. LAING, The Manse, Addington, Durban.



APPENDIX I.

Statistical Returns.

I herewith present statistics gathered together with considerable care. These statistics are as full and accurate as it is possible to make them. I had the following objects in view:—

- (a). To obtain reliable information as to our strength as a Church.
- (b). To know the extent of the field in which our Church works.
- (c). To find out to what extent the professed members were under the oversight of the Church.

The information under the first head may be regarded as complete; that under the second is not so. The Church may well grieve over the revelation made under the third head.

Unfortunately I can only deal with this point so far as Cape Colony is concerned, as I have no information as to the professed Presbyterian population of the other South African States. In the Cape Colony, according to the last Government census, there is a Presbyterian population of 12,684 Europeans. These statistics show the number of members to be 1,545, and if we add 500 more for the Church not reported on, and the combined Presbyterian and Congregational Churches of Grahamstown, Kimberley and Queenstown, we get a total of 2,045 members in the Churches.

Now, allowing a maximum for adherents, and multiplying by four (which is much more than the average) we obtain a total white population connected with the colonial churches of 8,180, which shows a difference of 4,404 between those connected with the churches, and those who voluntarily call themselves Presbyterians. That is to say, half as many have either joined some other church, but still call themselves Presbyterians, or have entirely lapsed, as have identified themselves with the Church.

We are thus face to face with the serious fact that there are, in the Cape Colony alone, more than 4,000 of the European Presbyterian population of whom the Church knows nothing.



There is here work for a United Church. No European family in the Cape Colony ought to be overlooked by the Church.

These statistics bring out the fact that the Church is strong in the coast towns. If we take Cape Town, Port Elizabeth, East London and Durban, we have a total English membership of 1,599.

The exact figures are as follows:—

| | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------|---------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Capetown. | Presbyterians | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 635 |
| Port Elizabeth. | " | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 200 |
| East London. | " | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 329 |
| Durban. | " | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 435 |

These statistics may serve as a basis of comparison as to the progress of the Church in future years.

J. T. FERGUSON.

| MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | | MEMBERSHIP OF THE CHURCH | |
|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| Year | Members | Year | Members | Year | Members | Year | Members | Year | Members | Year | Members | Year | Members | Year | Members | Year | Members | Year | Members | Year | Members |
| 1850 | 100 | 1851 | 120 | 1852 | 150 | 1853 | 180 | 1854 | 200 | 1855 | 250 | 1856 | 300 | 1857 | 350 | 1858 | 400 | 1859 | 450 | 1860 | 500 |
| 1861 | 550 | 1862 | 600 | 1863 | 650 | 1864 | 700 | 1865 | 750 | 1866 | 800 | 1867 | 850 | 1868 | 900 | 1869 | 950 | 1870 | 1000 | 1871 | 1050 |
| 1872 | 1100 | 1873 | 1150 | 1874 | 1200 | 1875 | 1250 | 1876 | 1300 | 1877 | 1350 | 1878 | 1400 | 1879 | 1450 | 1880 | 1500 | 1881 | 1550 | 1882 | 1600 |
| 1883 | 1650 | 1884 | 1700 | 1885 | 1750 | 1886 | 1800 | 1887 | 1850 | 1888 | 1900 | 1889 | 1950 | 1890 | 2000 | 1891 | 2050 | 1892 | 2100 | 1893 | 2150 |
| 1894 | 2200 | 1895 | 2250 | 1896 | 2300 | 1897 | 2350 | 1898 | 2400 | 1899 | 2450 | 1900 | 2500 | 1901 | 2550 | 1902 | 2600 | 1903 | 2650 | 1904 | 2700 |
| 1905 | 2750 | 1906 | 2800 | 1907 | 2850 | 1908 | 2900 | 1909 | 2950 | 1910 | 3000 | 1911 | 3050 | 1912 | 3100 | 1913 | 3150 | 1914 | 3200 | 1915 | 3250 |
| 1916 | 3300 | 1917 | 3350 | 1918 | 3400 | 1919 | 3450 | 1920 | 3500 | 1921 | 3550 | 1922 | 3600 | 1923 | 3650 | 1924 | 3700 | 1925 | 3750 | 1926 | 3800 |
| 1927 | 3850 | 1928 | 3900 | 1929 | 3950 | 1930 | 4000 | 1931 | 4050 | 1932 | 4100 | 1933 | 4150 | 1934 | 4200 | 1935 | 4250 | 1936 | 4300 | 1937 | 4350 |
| 1938 | 4400 | 1939 | 4450 | 1940 | 4500 | 1941 | 4550 | 1942 | 4600 | 1943 | 4650 | 1944 | 4700 | 1945 | 4750 | 1946 | 4800 | 1947 | 4850 | 1948 | 4900 |
| 1949 | 4950 | 1950 | 5000 | 1951 | 5050 | 1952 | 5100 | 1953 | 5150 | 1954 | 5200 | 1955 | 5250 | 1956 | 5300 | 1957 | 5350 | 1958 | 5400 | 1959 | 5450 |
| 1960 | 5500 | 1961 | 5550 | 1962 | 5600 | 1963 | 5650 | 1964 | 5700 | 1965 | 5750 | 1966 | 5800 | 1967 | 5850 | 1968 | 5900 | 1969 | 5950 | 1970 | 6000 |



TABIE I.

PRESBYTERY OF CAPE TOWN

| CHURCHES | Congregations | Stations | Ministers | Elders | Deacons | Theological Students | Evangelists | Members | Candidates | Sabbath Schools | Teachers | | Day Schools | Teachers | | Scholars | Approximate No. of adherents |
|-----------------|---------------|----------|-----------|--------|---------|----------------------|-------------|---------|------------|-----------------|----------|--------|-------------|----------|---------|----------|------------------------------|
| | | | | | | | | | | | Male | Female | | Male | Females | | |
| Clifton Hill... | 1 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 16 | 1 | 5 | 170 | 1 | 1 | 8 | 10 | 230 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 570 |
| Gardens ... | 1 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 9 | 1 | 1 | 43 | 1 | 1 | 9 | 10 | 155 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 280 |
| Woodstock ... | 1 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 9 | 1 | 1 | 110 | 1 | 1 | 7 | 6 | 160 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 380 |
| St. Andrews ... | 1 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 8 | 1 | 1 | 312 | 1 | 2 | 9 | 6 | 180 | 1 | 1 | 200 | 590 |
| TOTAL. | 4 | 1 | 4 | 12 | 33 | 1 | 5 | 635 | 1 | 5 | 33 | 32 | 725 | 1 | 1 | 200 | 1820 |

PRESBYTERY OF ADELAIDE

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----|-----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|
| Adelaide (native) ... | 1 | 4 | 0 | 5 | 9 | ... | 1 | 120 | 12 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 40 | 1 | 1 | 39 | 400 |
| Adelaide (European) | 1 | ... | 2 | 4 | 8 | ... | ... | 78 | ... | 1 | 3 | 7 | 100 | ... | ... | ... | 200 |
| Tarkastad (Native) | 1 | ... | 1 | 2 | 10 | ... | ... | 60 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 8 | 130 | ... | ... | ... | 300 |
| Somerset East (E.)... | ... | 4 | ... | 2 | 7 | ... | ... | 42 | 30 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... |
| " (N.)... | 1 | 4 | 1 | 3 | 7 | ... | ... | 72 | ... | 1 | 6 | ... | 60 | ... | ... | ... | ... |
| " (E.)... | 1 | ... | ... | 5 | ... | ... | 1 | ... | 30 | 3 | 10 | 10 | 150 | ... | ... | ... | 560 |
| " (N.)... | 1 | 1 | 1 | 7 | ... | ... | ... | 30 | 20 | 1 | 2 | ... | 25 | 1 | 1 | 70 | 120 |
| TOTAL. | 5 | 11 | 5 | 28 | 34 | ... | 3 | 562 | 93 | 8 | 26 | 28 | 505 | 2 | 2 | 109 | 2070 |



PRESBYTERY OF TRANSVAAL

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------|---|-----|---|----|----|-----|-----|-----|---|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Bree Street... | 1 | 2 | 2 | 9 | 16 | ... | 350 | 30 | 3 | 15 | 12 | 250 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... |
| Boksburg | 1 | ... | 1 | 2 | 3 | ... | 30 | 3 | 2 | 3 | 2 | 80 | 1 | ... | 3 | 90 | ... |
| Germiston | 1 | ... | 1 | 5 | 9 | ... | 108 | ... | 1 | 8 | 6 | 138 | ... | ... | ... | 350 | ... |
| Pretoria | 1 | ... | 1 | 5 | 9 | ... | 108 | ... | 1 | 8 | 6 | 138 | ... | ... | ... | 350 | ... |
| TOTAL | 4 | 2 | 4 | 16 | 28 | ... | 488 | 33 | 6 | 26 | 20 | 468 | 1 | ... | 3 | 90 | 350 |

UN-ATTACHED.

Port Elizabeth

PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|------|----|----|-----|------|----|----|------|------|
| Macfarlane... | 1 | 5 | 1 | 16 | 12 | ... | 450 | 95 | 3 | 4 | 4 | 55 | 6 | 4 | 7 | 345 | 100 |
| Fort Beaufort | 1 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 3 | ... | 71 | 4 | 2 | 4 | 4 | 85 | - | - | - | - | 80 |
| Alice | 1 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 9 | ... | 82 | - | 1 | 1 | 1 | 40 | - | - | - | - | 150 |
| East London (west) | 1 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 7 | ... | 80 | 9 | 1 | 4 | 5 | 100 | - | - | - | - | 300 |
| Gonubie | 1 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 2 | ... | 28 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 60 |
| Barnshill | 1 | 11 | 1 | 23 | 28 | ... | 822 | 579 | 11 | 14 | 11 | 345 | 11 | 6 | 11 | 786 | 8000 |
| Pirie | 1 | 8 | 1 | 10 | 10 | ... | 476 | 187 | 12 | 4 | 12 | 337 | 9 | 4 | 11 | 397 | 5000 |
| Lovedale Church | 1 | 8 | 1 | 22 | 20 | ... | 800 | 240 | 8 | 13 | 19 | 300 | 8 | 8 | 6 | 695 | - |
| East London (east) | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 6 | ... | 221 | - | 1 | 8 | 11 | 170 | - | - | - | - | 800 |
| Native | 1 | - | - | 1 | - | ... | 7 | 5 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 120 |
| Lovedale Institution | 1 | - | - | 4 | - | ... | 148 | 178 | - | - | - | - | 3 | 10 | 9 | 725 | 650 |
| King William's Town | 1 | - | - | 4 | 5 | ... | 130 | - | 1 | 5 | 9 | 120 | - | - | - | - | - |
| Johannesburg | 1 | 10 | 1 | 8 | 5 | ... | 186 | 30 | 2 | 4 | 4 | 30 | 1 | 1 | - | - | 200 |
| TOTAL | 12 | 45 | 13 | 103 | 107 | 3 | 7 | 3501 | 1327 | 42 | 61 | 80 | 1582 | 38 | 44 | 2948 | - |



PRESBYTERY OF NATAL

| CHURCHES | Congregations | Stations | Ministers | Elders | Deacons | Theological Students | Evangelists | Members | Candidates | Sabbath Schools | | Teachers | | Scholars | Day Schools | Teachers | | Approximate No. of members and Scholars | |
|--------------------------|---------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|----------------------|-------------|-------------|------------|-----------------|-----------|-----------|------------|----------|-------------|----------|----------|---|----------|
| | | | | | | | | | | Male | Female | Male | Female | | | Male | Female | | |
| Upper Umgeni - | 1 | 7 | 1 | 2 | 10 | - | - | 92 | - | - | - | - | - | 10 | - | - | - | 40 | 240 |
| St. John's - | 1 | - | 1 | 4 | 9 | - | - | 245 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 13 | - | 152 | - | - | - | - | 400 |
| Richmond - | 1 | 3 | 1 | 5 | 8 | - | - | 60 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 3 | - | 30 | - | - | - | 100 | |
| Harrismith - | 1 | - | 1 | 4 | 9 | - | - | 100 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 4 | - | 60 | - | - | - | - | |
| Greyville - | 1 | - | 1 | 3 | 7 | - | - | 44 | 1 | 1 | 5 | 5 | - | 70 | - | - | - | 156 | |
| Newcastle - | 1 | 1 | 1 | 5 | 6 | - | - | 95 | 4 | 1 | 3 | 4 | - | 80 | - | - | - | 350 | |
| Durban - | 1 | - | 1 | 1 | 2 | - | - | 171 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 8 | - | 120 | - | - | - | 250 | |
| Addington - | 1 | - | 1 | 2 | 12 | - | - | 80 | 1 | 1 | 5 | 7 | - | 96 | - | - | - | 400 | |
| Berea - | 1 | - | 1 | 6 | 7 | - | - | 140 | 1 | 1 | 11 | 5 | - | 128 | - | - | - | - | |
| First Pietermaritzburg - | 1 | - | 1 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | |
| TOTAL | 10 | 11 | 10 | 37 | 70 | - | - | 1027 | 4 | 8 | 41 | 49 | 746 | - | - | - | - | 40 | - |

Unattached NATAL

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-------------------|----------|-----------|----------|-----------|-----------|----------|-----------|-------------|------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-------------|-------------|
| Impolweni - | 1 | 20 | 1 | 6 | 28 | 1 | 6 | 580 | 184 | 6 | 8 | 10 | 320 | 10 | 6 | 12 | 450 | 3000 |
| Gordon Memorial - | 1 | 12 | 1 | 5 | 2 | 7 | 16 | 313 | 256 | 12 | - | - | - | 12 | 9 | 7 | 458 | 1500 |
| Mantylburgh - | 1 | 2 | 1 | 7 | 16 | 1 | 20 | 257 | 215 | 1 | 2 | 2 | 40 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 123 | 744 |
| TOTAL | 3 | 34 | 3 | 18 | 46 | 9 | 42 | 1150 | 655 | 19 | 10 | 12 | 360 | 25 | 18 | 21 | 1031 | 5244 |



PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI (FREE CHURCH)

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------|---|---|---|---|----|---|----|----|---|----|------|-----|----|----|----|-----|----|----|----|------|-------|
| Cunningham | - | - | - | 1 | 9 | 2 | 14 | 19 | - | 7 | 957 | 476 | 10 | 15 | 14 | - | 11 | 10 | 8 | 727 | 18000 |
| Ross | - | - | - | 1 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 2 | - | 4 | 71 | 14 | - | - | - | - | 2 | 2 | - | 40 | 250 |
| Main Memorial | - | - | - | 1 | 10 | 1 | 15 | 13 | - | 5 | 543 | 223 | 9 | 14 | 4 | 230 | 14 | 11 | 10 | 790 | - |
| Idutywa | - | - | - | 1 | 11 | 1 | 10 | 4 | - | 3 | 262 | 128 | 5 | 3 | 4 | 100 | 12 | 7 | 8 | 380 | 700 |
| Somerville | - | - | - | 1 | 14 | 1 | 13 | 13 | - | 5 | 410 | 140 | 5 | 3 | 3 | 150 | 8 | 3 | 10 | 422 | 5000 |
| Blythswood | - | - | - | - | - | 1 | - | - | - | - | 12 | - | 4 | 2 | 10 | 220 | 2 | 5 | 5 | 260 | 200 |
| TOTAL | - | - | - | 5 | 48 | 7 | 53 | 51 | - | 24 | 2255 | 981 | 33 | 37 | 35 | 760 | 49 | 38 | 41 | 2619 | ... |

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI (U.P.)

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------|---|---|---|---|----|----|----|----|---|----|------|-----|----|----|----|------|----|----|----|------|-------|
| Enqwali | - | - | - | 1 | 10 | 2 | 12 | - | - | 3 | 330 | 126 | 4 | 8 | 8 | 240 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 120 | 2000 |
| Gillespie | - | - | - | 1 | 6 | 1 | 6 | - | - | 5 | 98 | 121 | 3 | 1 | 3 | 160 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 43 | 300 |
| Buchanan | - | - | - | 1 | 11 | 1 | 17 | 7 | - | 4 | 500 | 109 | 5 | 4 | 4 | 225 | 9 | 8 | 5 | 418 | - |
| Tutura | - | - | - | 1 | 6 | 1 | 9 | 9 | 2 | 4 | 277 | 34 | 5 | 3 | 3 | 160 | 5 | 5 | 2 | 200 | 3000 |
| Malan | - | - | - | 1 | 7 | 1 | 13 | 15 | - | 3 | 391 | 152 | 8 | 10 | 2 | - | 7 | 6 | 3 | 320 | - |
| Mbulu | - | - | - | 1 | 12 | 1 | 22 | 14 | - | 6 | 824 | 200 | 12 | 8 | 4 | 400 | 8 | 8 | 8 | 600 | 10000 |
| Columba | - | - | - | 1 | 11 | 1 | 3 | - | - | 5 | 105 | 42 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 68 | 2 | 2 | - | 68 | - |
| Miller | - | - | - | 1 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 3 | - | 3 | 49 | 39 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 50 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 114 | - |
| Mbonda Mount Frere | - | - | - | 1 | 11 | 1 | 13 | 5 | - | 4 | 373 | 109 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 52 | 5 | 4 | 1 | 156 | 1100 |
| TOTAL | - | - | - | 9 | 79 | 10 | 99 | 53 | 2 | 37 | 2947 | 932 | 44 | 41 | 28 | 1355 | 44 | 40 | 23 | 2039 | ... |



TABLE II.

SUMMARY OF STATISTICS

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------------------|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-------|------|-----|-----|------|-----|-----|------|-------|-----|
| Presbytery of Capetown ... | 4 | 5 | 11 | 4 | 12 | 33 | 5 | 635 | ... | 5 | 33 | 725 | 1 | 1 | 200 | 1820 | |
| Adelaide ... | 5 | 11 | 13 | 28 | 34 | ... | 3 | 562 | 93 | 8 | 26 | 505 | 2 | 2 | 109 | 2070 | |
| Kaffraria (F.C.) | 12 | 45 | 7 | 103 | 107 | 3 | 7 | 3501 | 1327 | 42 | 61 | 1582 | 38 | 44 | 2948 | ... | |
| Transkei (F.C.) | 5 | 48 | 10 | 53 | 51 | ... | 24 | 2255 | 981 | 33 | 37 | 760 | 49 | 41 | 2619 | ... | |
| Transkei (U.P.) | 9 | 79 | 10 | 99 | 53 | 2 | 37 | 2947 | 932 | 44 | 41 | 1355 | 44 | 23 | 2039 | ... | |
| Natal ... | 10 | 11 | 2 | 37 | 70 | ... | ... | 1027 | 4 | 8 | 41 | 746 | ... | ... | 40 | ... | |
| Transvaal ... | 4 | 4 | 4 | 16 | 28 | 9 | ... | 488 | 33 | 6 | 26 | 468 | 1 | 3 | 90 | ... | |
| Unattached (Natal) ... | 3 | 34 | 1 | 18 | 46 | ... | 42 | 1130 | 655 | 19 | 10 | 360 | 25 | 21 | 1031 | 5244 | |
| Unattached (Colony) ... | 1 | ... | ... | 6 | 10 | ... | ... | 200 | ... | 2 | 10 | 200 | ... | ... | ... | ... | |
| TOTALS ... | 53 | 230 | 57 | 372 | 432 | 14 | 118 | 12765 | 4025 | 167 | 285 | 6701 | 160 | 132 | 141 | 19076 | ... |



TABLE III.

TOTAL NUMBER OF MEMBERS.

FREE CHURCH.

| | | |
|---------------------------------|-------|-------------|
| Presbytery of Kaffraria | 3,501 | |
| „ Transkei | 2,255 | |
| „ Natal | 1,150 | |
| | ———— | Total 6,906 |

UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

| | | |
|--|-------|---------------------------|
| Presbytery of Adelaide | 562 | |
| „ Transkei | 2,947 | |
| | ———— | Total 3,509 |
| Presbytery of Natal | 1,027 | |
| „ Capetown | 635 | |
| „ Transvaal | 488 | |
| Congregation of Port Elizabeth | 200 | |
| | ———— | Total 2,350 |
| | | Grand Total <u>12,765</u> |



TABLE IV.

TOTAL NUMBER OF EUROPEANS.

| | | | | | |
|---------------------------|--------------------|----|----|----|-------|
| Presbytery of Capetown .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | 635 |
| .. | Adelaide .. | .. | .. | .. | 240 |
| .. | Kaffraria .. | .. | .. | .. | 588 |
| .. | Transkei (F.C.) .. | .. | .. | .. | 12 |
| .. | Natal .. | .. | .. | .. | 1,027 |
| .. | Transvaal .. | .. | .. | .. | 488 |
| .. | Port Elizabeth .. | .. | .. | .. | 200 |
| TOTAL | | | | | 3,190 |

TOTAL NUMBER OF NATIVES.

| | | | | | |
|---------------------------|--------------------|----|----|----|-------|
| Presbytery of Capetown .. | .. | .. | .. | .. | — |
| .. | Adelaide .. | .. | .. | .. | 322 |
| .. | Kaffraria .. | .. | .. | .. | 2,913 |
| .. | Transkei (F.C.) .. | .. | .. | .. | 2,243 |
| .. | Natal .. | .. | .. | .. | 1,150 |
| .. | Transvaal .. | .. | .. | .. | — |
| .. | Port Elizabeth .. | .. | .. | .. | — |
| .. | Transkei (U.P.) .. | .. | .. | .. | 2,947 |
| TOTAL | | | | | 9,575 |



TABLE V.

TOTALS OF PRESBYTERIAN CHURCHES IN SOUTH AFRICA.

| | Members. | Adherents. |
|---|----------|------------|
| Dutch Reformed Church, Cape Colony | 92,101 | 211,339 |
| " " " Orange Free State | 29,944 | 72,355 |
| " " " Transvaal | 27,064 | 59,516 |
| " " " Natal.. .. | 2,045 | 4,360 |
| " " " Bechuanaland | 1,747 | 4,415 |
| " " " Mission Church | 6,891 | 23,765 |
| English and Native Presbyterian Churches .. | 12,765 | — |
| Basuto Church | 9,277 | 50,000 |
| TOTALS | 181,834 | — |

Total Presbyterian population of Cape Colony as per census of 1894:—

Dutch Reformed:—

| | | |
|------------------|---------|--|
| White | 228,627 | |
| Coloured | 63,874 | |
| | 292,501 | |

English Presbyterian:—

| | | |
|-----------------------------|--------|--|
| White | 12,684 | |
| Native and Coloured | 24,412 | |
| | 37,096 | |

| | | |
|---------------|---------|--|
| TOTAL | 329,597 | |
|---------------|---------|--|

Total proportion of Presbyterian to whole white population of Cape Colony equal 64·02.



APPENDIX II.

Dinner at the Beach Hotel.

On the invitation of Mr. John Walker, Capetown, a large gathering of Presbyterian Ministers and Elders, together with ministers representing other denominations and the Mayor of East London, dined at the Beach Hotel on Thursday evening. The chair was occupied by the host, who was supported by the Rev. J. Smith of Pietermaritzburg, Natal, and Mr. D. Rees, Mayor of the town. The dinner was excellently served, and reflected great credit on the management of the hotel. The greatest harmony prevailed, and the meeting was of a most enjoyable character.

The Chairman proposed in loyal terms the toast of "Her Majesty the Queen," which was duly honoured, followed by what may be called the toast of the evening, "Peace and Prosperity to the Presbyterian Church of South Africa," coupled with the name of the Rev. J. Smith, Chairman of the Council.

Mr. Smith, in responding, said some men were born to honour and others had greatness thrust upon them. When he left Natal a few days ago he didn't think he would have to occupy his present place, and had not the slightest idea that he would occupy the position he had filled during the past few days. To his own mind he could only account for it by supposing that he had been mistaken for some one else. He was exceedingly grateful to his brethren for the honour they had done him in asking him to preside over them, and for the honour of having to respond to the toast so heartily received. The peace and prosperity of the Presbyterian Church of South Africa had lain near the heart of many of them for years, but only in recent times had it been possible to take steps towards realising the idea of a Union of the Churches. The facilities provided by such gentlemen as their host of that evening in the matter of conveyance to central points had tended to bring about the happy issue now arrived at. Peace and prosperity to any church must of course be desirable, and there could be nothing like prosperity unless there was real peace. He was safe in saying that the spirit of unanimity which prevailed in the meetings of Council during the last few days might be taken as characteristic of the spirit prevailing amongst the Presbyterian churches scattered throughout South Africa. They wanted to go, and meant to go to their brethren of other denominations with the outward and visible token and expression of the fact that there was peace amongst themselves. When men sought union they might argue backward to the inward spirit of harmony and love. This prevailed amongst the Presbyterian Churches scattered throughout South Africa, from Pretoria right through to the point of the continent at Capetown, forging links between the scattered congregations of Presbyterians, thus cementing a union among them greater perhaps than any yet attained in South Africa. In a limited way, both amongst the Colonial charges and native mission charges, much earnest work had been done, and now was coming the ripening stage so far as union was concerned. They were still going to extend amongst their own colour and amongst the aborigines of the land. These were the aspirations to which they would address themselves, and seek, by God's blessing, to accomplish in the days before them. The meetings in which they had been addressing themselves to the question of union had been, to his great pleasure, in this later stage most harmonious, and they owed a great deal to their worthy host for the spirit of



unanimity and harmony which prevailed (applause). He had read the other day a notice of the life of a man whose name was everywhere received with respect and honour—Principal Cairns—(applause), a man whose heart was in the matter of union between two Presbyterian Churches in Scotland. That union was taken in hand 16 or 18 years ago, but the negotiations were broken off before anything was accomplished, and several noble hearts were literally broken over the failure. Principal Cairns wrote:—"If the work had been more to the Devil's mind it would have been far easier than it turned out." Whilst they in South Africa were seeking to consolidate for the benefit of their own people and also for the purpose of making fresh aggression, they did it in the spirit of the utmost feeling of love for those fighting under other banners than their own (applause). He thought they were in the position of the ensign who carried his colours right ahead of his men, and when the Colonel sent word to bring back the colours, his answer was: "Bring up the men to the colours" (applause). They wanted the brethren and the Presbyteries to come up to the colours. They on their part would serve their common Master, and they wished God-speed to other brethren who were serving the same Master. Mr. Smith concluded by thanking them for the manner in which the toast had been proposed and received (loud applause).

The Rev. Mr. Don proposed the health of "Their Host." Mr. Walker had shown great interest in the Church. He was a busy man, but, unlike many others, he gave some of his time to Church matters. Their proceedings reminded him of Edinburgh in the month of May. Mr. Walker's active assistance suggested the Home custom, where elders took as much part in the discussions as the Ministers. They would be glad to have their business managed by business men. Mr. Walker applied business principles to ecclesiastical discussion, and expedited the work. This was meant as a word in season for gentlemen whom he saw present, and hoped to see hereafter taking an important share in the business of the Church (applause). They were glad to welcome Mr. Walker as a Presbyterian elder, and taking a lively interest in the Presbyterian Church of South Africa, willing to give time, trouble, and pains to the work. He was still better known to the community in connection with Railways (applause). They hoped the enterprise with which he was connected in this part of the country would be realised (hear, hear). The opening up of the country to Fort Beaufort would enable the population to travel more, and provide markets for their produce. If this were once attained things would improve. The Presbyterian Church in South Africa as a whole has not been sufficiently visible. There were churches here and there in this part of the country, and these take an interest in missions, but speaking for the whole of the country it has not been sufficiently visible to the eyes of the community. The Presbyterian Church was one of the largest, if not the largest Protestant body in the world. One of the results of their proceedings would be that their Church in South Africa would hereafter be more in evidence. He called upon them to drink to the health and prosperity of their host, Mr. Walker.

Mr. Walker on rising was greeted with hearty cheers. He said a demonstration of that sort rather upset even a Walker. He regarded their acceptance of his invitation as a great honour to him. It was the first Presbyterian meeting of the kind in South Africa, but he hoped it would not be the last. He thought it was the duty of the laymen to entertain the clergy. He was old enough to recollect the disruption of 1843. His father was then a representative elder in Edinburgh,—one of those who walked out, some to the right and others to the left. It stirred up the religious element which had dwindled in Scotland at the time. They saw that all denominations and Presbyteries were turning to union in South Africa. The mother country had followed other examples from the Colony, and she would follow this one. It



was an honour to him to be associated with the first steps taken in connection with this union. The unanimity at their deliberations was most marked. It was a great thing that everything should be done so unanimously, peacefully, and happily. He had presided at many boards for a number of years at which there had been ministers of various denominations, but he never had a single division or a vote. He knew it was quite natural for ministers to discharge a certain amount of steam. They would have their opportunity in the General Assemblies. Every delegate present at the recent meetings felt his great responsibility and discharged it, and unanimity prevailed. He was proud and gratified that the members and office-bearers and friends had gathered that night to testify their regard for the Presbyterian Church of South Africa, and he would long remember the honour they had done him (loud applause).

The Rev. Mr. Smith, in a very appreciative speech, recognised the valuable services rendered by the Secretary, the Rev. J. T. Ferguson, who had at this time been assisted by Mr. Laing, and also acknowledged the work of Mr. J. O. Paterson, a delegate who by his gift of shorthand had done so much to help forward the proceedings.

Messrs. Ferguson, Laing, and Paterson suitably replied, the first in a very interesting speech.

The Rev. Mr. Lennox, M.A., proposed the health of the visiting brethren, to which the Rev. Mr. Gray of Pretoria responded.

The Rev. Mr. Maver proposed "The Brethren of other Denominations," which the Revs. Muller, Theobald, and Hay acknowledged.

The Chairman proposed "Success to East London," coupled with the name of His Worship the Mayor. Unless there is a good Mayor and a flourishing town the Church suffers, especially in the plate. He could testify that East London was advancing with rapid strides. He had not seen the Park, but heard glowing descriptions of it. He had seen fine buildings and a splendid square without a match in any city; wide, well-kept streets, and other undoubted evidences of energy, and as strangers they had every evidence of hospitality. He therefore asked them to drink success and increased success to East London and its worthy Mayor.

Mr. Rees said the toast that had been so kindly proposed was one very dear to his heart, as it was to every East Londoner. He was there with very great pleasure as the guest of Mr. Walker in company with the friends of the Presbyterian Church, and he rejoiced with them in the unity and harmony brought about by the meeting. It was gratifying that the movement towards unity had found its first form, as it were, in this part of a country, which at the present time had so many attractions, as mentioned by Mr. Gray, not the least of which was gold. It was particularly gratifying to them at East London that the Council had decided on East London as the place for bringing the movement to a successful issue. The Mayor concluded by inviting the delegates, on the conclusion of their deliberations, to devote some time to making a closer acquaintance with the many attractions of East London. He thanked the company for the kind expressions and the cordial manner in which they received the toast of prosperity to East London.

The proceedings, which were of a very pleasant and successful nature, closed with the Doxology.

(See *The East London Despatch*, July 24, 1895.)



THE THEOLOGICAL DEPARTMENT

AT

LOVEDALE

(Reprinted from the Christian Express.)

SYNOD REPORT ON STUDENTS,
JULY, 1895.

LOVEDALE:
PRINTED AT THE MISSION PRESS,
June 1895.



19. Mrs.
Stuart of
Burnshill.

The Synod deeply regret to record the death of Mrs. Stuart of Burnshill. For many years she was well known for her philanthropic and missionary activity amongst the women of the Mission. Her sudden death has been a very great loss both to the Congregations of Burnshill and Pirie. The Synod extend their heartfelt sympathy to Mr. Stuart, and his family in the hour of mourning.

20. The Rev.
J. D. Don.

The Synod deeply regret to record the death of the Rev. J. D. Don of King Williamstown. For many years Mr. Don acted as Clerk, and as Treasurer of the Synod. His services were ungrudgingly given to all the affairs of the Mission. Mr. Don was the leader of the Synod in all practical work. It was through his endeavours that many a forward movement was taken. He schemed and carried out the Missions in the North, and grudged no labour in helping to spread the Gospel of Christ. Distinguished alike in character and in talents, he commanded a position in Church affairs and in the higher political affairs of the country, that has fallen to the lot of few men. His interest in the natives of the country was manifested in various ways beside those of the ecclesiastical; his enthusiasm for righteousness ever led him to plead the cause of the oppressed; and his insight into the events of the day made him for many a leader and guide. To all the members of the Synod, he stood in the relation of a tried friend. His sudden death came to them as a loss, that may never be repaired. The Synod sympathise with the family and the friends of Mr. Don in their grief and sorrow.

Adjourned to meet at 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) M. J. C. MATHESON,
Moderator.

Friday, 17th July 1903, 2.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The sitting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the morning sitting were read and approved.



REPORT ON THEOLOGICAL STUDENTS AT LOVEDALE.

At the close of the first session of 1895 six students finished their theological course at Lovedale by passing the Exit Examination in Theology.

THE STUDENTS.

The names of the candidates for the final examination were :—

| | |
|--------------------|-----------------------------|
| Joseph Dambuza, | Presbytery of Natal. |
| Candlish Koti, | Presbytery of the Transkei. |
| Yekelo Mbali, | Presbytery of Kaffraria. |
| Ndongo Matshikwe, | ” ” |
| Petwell Matshikwe, | ” ” |
| Andries Ontong, | Congregational Union. |

THE CURRICULUM.

As it may be of interest both to those who are in sympathy with mission work and to those natives, who intend studying for the ministry, we present here a summary of the Theological Course, approved by the Churches interested in it.

Candidates for entrance into the Theological Department in Lovedale must show evidence that they have been instructed in



the ordinary branches of knowledge as far as they are required for the Examination for the Matriculation certificate of the University of the Cape of Good Hope. The possession of the Matriculation certificate exempts them from an entrance examination. In certain circumstances other courses of study or certificates are accepted in place of the Matriculation one.

ARRANGEMENT OF CLASSES.

The curriculum in Theology extends over six sessions or three years and embraces the subjects of the following classes :—

First Year—English Bible, Apologetics, History of Old Testament Church, and Mental Science.

Second Year—English Bible, Systematic Theology, Church History and Ethics.

Third Year—English Bible, Systematic Theology, Pastoral Theology and History of Missions.

THE TUTORS IN THEOLOGY.

During the three last years, these students have attended the various classes of the Theological curriculum under the main charge of the Rev. T. D. Philip B.A., Tutor in Theology to the Congregational Union. The subjects of lecture and instruction for which he has been responsible, have been the English Bible, History of Old Testament Church, Church History and Pastoral Theology.

For several sessions, the Rev. Robert Johnston gave instruction in Systematic Theology; the Rev. D. D. Stormont in Logic, Mental Science, Ethics, and Theology and the Rev. J. Lennox in Theology, Church History, the History of Missions, and Ethics.

THE EXAMINATIONS.

Frequent class examinations were undergone by the students during the course of their training; much voluntary mission and Church work was undertaken by them; preaching and interpreting formed part of their ordinary duties. The Exit Examination in accordance with the syllabus, issued by the Presbytery of Kaffraria, and approved by others, interested in individual students, was held on the 29th 30th and 31st of May.



SUBJECTS.

EXAMINERS.

| | |
|--|-------------------|
| I. <i>Kaffir</i> , I. and II. Samuel, St. Luke, and I. Corinthians | } Dr. Ross. |
| II. <i>Exegesis of English Bible</i> , Psalms 1-x. St. Luke, and I. Corinthians. | } Mr. Mzimba. |
| III. <i>Biblical Analysis</i> , Wright's Old Testament Introduction, Dod's New Testament Introduction. | } Mr. Hanesworth. |
| IV. <i>Church History</i> , The First Three Centuries and the Reformation. | } Mr. Ferguson. |
| V. <i>Theology</i> , The Doctrines of God, and of the Sacraments. | } Mr. B. Ross. |
| VI. <i>Ethics</i> , Butler's Three Sermons. | Dr. Stewart. |

EXIT EXAMINATION PAPERS.

A selection of the papers that were given to the six theological students is given below. Five sets of answers were examined by the Presbytery's examiners, while one set was examined by those of the Congregational Union.

EXIT EXAMINATION IN THEOLOGY.

SOME EXAMPLES OF QUESTIONS.

SCRIPTURE KNOWLEDGE.

Answers must be given either in Kaffir or in English.

- 1 What circumstances led to the choice of the first Jewish King? Wherein lay the wrongness of the demand for a King?
- 2 How was justice administered in the reigns of Saul and David?
- 5 Write a short life of John the Baptist.
- 7 Give briefly in your own words the parable in which Jesus Christ teaches the power of persevering prayer.
- 8 Write a short note upon idolatry in Corinth. What does St. Paul teach either about spiritual gifts or about the Resurrection?
- 10 Explain with context :
 Surely the bitterness of death is past.
 Man ! thy sins are forgiven thee.
 Shew me a penny.
 We have Abraham to our father.
 A tinkling cymbal.
 Christ sent me not to baptise but to preach the Gospel.



PRACTICAL THEOLOGY.

- 1 Write a careful introduction and analysis of the fifth or the tenth Psalm.
- 2 Give brief outlines of the Parable of the Great Supper, and indicate the lines of your interpretation of it.
- 3 Give a short introduction, including date, circumstances and outlines of the 1st Epistle to the Corinthians.
- 4 Draw up by means of your Bible a detailed analysis of 1 Cor. xv. showing clearly the lines of argument.
- 5 Draw up short sermon notes on 1 Cor. 1 : 23.
- 6 Write brief exegetical notes on any four of the following :—
 The Kingdom of God.
 But desire earnestly the best gifts.
 The interpretation of tongues.
 Woe unto you lawyers ! for ye take away the keys of knowledge.
 For the Son of Man came to seek and to save that which was lost.
 The Lord said unto me, Thou art my son.
 What is. . . the son of man that thou visitest him.

BIBLICAL ANALYSIS.

- 1 State briefly what you know about the origin, the value and the influence of the Septuagint version of the Old Testament.
- 3 Who were the prophets of the exile ? Write the life of any one of them with special reference to his prophecies.
- 6 State briefly the facts that point to the authorship of the Fourth Gospel. What is the theme of that Gospel ?
- 7 Arrange in chronological order the Epistles of St. Paul, making remarks upon the assigned dates.
- 8 Remark on the authorship of the Epistle to the Hebrews.
- 10 State briefly and criticise, any one of various systems of interpretation that have been applied to The Revelation.

CHURCH HISTORY.

- 1 Describe briefly the condition of the Jewish and Gentile world at the time of Christ's birth, and show how the world was then being prepared for the preaching of the Gospel of the Kingdom of God.
- 3 What considerations led the Roman Emperors to persecute the Christians ? Under what Emperor was the First Great Persecution waged, and how did it effect the general prosperity of the Church ?
- 6 What influence had the Revival of Learning and the Invention of Printing in paving the way for the Reformation ?
- 10 What position did the Reformers assign to the Word of God, and the doctrine of Justification by Faith and why ?



SYSTEMATIC THEOLOGY

2 "The Sacraments are signs and seals, and they appeal to the mind and to the heart." Explain this statement, and distinguish between the manner of the appeal in each case.

4 "Christ Himself is freely offered to us in the Gospel, by faith He becomes ours, through faith we become one with Him." Show how each of these statements is exemplified in the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper.

5 State what is:—(a) the duty of the church in reference to persons to be admitted to the Lord's table:—(b) and the responsibility of the persons themselves.

6 Show how Scripture, Church History, and the present day experience of believers each contributes something to the formation of our Doctrine of God.

9 Show how The Kingdom of God as preached by Christ implies the Doctrine of the Trinity.

ETHICS.

1 What do you understand by Conscience? Give other names for it and also Butler's description or definition.

4 What is meant by the 'Supremacy of Conscience?' If you accept that as a fact does it follow that conscience is a sufficient rule and standard of duty? Discuss this question.

5 Explain the uses in Butler of the words "Nature" "following nature," "acting morally," "being moral."

REPORT OF EXAMINERS.

The results of the examination held in May are very favourable to the students, who have now finished their curriculum. All of them have satisfied the Presbytery examiners, and they will doubtless present themselves for license to their respective Presbyteries at an early date.

The following extracts are selected from the reports of the examiners.

The examiner in Scripture Knowledge writes:—"As evincing a knowledge of Scripture the papers are good, though not of equal merit. The language—Kaffir,—also is good, being clear and simple, though there are differences here too. . . . In the formative period of Christianity among a people to whom it is new, those who have the guiding of thought should be most careful to convey the ideas of Scripture in words best fitted for that purpose."

The examiner in Systematic Theology as well as others urges upon the students the prime necessity of a thorough grasping of the English language. "All in all I think the students have



done very creditable work in this subject. I would however press very strongly upon them the fact that they must read English steadily in future if they are not to lose most of what they have gained."

The examiner in Biblical Analysis reports that the results were upon the whole very good. "In New Testament Criticism especially the students give evidence of careful training of much intelligence and of independent thought."

The examiner in Practical Theology says that the work of the students has been done with care. The hand writing is good, the exegesis careful, but proportion is wanting in the sermon outlines.

The examiner in Church History reports:—"If we allow for the disadvantages under which Native students labour, we must say that the papers show fair ability and on the whole a good knowledge of the special periods of study. . . . The ability to discern the bearing and application of the principles underlying the facts of Church History seems to need development."

The examiner in Ethics reports:—"Papers carefully done, and shewing a very creditable degree of acquaintance with the subject of examination."

In the detailed reports on the papers two matters are especially indicated for the future guidance of students in Theology—the need of a thorough grounding in English, and of the accurate exegesis of Scripture.

CONVENER'S REPORT.

The Clerks of the Presbyteries, to which the students belong, have been informed of the results of the Exit Examination and have received the corrected papers of their students. In the cases of Messrs. Yekelo Mbali, Ndongo Matshikwe, and Petwell Matskikwe, the convener would propose to the Synod the advisability of admitting them to license as probationers either at the Synod in July or at the Presbytery in October.

DAVID D. STORMONT
Convener.

Printed at the Lovedale Mission Press.



MEMORANDUM ON THEOLOGICAL COURSE.

THE REV. T. D. PHILIP, B.A., LOVEDALE.

In bringing to a close my ten years' residence at Lovedale in the capacity of Theological Tutor, I must first thank the Free Church of Scotland, and more especially the Principal and the Board of Education at Lovedale, for the hearty and generous way in which they have carried out the provisions of the Agreement between the Congregational, Free, and United Presbyterian Churches, made at Grahamstown in September 1884.

The programme of Theological Education then drawn up, has been carried out with more or less strictness, and the endeavour has been made to impart an education approximating in the subjects taught to that which is prescribed for Theological Students in Scotland. In one very important respect the imitation of that model was not attempted. It was decided not to make Latin, Greek, and Hebrew any part of the scheme of theological education prescribed. What has been distinctively called scholarship was regarded as unattainable by native students, within the time that could be devoted to their Theological training, and a mere smattering of it was regarded as worse than useless. The spirit of the present age has placed the results of the ripest scholarship within easy reach of those who make little or no pretension to a knowledge of the dead languages, and what is there to prevent native students from availing themselves of such results? Even with this reservation, the



programme erected a standard for native Theological education corresponding somewhat to the general progress made by the natives of South Africa, and kept it parallel in some subjects but lower and less complete than the course prescribed at home. The same sort of knowledge was to be acquired. The acquisition of such Biblical knowledge was regarded as of much greater value to native pastors than the development of the critical faculty.

The preliminary course, instead of ending with a Bachelor's, or Master's degree, was to end with a Cape Matriculation pass, which is lower than the status that enables a man to enter the course of Literature and Arts at a home college, instead of quitting it for his Theological Hall. As a fact, only one of the students who passed through the course had matriculated before he entered, and had that condition been rigidly exacted, the whole scheme must have been abandoned at the outset. To get classes at all, men have had to be taken whose attainments fell short of those required for Matriculation. One does not need his ten fingers to count all the natives in South Africa who have matriculated in the Cape University. We hoped that an impulse would be given to many natives, stirring them up to the attainment of this modest minimum of general knowledge, but we have been disappointed.

This has been discouraging in the extreme to us, who desired to impart a solid substratum of general as well as Theological knowledge to such as were to exercise the ministry among their people. To some degree this is probably owing to deficiencies which are physical and hereditary. This will be slowly corrected by a perseverance in education through some generations, and such improvement would probably be already discernible, if we had a wide induction from facts. At Lovedale, we find the children of those who have received the best education, distinguished by mental activity. This physical deficiency is not however easily distinguished from the effects of early environment, which will also be more thoroughly improved, the longer we persevere in educating the young.

The third retarding influence upon intellectual development is that of language. I know nothing with which our practice of making the English language the vehicle through which all branches of knowledge are conveyed to their minds, can be better



compared, than with the universal use of the Latin language by the Catholic church, as the vehicle of education during the middle ages. With many of their pupils it resulted in a jargon of ungrammatical sounds, which became notorious as monkish Latin. We often are amused at the style of English made use of by our native friends in their epistles. A few attain to a perfect mastery of the language, but this is rare. It is notorious that they may understand correct English when spoken to them, while they would utterly fail to express correctly in English what they really know. To some extent, no doubt, when taught in English, they fail to form correct conceptions of the matter taught; but they do not fail in understanding, to anything like the extent to which they fail in the ability to express their own meaning in that language. It is admitted to be easier for an Englishman to translate Latin into English, than to translate English into Latin. Now all my own observations assure me that a Kaffir class may very well understand their teacher lecturing, who would make a very sad hash of syntax in giving an account of the lecture. This is fortunately a deficiency on the less important side, because our students, after all, have to teach their own people, not in English, but in Kaffir, Sesuto or Dutch, as the case may be. Occasionally they have to act as a medium of communication with the authorities, or with other English people, and it is expedient, though not necessary, that they should be able to do so correctly and ably. For instance, when they take their seats as ministers in a presbytery, or synod, or in a meeting of the Congregational Union, and matters of common interest are discussed, this is highly desirable. It is a pity that their instructors in the English language have not, as a rule, a corresponding knowledge of the vernacular with which their pupils have been from childhood familiar. When they have entered the Theological class, the Tutors in correcting their compositions, have had to mark errors in English as well as defective statements of the matter discussed in their compositions, and naturally feel that a knowledge of the *matter* is at that stage of more importance than the *manner* of its expression. They may feel that they cannot treat their lectures as mere exercises in composition. That should have all been learnt before they entered the classes.



What then is to be done to remedy this state of affairs? One of two things. Either to maintain the standard prescribed for entrance to the Theological classes, making it *actual* matriculation, and keeping the exit examination up to the corresponding mark; or lowering the requirement for entrance, and being content practically to lower our expectations for the exit examinations. If we adopt the former alternative of exacting Matriculation, or what is *really* tantamount to it, then we may say farewell to Theological classes for some years to come. If we can continue to keep this standard in view, as a goal towards which we are striving, but unattainable at present, and carry on our operations, with what is practically a lower standard both for entrance and for exit, the preliminary classes between the Teacher's certificate and the Theological classes, may be taught with this study of English composition prominently in view.

Even of higher importance than this point of language, is unquestionably the Art of Thinking. If these two things can be efficiently taught in the intermediate stage, the result of exit examinations will be far more satisfactory. If not, then during the Theological course itself, time must be specially devoted to them even at the sacrifice of much material knowledge which might be acquired in the hours set apart for the other studies. This would not be a sacrifice of what is substantial to what is superficial and showy; but would rather be the preference of a smaller quantity of knowledge definitely and thoroughly mastered, to a larger amount superficially and inaccurately known. Whatever is learnt let it be thoroughly learnt,—with the sentiment that if a *little* knowledge is a dangerous thing, the best corrective for such a danger, is to make the knowledge real, and as far as we can secure its reality, let us go on to make it *more*. Pretentiousness must be discountenanced to the utmost.

T. DURANT PHILIP.

LOVEDALE,

JULY 1st, 1895.

Printed at the Lovedale Mission Press.



MINUTES
OF
THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA.

—:O:—

At King William's Town, 17th day of July 1896: Which day the Synod of Kaffraria was opened with public worship in St. Andrew's Church, conducted by the Moderator—Rev. W. Stuart.

July 17th. The Synod met this day in St. Andrew's Church and was constituted by the Moderator.

Sederunt: Revs. Dr. Ross, Dr. Stewart, W. J. B. Moir, D. D. Young, P. Mzimba, E. Makiwane, W. Stuart, J. T. Ferguson, R. H. Abel, D. D. Stormont, E. Tsewu, J. B. Ross, M. C. J. Matheson, and the Clerk,—*Ministers*. Messrs. J. Masingata, Mfazwe Galela, Patuleni Kakaza, W. Ririe, Isaiah Umfundisi, Elders.

2 Roll. The Synod proceeded to make up the Roll as follows:

Presbytery of Kaffraria.

Revs. Bryce Ross, D.D., Pirie; James Stewart, D.D. M.D., Lovedale; J. D. Don, King William's Town; W. J. B. Moir; P. J. Mzimba, Lovedale; E. Makiwane, Macfarlane; W. Stuart, Burnshill; A. Hanesworth, Alice and Fort Beaufort; J. T. Ferguson, East London; D. D. Stormont, Lovedale; R. H. Abel, East London West; E. Tsewu, Johannesburg; J. Lennox, Lovedale; W. Mpamba, Zoutpansberg—*Ministers*. Messrs. W. Ririe,



King William's Town ; T. Bryson, Gonubie ; Jeremiah Masingata, Burnshill ; Mfazwe Galela, Lovedale ; Nicholas Bovula, Macfarlan ; John Ranuga, Pirie ; J. O. Paterson, East London ; James Dallas, East London West—*Elders*.

Presbytery of the Transkei.

Revs. Richard Ross, Cunningham (*Emeritus*) ; D. Doig Young, Main ; J. McLaren, Blythswood ; J. Thomson, Duff ; D. L. Erskine, Somerville ; J. Brownlee Ross, Cunningham ; M. J. C. Matheson, Ross—*Ministers*.

Messrs. Patuleni Kakaza, Main ; Isaiah Umfundisi, Duff—*Elders*.

3 Apologies for Absence. The Clerk stated that telegrams had been received from Messrs. Thomson and Moir regretting their inability to attend. Mr. B. Ross explained that Mr. McLaren had proposed being present, but had been advised by his doctor rather to go to the sea on ground of health.

4 Election of Moderator. Proposed by the Clerk that Dr. Stewart be elected Moderator for the year, seconded by Mr. Young, and unanimously agreed to. Dr. Stewart took the chair.

5 Business Committee. The Clerk gave in the Report of the Business Committee as to the order of the Synod's business, which was accepted. The chief points of last Synod's business were gone over by the clerk.

6 Dambuza. Read minute of Presbytery of Kaffraria, with reference to C. J. Dambuza, formerly a Student at Lovedale, now a Licentiate of the Presbytery of Natal, labouring at Tati. The Presbytery ask the Synod's sanction to the ordination of Dambuza, should that step seem to them desirable. Read also Dambuza's letter to the Clerk of Presbytery which complains that the want of ordination cripples him in his work. Moved by Mr. Young that sanction be given to the ordination of Dambuza, seconded by Mr. Ross, and agreed to.

7 Union: Minute of Presbytery of Transkei. Read minute of Presbytery of Transkei, dated 11th March, 1896, as follows: "The Presbytery discussed the basis of Union in its final form, and approved of the same, and resolve to enter the



Union proposed, provided that the General Assembly of the Free Church give its sanction to the same, and also that the Presbytery of Kaffraria is prepared to enter with us into the Union."

Minute of
Presbytery of
Kaffraria.

Read also minute of the Presbytery of Kaffraria, dated July 16th, 1896, as follows: The Presbytery is not unwilling to enter the Union. They find however, on the Reports of Members, that the Native congregations and office-bearers are not sufficiently informed and interested in the matter to justify them in proceeding at once.

Moreover, as the F. Missions Committee's minute on the subject has only come into their hands within the last few days and involves many changes which they have not yet made themselves familiar with, they do not feel ready to act upon it forthwith. *Resolved*, therefore, for the present to postpone a decision, and meantime to place the whole question more formally before the congregations, especially the native ones, requiring them to send up definite answers within six months." After discussion,

The Clerk moved the following resolution: "This Synod declares itself in favour of such a union as shall include both the European and Mission Churches, in one Church, as they are now included in the Presbyteries of this Synod." Seconded by Mr. Mzimba, and agreed to.

Adjourned till 3 p.m.

JAMES STEWART,
Moderator.

Met as adjourned. Minutes of last Diet confirmed.

8 Idutywa
elder.

Read letter from Mr. Thomson stating that the bearer Isaiah Umfundisi is the representative of Duff Kirk Session at Presbytery and Synod but that his commission cannot be found. In view of the great distance he has come to attend the meeting, the Synod agrees to receive the Idutywa elder as a member of Synod without a formal commission. But an Elder must either present a Commission or be on the Roll of Presbytery.

9 Union, con-
tinued.

Resumed the discussion on Union. It was agreed to add to the motion an instruction to Presbyteries to bring the whole subject of the proposed union,



and all that it involves, before the sessions and congregations in a formal and definite manner, requiring them to send answers within six months. The Basis of Union along with the 24 Articles of the Faith to be translated and printed in Kaffir and circulated among the congregations.

**Minute to P.
Council.**

Agreed also to transmit the following minute to the Presbyterian Council about to meet: "The Synod is favourable to the Union but finds the difficulties in the way of immediate action greater than had been anticipated. They are not prepared, therefore, to enter immediately into a united church but look forward hopefully to the removal of these difficulties.

**10 Translation
of Basis of
Union.**

It was agreed that the Basis of Union be translated by Messrs. Young and P. Matshikwe, and the 24 Articles by Messrs. Mzimba and Ndongo Matshikwe, the work to be done within three months: the Clerk, Convener.

**11 P. Elizabeth
Application to
Presbytery of
Kaffraria.**

The Clerk gave for the information of the Synod, an account of an application made by certain separatists from Rev. J. Pritchard's congregation at Port Elizabeth to the Presbytery of Kaffraria for countenance. The Presbytery had endeavoured to mediate with a view to heal the breach.

**12 Dutch ap-
plication to
Presbytery of
Kaffraria.**

The Clerk gave for the information of the Synod, an account of an application made to the Presbytery of Kaffraria by certain Dutch people resident in East London and neighbourhood formerly connected with the Dutch Reformed Church, Maclean, to be received as a Dutch speaking congregation with a minister of their own by the Presbytery. In this case also the Presbytery had tried to mediate; but had finally declined the request on account of our relations with the Dutch Reformed Church; promising however to do all that can be done to meet spiritual destitution, and to receive individuals applying in the ordinary way.

**13 Report on
Temperance.**

The Report on Temperance was then called for and read by the convener, Dr. Ross. Mr. Stormont



moved the adoption of the Report. Seconded by the Clerk and agreed to. Discussion adjourned.

Adjourned till 9.30. a.m. to morrow.

JAMES STEWART,

Moderator.

18th July 1896. The Synod met as adjourned. The Moderator having opened with prayer, the minutes of last Diet were confirmed.

Resumed discussion of the Report on Temperance. Dr. Ross urged that the Synod petition in favour of the Liquor Amendment Act introduced by Mr. Innes. The Synod is unanimously in favour of doing so; but it being uncertain whether such a petition would be in time, the matter was referred to a Subcommittee consisting of Dr. Ross and Mr. Stormont. After discussion of the subject in various aspects Messrs. Stormont and Matheson were appointed to draw up a Deliverance, embracing the main points brought out, to be given in at a subsequent sitting.

14 Report on Finance. The Report on Finance was given in by the Treasurer, as follows:

MINISTERS' FUND

| | 1895 | | | | | | | | | 1896 | | | | | | | | |
|------------|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|---|-------------|----|----|-------|----|----|--|--|--|
| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | Total | | | | | |
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | | | |
| Lovedale | 37 | 5 | 5 | 38 | 11 | 8 | 36 | 4 | 2 | 42 | 10 | 5 | 154 | 11 | 8 | | | |
| Macfarlan | — | — | — | 41 | 7 | — | — | — | — | 32 | 19 | 7 | 74 | 6 | 7 | | | |
| Burnhill | 64 | 15 | 2 | 55 | 17 | 6 | 24 | 14 | — | 35 | 5 | 6 | 180 | 12 | 2 | | | |
| Pirie | 12 | 15 | 3 | 16 | 17 | 6 | 16 | 8 | 4 | 16 | 14 | 10 | 62 | 15 | 11 | | | |
| Cunningham | 16 | 17 | 2 | 27 | 6 | 10 | 24 | 9 | — | 31 | 18 | 8 | 100 | 11 | 8 | | | |
| Main | 11 | 10 | — | 12 | — | — | 10 | 9 | 6 | 14 | — | — | 47 | 19 | 6 | | | |
| Duff | — | — | — | 9 | 13 | 9 | — | — | — | 13 | 12 | 7 | 23 | 6 | 4 | | | |
| Somerville | 12 | 0 | 10 | 20 | 2 | 9 | 5 | 0 | 5 | 5 | 9 | 7 | 42 | 13 | 7 | | | |
| Ross | — | — | — | 4 | 11 | 8 | — | — | — | 2 | 19 | — | 7 | 10 | 8 | | | |
| | 155 | 3 | 10 | 226 | 8 | 8 | 117 | 5 | 5 | 195 | 10 | 2 | 694 | 8 | 1 | | | |



MISSION FUND.

| | 1895 | | | 1896 | | | | | | Total | | | | | |
|----------------|-------------|-----|-----|-------------|----|-----|-------------|-----|-----|-------------|----|----|-----|----|----|
| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | | | |
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 7 | 9 | — | 7 | 14 | 4 | 7 | 4 | 10 | 8 | 10 | 1 | 30 | 18 | 3 |
| Macfarlan ... | ... | ... | ... | 8 | 7 | 4 | ... | ... | ... | 6 | 11 | 11 | 14 | 19 | 3 |
| Burnshill ... | 12 | 19 | 1 | 11 | 3 | 6 | 4 | 18 | 9 | 7 | 1 | — | 36 | 2 | 4 |
| Pirie ... | 2 | 11 | — | 3 | 7 | 6 | 3 | 5 | 8 | 3 | 7 | — | 12 | 11 | 2 |
| Cunningham ... | 8 | 8 | 7 | 13 | 3 | 5 | 12 | 4 | 6 | 15 | 19 | 4 | 49 | 15 | 10 |
| Main ... | 2 | 6 | — | 14 | 17 | 6 | 6 | 14 | — | 7 | 13 | 7 | 31 | 11 | 1 |
| Duff ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 | 18 | 9 | ... | ... | ... | 2 | 14 | 6 | 4 | 13 | 3 |
| Somerville ... | 2 | 8 | 1 | 4 | 0 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 11 | 8 | 10 | 5 |
| Ross ... | ... | ... | ... | 18 | 4 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 11 | 9 | 1 | 10 | 1 |
| | 36 | 1 | 9 | 65 | 11 | ... | 35 | 7 | 10 | 53 | 11 | 1 | 190 | 11 | 8 |

TOTAL MINISTERS' AND MISSION FUNDS FROM JULY 1895 TO JUNE 1896.

| | | | |
|-----------------|------|----|---|
| Ministers' Fund | £694 | 8 | 1 |
| Mission Fund | 190 | 11 | 8 |
| | £884 | 19 | 9 |

TOTAL CONTRIBUTION TO SYNOD'S FUNDS FROM EACH STATION, JULY 1895 TO JUNE 1896.

| | £ | s | d |
|----------------|-----|----|-----|
| Lovedale ... | 185 | 9 | 11 |
| Macfarlan ... | 89 | 5 | 10 |
| Burnshill ... | 216 | 14 | 6 |
| Pirie ... | 75 | 7 | 1 |
| Cunningham ... | 150 | 7 | 6 |
| Main ... | 79 | 10 | 7 |
| Duff ... | 27 | 19 | 7 |
| Somerville ... | 51 | 4 | ... |
| Ross ... | 9 | 0 | 9 |
| | 884 | 19 | 9 |

The Contribution from the Missionary Association of St. Andrew's, King William's Town of £24 for an evangelist in Pondoland must be added.

14 Finance. The Synod adopt the Report, noting with satisfaction that the increase over last year's contribution amounts to about £250, rather more than 40 per cent., and that the increase takes place in all the congregations. They thank the Deacons and Collectors very warmly for the efforts made by them so successfully.

Congregational Treasurers are directed to send the quarterly contributions to the Synod's Treasurer with greater regularity and promptness as soon after the end of the quarter as possible.

15 Report on Religion and Morals. The Report on Religion and Morals was read by Mr. Brownlee Ross, joint convener. Discussion adjourned till Monday.

Adjourned till Monday at 10 a.m.

JAMES STEWART.
Moderator.



July 20th. Met as adjourned. In the absence of the Moderator, the Ex-moderator, Rev. W. Stuart, took the chair, and opened with prayer. Minutes of last Diet confirmed. The Revs. J. M. Russell and W. Yule of Cape Town being present were associated with the Synod.

16 T. Templars' Celebration. The attention of the Synod being directed to the fact that the true Templars are now met at Port Elizabeth for the celebration of their 21st Anniversary, it was agreed to send the following telegram: "Synod of Kaffraria greets True Templar Society, recognising good work done in mission field."

17 Religion and Morals. Discussion on Religion and Morals resumed. Agreed that Messrs. Stuart, B. Ross, Young and Makiwane draw up a Deliverance setting forth the salient points, to be submitted at a later sitting.

18 Report on Extension of Missions. Read Report on the Extension of the Mission, drawn up by the Convener, Mr. Richard Ross. Mr. Young moved the adoption of the Report—Seconded by Mr. Mzimba and agreed to.

The Synod thank Mr. Ross for his full, interesting, and stimulating report. They have heard with gratification of the extension at Main and Ross, also of Mr. Mpamba's Mission to Zoutpansberg. They are pleased to hear of the Ugie-Griqua Congregation being taken over at the request of the people, and added to Somerville; and they desire to encourage the various brethren in their efforts to extend still farther. The Synod would rejoice if a Medical Missionary were appointed to West Pondoland, as suggested by the Convener, and hope that the existing arrangements will lead to a development which would in course of time place the need of this beyond question. They will be glad to hear that Mr. Ross has made farther inquiries as to the place referred to by him between our present Station and St. John's.

The Synod desire to place on record their gratitude to God for the remarkable progress which the contrast alluded to by Mr. Ross between the Transkei as it was in 1868, and as it is now, and in the whole field between 1823 and 1896, brings out.

Resolved to appoint a Committee to draw up a Statement for



the Foreign Missions Committee regarding the importance of Johannesburg, and the northward line of development, representing to them the necessity of occupying that field more strongly and efficiently than this Synod is able to do.

19 Zoutpans-
berg and Mr.
Mpamba. Read minutes of Presbyteries of Kaffraria regarding the appointment of Mr. Mpamba to Zoutpansberg. The Clerk gave a *resumé* of the events which have ended with the ordination of Mr. Mpamba, and his mission to Zoutpansberg. Agreed that the period of six months ending with this Synod, referred to in the Minutes of Presbyteries, be prolonged to the Synod of 1897.

20 Expenses
of Delegates. Mr. Stuart stated that the expenses of the Deputation to Zoutpansberg and Johannesburg amounted to £23 6 6. Agreed that this must be met by an advance from the Synod Funds: but that an effort should be made to obtain repayment of a part from the people at both places.

21 Report on
Evangelists. The Report on Evangelists was read by Mr. Young, Joint convener. The number employed is thirty one.—Twenty-five in the Transkei, and six within the Presbytery of Kaffraria, seven at Cunningham, six at Main, five at Somerville, four at Ross, three at Duff, two at Pirie, and four at Burnshill. The total amount spent on their support is £427 of which £114 comes from Synod Fund. The Missionary Association of St. Andrew's, King William's Town, contributes £24; and the U. C. Associations of Burnshill and Blythwood each £12. The rest amounting to £265 is received from friends in Scotland. The Report refers to encouragements connected with the work of these agents. The Committee also make the following recommendations: That additional evangelists be granted to Idutywa and Ross, one for each at £12: and that Cunningham receive £7 10 0 for this year. The Report was adopted with thanks to the Convener, and the recommendations were agreed to.

Adjourned till 3 p.m.

WILLIAM STUART,

Moderator *p.t.*



Met as adjourned. At the request of the Moderator, Mr. Russell engaged in prayer. The Minutes of last Diet were confirmed.

The Report on Education was read by Mr. Moir,

22 Report on Education. in the absence of Mr. Lennox, Joint Convener.

The Synod adopt the Report and thank the Convener. With reference to Day Schools they repeat the injunction of last Synod that the Bible be taught daily for half an hour. They are glad to find that it has been generally attended to, so far as they can learn. They are glad also to hear that the time-table is *really* followed in their schools but they call attention to this matter again, and repeat the former injunction.

The matter of translation from Kaffir into English in connection with the work of the schools was brought forward and discussed. The Synod agreed to make representations on the subject to the Head of the Education Department. Mr. Moir was associated with the Conveners for the purpose of attending to this matter.

Mr. Young read the Report of the Special Committee appointed last Synod to consider the subject of Sunday Schools, and to draw up a scheme fitted to meet the needs of Mission Schools. The

23 Report of Committee on S. Schools.

Report propounds a scheme, without entering into its details.

The Synod thank the Committee for the Report which is to lie on the table meantime. They re-appoint the Committee with instructions to consider the subject still further in all its bearings, and to bring forward a detailed scheme of lessons, with such practical suggestions as may commend themselves to them, to be submitted to the Synod next year.

The Report on Statistics was read by Mr. Moir in the absence of Mr. Lennox. The incompleteness of the returns was complained of both by the

24 Report on Statistics.

Convener and Mr. Moir.

The Synod thank the Convener, adopt the Report so far as it goes, direct that it be completed and when completed published.



25 Work a-
mong natives
at Cape Town.
Rev. J.M. Rus-
sell.

The Rev. J. M. Russell of Cape Town made a statement for the Synod's information regarding work among Kaffir labourers at Cape Town, begun by the Young Men's Fellowship Association of his congregation some years ago, in which Dr. Jane E. Waterston gave invaluable help, and finally carried on by the Wesleyans; who make no attempt to detach our members, however, but refer them to him (Mr. Russell) for admission to sealing ordinances.

The following resolution was agreed to: The Synod has heard with the deepest interest the account given by Mr. Russell. It resolves to record in its minutes and to transmit to Cape Town its hearty thanks (1) to Mr. Russell, and his congregation, especially the Young Men's Fellowship Association and the Kirk Session for their interest in the people. (2) To the Wesleyan brethren in Cape Town for their brotherly conduct with regard to natives from Presbyterian Mission Stations and (3) to Dr. Jane E. Waterston for all she has done and is doing to interest, educate, and minister to the labourers at the docks, and others. They recall her old association with the work at Lovedale and Livingstonia, and greet her as still a missionary fellow-labourer in the Lord.

Do. Do. Rev. W. Yule. The Rev. W. Yule of Cape Town informed the Synod of a work among Kaffirs begun within the last two months in his neighbourhood, two members of his congregation holding services every Sunday. The Synod heard the statement with great interest and referred the matter to its Committee on Evangelists with instructions to correspond with Mr. Yule and consider whether any action can be taken and what, for the purpose of furthering this work.

27 Presbytery of Kaffraria to meet. On the application of the Presbytery of Kaffraria for permission to meet during the Synod, leave was given to meet to-morrow morning.

Adjourned till to-morrow at 3. p.m.

JAMES STEWART,
Moderator.

21st July 1893. Met as adjourned. The Moderator engaged in prayer. The minutes of last Diet were confirmed.



28 Deliverance on the subject of Temperance The Committee charged with the preparation of a Deliverance on the subject of Temperance presented its Report which was adopted, the following becoming the Deliverance of the Synod :

The Synod desires to lay the following matters before the Congregations for their instruction and guidance. It would remind the Kirk Sessions that it has all along held that the chief means to be used in promoting temperance among the people are personal influence and moral suasion. It is believed that no other means will have such a lasting effect upon Christians and others as those. As Congregations are aware total abstinence is not a term of communion in our church. Nevertheless, in the present state of Native Society, with intemperance prevalent among all classes, it is recommended to all to rank themselves among those who endeavour to combat intemperate habits by organization or otherwise. For the encouragement of temperance principles, the Synod enjoins Moderators of Sessions to set apart a day for the purpose of drawing the special attention of Congregations to the evils of intemperance. It is requested that on that day the three regulations on beer drinking formerly passed by the Presbytery of Kaffraria prior to the formation of the Synod, be read in the presence of the Congregations. The Synod regrets that the Statistics on Temperance are not so full as they might have been, and would ask Moderators and Sessions to do all they can to supply Statistics, in order that correct information on the Temperance movement may be obtained.

29 Deliverance on Religion and Morals. The Committee appointed to prepare a Deliverance on the subject of Religion and Morals presented its report. The following Deliverance was agreed to: The Synod finds, (1) That vague ideas respecting Sabbath observance, the Baptismal vow and the relation of the sexes, prevail to a large extent in the Congregations of the Mission: (2) That the reading of the Holy Scripture is neither so general nor so regular as is desirable: (3) That the people generally are comparatively ignorant of the principles of the Presbyterian church, which makes them an easy prey to the propagandist efforts of other denominations: (4) That the manner in which the payment of dowry is insisted on by some



parents has become a source of evil by unnecessarily delaying marriages: (5) That the action of some ministers of other denominations who perform the marriage ceremony in the case of run-away couples tends to undermine the authority of parents and the influence of missionaries.

Accordingly the Synod resolves, (1) That the Moderators of Kirk Sessions be instructed to direct the attention of Congregations on every fitting opportunity to correct views on the observance of the Sabbath, marriage customs and the responsibilities attaching to the Baptismal vow: That the first Sunday of November be set apart as a day when the subject of the Seventh Commandment with special reference to what is known as *ukumetsha* shall be specially dealt with at all the central stations throughout the Mission: (2) That Moderators be instructed to urge their people, both in families and as individuals, to systematic and prayerful reading of the Holy Scriptures, and to convey elementary instruction in the leading principles of Protestantism to their people: (3) That Kirk Sessions be instructed to deal, as in their wisdom they see fit, with parents who delay marriages for the sake of dowry at the risk of the good morals of the young: (4) That sister churches be approached on the subject of run-away marriages, and be specifically requested to act in concert with this Synod in putting a stop to a practice which tends to undermine parental authority and missionary influence, and is not in accordance with the spirit of the marriage law.

30 Messrs.
Smith and
Gray associat-
ed.

The Rev. J. Smith of Maritzburg and the Rev. J. Gray of Pretoria being present were associated with the Synod.

31 Lands and
Titles.

The Clerk gave in a verbal report on lands and Titles. Application has been made to the Lands Department for a church building site at Macfarlan across the boundary of the Mission land. Application has also been made for titles to the lands at Macfarlan already surveyed and long in possession of the Mission. An application has also been made for building and garden lots at Falconer, one of the outstations of Burnshill, where a survey of the location is now being carried out Report adopted.



32 Synod Expenses. Agreed that the Congregations be asked to contribute 10s. towards the Synod's expenses, the present contribution—5s.—not being enough to cover printing expenses. Agreed that the minutes be also printed in Kaffir. The translation to be undertaken by Mr. Makiwane.

33 Kaffir Hymn book. The Clerk read a report from the Synod's Committee on the Revision of the Kaffir Hymn book, in the absence of the Convener; read also a letter from Mr. Lennox explaining and apologizing for his absence. The adoption of the report was moved by Mr. Young, seconded by Mr. Mzimba, and agreed to. The Synod is glad to hear that progress is being made with the Hymn book. They thank the Committee and re-appoint them with instructions to continue the work. The Synod would urge members to make an effort to assist the Committee by contributing Hymns. They would be glad to see the practice of chanting followed in the churches, and remit to the Committee to consider whether anything can be done to promote the practice of chanting in our worship.

34 Johannesburg. The Clerk read minutes of the Presbytery of Kaffraria of 17th and 21st of July dealing with the Rev. E. Tsewu and the native church at Johannesburg, for the information of the Synod. Resolved to leave the matter in the hands of the Presbytery of Kaffraria.

35 Main and Idutywa. With reference to the arrangement sanctioned by last Synod by which a probationer works under the missionaries at Main and Idutywa, Mr. Young made a statement, suggesting that a Kirk Session and Deacons' Court should be formed at Tora. The Synod declined, in Mr Thomson's absence, to disturb the arrangement agreed to last year.

36 Motion as to Returns. Mr. Stuart moved as follows: That the Synod instruct the Conveners of the various Committees to issue their yearly queries for Synodic reports not later than the first week of April, and ministers to forward their replies not later than the first week of May in each year.

In view, further, of the irregularity with which remittances



are made by the treasurers of some of the Deacons' Courts, the Synod instruct all Treasurers to remit the contributions of their congregations regularly at the close of each quarter with the smallest possible delay.

No report being to hand from the Committee
 37 Sihlali— appointed to deal with the complaint against the
 Makeni. Rev. S. P. Sihlali and Makeni (see minutes of last
 Synod) Mr. Brownlee Ross stated that he had been
 in correspondence with the Secretary of the Congregational Union
 (Rev. J. Pritchard) and had received for his information a report
 made by a sub-Committee of the Union on that case, disapprov-
 ing of Mr. Sihlali's action and restraining him.

It was agreed that the closing Diet of the
 38 Closing Synod, to be held tomorrow morning, should be
 Diet. devotional.

Adjourned till to-morrow at 9.45 a.m.

JAMES STEWART,
 Moderator.

July 22nd. The Synod met as adjourned.

39 Conference. According to agreement, the time was spent in
 spiritual conference and prayer, the Moderator
 and other members of Synod taking part in the exercises.

40 Adjourn- After confirming the minutes of yesterday and of
 ment. the present Diet, the Synod adjourned to meet at
 East London at 7.30 p.m. of the third Thursday
 of July 1897.

Closed with the benediction.

JAMES STEWART, Moderator,
 JOHN D. DON, Clerk of Synod,



It was unanimously agreed to appoint the Rev. J. Lennox as Moderator for the ensuing year. Mr. Erskine vacated the chair, Mr. Lennox took his place as Moderator, and thanked the Synod for the honour conferred on him.

Mr. J. K. Bokwe and Rev. C. J. Dambuza were appointed Interpreters.

Rev. A. F. Cowan and Rev. W. Mpamba were appointed to examine the records of the Presbytery of the Transkei, and Rev. B. J. Ross and Mr. Bokwe those of the Presbytery of Kaffraria.

The Clerk stated that the Rev. N. Matshikwe had telegraphed that he could not be present at the Synod.

Rev. Dr. Stewart, Rev. J. Lennox and Rev. E. Makiwane were appointed a Committee to draw up a minute on the late Rev. W. J. B. Moir.

The Synod desire to record their deep sense of the loss they have sustained in the death of the Rev. W. J. B. Moir, which took place at Lynturk, Aberdeenshire, on the 3rd January 1904.

Mr. Moir laboured in the South African mission field for over thirty years. He came out to join the Lovedale Staff in 1873. At first, in addition to his work in the Institution, he also acted as minister of the Alice congregation. Later, when a minister was appointed to the Alice and Fort Beaufort congregations, Mr. Moir gave his whole time to the work of Lovedale. After serving twenty-five years, and acting as Principal in the absence of Dr. Stewart, he was appointed in 1897 to the Principalship of Blythswood. This position he held till 1902, when failing health necessitated his return to Scotland. After a period of much suffering, he entered at the dawn of the new year into the eternal rest.

Mr Moir had many gifts. He was a born teacher. In all his work he was painstaking and thorough. He had a cultured and well-stored mind. His life was full of the gentleness of a refined Christian character, and he exerted an influence which was acknowledged by all with whom he came into contact.

His work for the South African native races was marked by wise and discriminating sympathy. He laboured for their enlightenment, and defended their rights when these were assailed, but above all, he sought to direct them to Jesus Christ as their personal Saviour and Friend.

Mr. Moir identified himself with the business of the Synod and other courts of the Mission Church, in which his counsel was greatly valued.

The Synod feel that by Mr. Moir's death they have lost a fellow-labourer who did not spare himself, and for whose work in the mission they render thanks to God.

And they offer their sincere sympathy to Mrs. Moir and her family in their bereavement.



7. Invitation
from St.
Andrew's
Association.

A letter was read from the Secretary of the St. Andrew's Association, inviting the members of Synod to a social gathering on Thursday evening at 7.30. The Synod thanked the Association for their kindness and accepted the invitation.

8. The Pres-
bytery of
Kaffraria.

The Clerk of the Presbytery of Kaffraria reported that through the absence of a quorum of members in July 1903, the Presbytery of Kaffraria became defunct, and that a meeting was held on September 16th to appoint a day and a place for the next ordinary meeting. The Clerk was instructed to report these proceedings to the Synod. The Synod received the statement and confirmed the action taken. It was agreed to permit the Presbytery of Kaffraria to meet at 9 a.m., on Thursday 7th instant.

9. Lands and
Titles.

Rev. D. L. Erskine, the Convener of the Committee, read his report on Lands and Titles. It was reported that a list of all the title-deeds in possession of the Synod had been drawn up, and that new title-deeds to lands in the Transkei and the Colony were being prepared by the Surveyor-General in the name of the United Free Church of Scotland and would soon be issued. The report was adopted and the Convener thanked for his work.

10. Report on
Temperance.

Mr. Bokwe read an interesting report on Temperance, for which he was thanked. The Synod agreed to send a statement anent Temperance to the Native Affairs Commission, and appointed Rev. E. Makiwane, Rev. D. L. Erskine, and Mr. Bokwe to draw it up and to submit it at a later meeting of Synod.

Adjourned to meet on 7th July at 9.30 a.m.

Closed with prayer.

(Signed) J. LENNOX,
Moderator.

Thursday, 7th July 1904, 9.30 a.m.

Met as adjourned.

The sederunt was opened with prayer.



MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH,

JULY, 1897.



in many schools, Bible lessons were regularly taught, this was far from being the case in all instances. The Synod renewed their former instructions to the missionaries to secure that the religious instruction be regularly carried on.

Adjourned to meet at 2.30 p.m.

Closed with prayer.

(Signed) J. LENNOX,
Moderator.

Thursday, 7th July 1904, 2.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The sederunt was opened with prayer.

14. The
Church at
East London.

The Rev. J. T. Ferguson appeared on behalf of the King William's Town Presbytery of the S. A. Presbyterian Church and spoke in favour of the following minute:—

Meeting of the Committee, *re* Native Work in East London, on 8th June 1904:—

“After free and full discussion the Committee resolved to approach the United Free Church Synod of Kaffraria at its meeting in July, and to ask that the work in the East London Location and District be transferred to the Presbytery of King William's Town, this Presbytery undertaking to meet all present liabilities. The Revs. J. T. Ferguson and W. Struthers were appointed to prosecute the matter before the Synod.”

Rev. W. Gavin moved and Mr. Bokwe seconded that the petition of the King William's Town Presbytery be referred to the Presbytery of Kaffraria, that the Presbytery of Kaffraria be empowered to effect the transference as soon as possible, if it sees fit, and that a report be given to the Synod. This was agreed to, and Rev. J. T. Ferguson thanked the Synod.

15. Report on
Statistics.

Rev. J. Lennox gave in the report on Statistics.

The Synod received the report with hearty thanks to the Convener for the trouble taken by him to gain such a full report. They rejoiced in the general steady progress made in all the departments of Church work, but especially in the increase of the membership, numbers of



MINUTES
OF
THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

At East London the 15th day of July, 1897: which day the Synod of Kaffraria was opened with public worship in the Presbyterian Church, conducted by the retiring Moderator, the Rev. Dr. Stewart.

July 16th. The Synod met this day and was constituted by the Moderator Sederunt, Revs. Dr. Stewart, Dr. Ross, Messrs. Stuart, Mzimba, Ferguson, Abel, Stormont, Brownlee Ross, J. Lennox, Matheson, and the Clerk—*Ministers*; Messrs. J. Menzies, J. Dallas, Mbem Njikelana, Jonas Tsewu, Peter Hermanus, and Patuleni Kakaza—*Elders*.

2. Leave for Presbytery of Kaffraria to meet. Leave was granted to the Presbytery of Kaffraria to meet. The Synod adjourned for a short space accordingly. Met as adjourned. The Synod proceeded to make up the Roll as follows:

Presbytery of Kaffraria.

3. Roll. Rev. W. J. B. Moir, Moderator; Revs. Dr. Ross, Pirie; Dr. Stewart, Lovedale; J. D. Don, King William's Town; P. Mzimba, Lovedale; E. Makiwane, Macfarlan; W. Stuart, Burnshill; A. Hanesworth, Alice and Fort Beaufort; J. T. Ferguson, East London; D. D. Stormont, Lovedale; R. H. Abel, East London West; E. Tsewu, Johannesburg; J. Lennox, Lovedale; W. Mpamba, Zoutpans-



berg; C. J. Dambuza, Tati—*Ministers*; Messrs. J. Menzies, East London; James Dallas, East London West; J. McKenzie, Gonubie; Mbem Njikelana, Burnshill; Jonas Tsewu, Lovedale—*Elders*.

Presbytery of Transkei.

Revs. M. J. C. Matheson, Moderator; Richard Ross, Cunningham (*Emeritus*); D. Doig Young, Main; J. Thomson, Duff; D. L. Erskine, Somerville; B. J. Ross, Cunningham—*Ministers*; Peter Hermanus, Duff; Patuleni Kakaza, Main; Yapi Tole, Cunningham; Kondile Marasha, Somerville; Neuka Tshaka, Ross—*Elders*.

Apologies for absence were given in:—by Mr. 4. Apologies for Absence. Brownlee Ross on behalf of Yapi Tole, the Cunningham elder. The Clerk tabled a medical certificate to the effect that Mr. Thomson is not in a condition to travel, and stated that Mr. Moir had written regretting his unavoidable absence. It was stated on behalf of Mr. Young that he could not find oxen.

The Clerk proposed that Mr. Ferguson be elected 5. Election of Moderator. Moderator. Stuart. Mr. Ferguson proposed Mr. Brownlee Ross. The amendment not being seconded, the motion was unanimously agreed to.

Dr. Stewart vacated the chair in favour of the new Moderator.

6. Business Committee. The report of the Business Committee on the order of the Synod's business was given in by the Clerk and approved of.

7. Johannesburg Minute, Presbytery of Kaffraria. Read extract minute of the Presbytery of Kaffraria as follows: "Lovedale, 2nd June, 1897. The Presbytery resolved, that having duly cited Mr. Edward Tsewu on three separate occasions to appear at the consideration of the relevancy of the libel against him, and he not having appeared nor made any reply to their citation, they find that according to the law and practice of the Church, this non-appearance is to be regarded as an acknowledgment of guilt, and that they are therefore entitled to proceed to sentence; but believing it to be inexpedient for them at present to take



further steps in this process, they agree to refer the case to the Synod of Kaffraria to be further dealt with."

The minutes of the Presbytery of Kaffraria were laid on the table; also the proceedings of the Commission of enquiry at Johannesburg, September and October, 1896; the minute of charges drawn up 9th December and adopted by the Presbytery 10th December, 1896; the libel framed by the Presbytery and forwarded to Mr. Tsewu, and other related documents.

The Clerk stated the case to the Synod, reading extracts from the Presbytery's minutes, the libel, etc., and summarising the proceedings before the Presbytery.

Adjourned till 3 p.m.

Met as adjourned. The Clerk continued his statement on the case of Edward Tsewu. After discussion Dr. Ross stated the impression made on his mind by the whole course of the recent proceedings and of the Presbytery's relations with Mr. Tsewu since the meeting at Burnshill, November, 1895, concluding with the following motion:

"The Synod having had under consideration the reference from the Presbytery of Kaffraria in regard to the Rev. Edward Tsewu, and having heard the minutes of that Presbytery bearing on his case, especially those of February 10th, 11th, 12th and 19th, 20th, 22nd, and 23rd, 1897; having heard also the libel framed

Motion by Dr. Ross that Sentence of deposition be passed.

by the said Presbytery, and sent to the said Edward Tsewu in April, 1897, with a citation to appear at the Presbytery to meet at Lovedale on the 5th of May for the purpose of considering the relevancy of that libel; and having regard to the facts that though cited three times in succession he has failed to appear without assigning any reason for his absence, and that the Presbytery though therefore entitled to hold him as having confessed, and to deal with him according to his offences, have deemed it expedient to invite the co-operation of the Synod; therefore, the Synod did by their vote depose the said Edward Tsewu, like as they hereby do, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, the alone King and Head of the Church, and by virtue of the power and authority committed by Him to them, depose the said Edward Tsewu from the office of the holy ministry, pro-



hibiting and discharging him to exercise the same or any part thereof."

Motion The Clerk seconded. The motion was carried
carried. unanimously.

It was agreed to send notice of this sentence to the Kirk session and congregation of Johannesburg, directing that it be read before the congregation by the officiating minister on the first Sunday after being received.

The Clerk was instructed to report this sentence of deposition to the General Assembly as required by the rules of procedure of the Free Church of Scotland.

Adjourned till 10.30 a.m. to-morrow, giving leave to the Presbytery of Kaffraria to meet at 9.30 a.m.

(Signed) J. T. FERGUSON,
Moderator.

17th July. Met as adjourned. After devotional exercises by the Moderator the minutes of yesterday's diets were read and confirmed.

8. Supply at Read extract from minutes of Presbytery of Kaffraria
Johannes- dated 17th July, 1897: "The Presbytery consider
burg. that they have done their part in providing for the supply of Johannesburg during a whole year since last meeting of Synod, and that the task should now be undertaken by the Transkeian Presbytery. The Presbytery also consider that the member sent to Johannesburg should go for not less than three months, partly on account of the expense, principally on account of the work."

The Synod express their opinion that the Transkeian Presbytery should undertake to supply the Johannesburg congregation during the next year, or so long during the year as temporary arrangements are necessary; also that the term for which each serves should not be less than three months.

Mr. Matheson undertakes to relieve Mr. Makiwane by the second week of August.

9. Executive On the motion of the Clerk, it was agreed that the
Committee of Moderators and Clerks of both Presbyteries should
Johannes- form an Executive Committee in connection with the
burg. affairs of Johannesburg congregation.



The Moderator here asked Dr. Stewart to take the chair, as he wished to propose a motion. Having vacated the chair, he moved as follows: "In the opinion of this Synod, owing to the variety of races, tribal jealousies, and especially owing to the harsh treatment of the Natives at Johannesburg, and the disabilities under which a Native Minister labours, because of that treatment, the work there will be carried on most satisfactorily and efficiently by a European missionary. The Synod therefore urges the Foreign Missions Committee in the strongest manner to occupy this most important field by sending out an ordained European missionary (who would necessarily work with Native assistants) or by authorising the Synod to transfer a minister or missionary to that field. Seconded by Mr. Brownlee Ross.

Adjourned till 3.30 p.m.

(Signed) J. T. FERGUSON,
Moderator.

Met as adjourned. The minutes of the last diet were read and confirmed. After discussion, the motion regarding Johannesburg was put. For the motion, eleven; against, two: the motion being carried by a majority of nine. Mr. Mzimba dissented, and asked that his dissent should be recorded.

The exact position of the Johannesburg congregation in relation to the Presbytery and Synod having been brought under consideration, it was decided that the Clerk of Synod and Presbytery be instructed to transmit all documents to the officiating minister and Congregational Courts, as usual in Mission Congregations.

Reverting to yesterday's decision regarding Mr. Tsewu: the Synod, after considering the directions and forms in Moncrieff's "Practice of the Free Church," resolved, in view of the existing situation, that the Moderator should proceed to pronounce sentence of deposition.

The Moderator called upon Dr. Stewart to engage in prayer. Thereafter the Moderator, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, and by virtue of the power and authority committed by Him to the Church, solemnly deposed Mr. Edward Tsewu, minister of



the Native Church at Johannesburg, from the Office of the Holy ministry, prohibiting and discharging him from exercising the same or any part thereof in all time coming.

13. Leave of meeting to The Presbytery of Kaffraria applied to the Synod for leave to meet at 9 o'clock on Monday, the 19th, Presbytery of before the meeting of Synod. Granted.

Kaffraria. The Synod adjourned to meet at 10 a.m. on Monday, 19th July.

(Signed) J. T. FERGUSON,
Moderator.

19th July. Met as adjourned. The Moderator opened the meeting with prayer. The minutes of the last diet were read and confirmed.

The Synod then took up the question of Union.
14. Union Read minute of Kaffrarian Presbytery, dated 6th
Minute of Presbytery of May, as follows:
Kaffraria.

“Returns having now come in from all the Native congregations, the Presbytery is in a position to come to a finding. They find that it is impossible for this Presbytery to enter into the United Church at present, in face of the opposition of the Native congregations. They regret the consequent delay and express the hope that with a fuller understanding and greater familiarity with the subject, the opposition will disappear in course of time. With a view to this they resolve to arrange for a visitation of these congregations by delegates, to explain more fully what is implied in the proposed union, and clear up misunderstandings.”

Minute of Read also minute of Transkeian Presbytery, dated
Presbytery of 7th April, 1897: “The Presbytery re-affirm their
Transkei. desire to enter the union, but recognising the importance of carrying all their people heartily along with them, appoint Mr. Matheson and Mr. B. J. Ross, with Messrs. Yapi Toli, I. Mdoda, S. Mape and I. Tshaka, as a deputation to visit the congregations of Duff, Main and Somerville, with a view to securing unanimity, and removing misunderstandings; to report to a special meeting to be held during the sitting of the Synod.”



Dr. Ross wished to make a statement. He had been unavoidably absent when the matter was discussed at last Synod. He affirms that a modification of the basis is necessary to meet the difficulties felt both by Natives and Europeans. He suggests (a) that in racial questions a majority of white and a majority of black should be necessary to pass a proposed measure into law; (b) that there should be an appeal to a Board representing the various branches of the Church of Scotland; (c) that there should be an express provision about carrying on the work of Foreign Missions by the United Church.

Read a statement by Rev. J. Thomson, of Duff, as Statements by Messrs. Young, Thomson and Richard Ross. Mr. Young, to the opinion in his session and congregation on the subject of union. Read also a statement from Mr. Young as to the state of feeling at Main on the same subject. Read also a paper by Mr. R. Ross, "A few thoughts to the Kaffrarian Synod on the question of Union," in which he combated objections to union from the side of both Europeans and Natives. Thereafter the subject was discussed by the Synod.

Adjourned till 3 p.m.

(Signed) JAMES STEWART,
Moderator, *p.t.*

Met as adjourned. In the Moderator's absence the ex-Moderator (Dr. Stewart) took the chair and opened the proceedings with prayer. The minutes of the previous diet were confirmed. The discussion of the question of union was resumed.

The Clerk made the following motion :

1st Motion "While the Synod recognises the desirability of
re Union. union among the various branches of the Presbyterian Church in South Africa, and hopes that existing obstacles may be removed in course of time, they are unable to enter into the proposed union at present, in consequence of the want of acquiescence on the part of several of the Native congregations in the two Presbyteries, and in view of the discussions which have arisen among Europeans on the subject of the Native vote in Church Courts :

The Synod agree to indicate two directions in which some



modification of the arrangements contemplated in the United Church is necessary in order to remove these obstacles. *First*: That some method be devised of adjusting the balance between Colonial and Mission Churches which shall be satisfactory to both races, *e.g.* that a majority of white and a majority of black separately and conjointly be necessary to pass a proposed measure into a law; or that in view of future eventualities, the proportion of votes of both races in the general assembly be strictly defined and preserved. *Secondly*: That there be a final court of appeal in certain questions, to be carefully defined—say, to a Board at Home, representative of the Presbyterianism of the British Isles; or even of wider range, such as the Pan Presbyterian Council could easily furnish.” Seconded by Mr. Stuart.

2nd Motion on Union. Mr. Ferguson moved: “That considering the interests of our Church, and the necessity for a closer union between the various Presbyteries and isolated congregations, if the work which our Church is called upon to do in South Africa is to be efficiently done; considering also that the Home Church earnestly desires that the union should be consummated and has proposed a scheme by which this union may be forwarded, this Synod resolves to enter the union as soon as the necessary formal arrangements can be made.” Seconded by Mr. B. J. Ross.

After discussion, the Synod adjourned till to-morrow at 9 a.m.

(Signed) J. T. FERGUSON,
Moderator.

20th July. Met as adjourned. The Moderator opened with prayer. The minutes of the last diet were confirmed.

Read letter from Rev. W. Mpamba, Zoutpansberg.

15. Rev. Wm. Mpamba. The Clerk stated that Mr. Mpamba had been labouring for a year with great zeal and courage amid very trying circumstances—the district devastated by locusts, drought, rinderpest, famine and pestilence; that he had received some assistance in money from these parts, which had been of much service and had been gratefully acknowledged; that these exceptional circumstances render it expedient to prolong the experiment for another year before a final decision; but that



amid all discouragements progress had been made. A Kirk Session and Deacons' Court had been elected, and the organisation of the mission advanced. His sister-in-law, A. Mahlentle, had opened a school to whom the Presbytery of Kaffraria had granted a sum not exceeding £12 for this year. Dr. Stewart moved that the Clerk write an encouraging letter to Mr. Mpamba; that the existing arrangement be continued for another year; and that the grant to Miss Mahlentle be confirmed. Seconded by Mr. Lennox and agreed to.

Resumed discussion of Union question. The Moderator left the chair to reply, which was taken by Dr. Stewart. The Moderator having resumed the chair put the second motion to the vote: Messrs. Ferguson, B. J. Ross and Matheson—*Ministers*, and Mr. J. Menzies—*Elder*, voted in favour=four votes.

He then put the original motion. Dr. Ross, Messrs. Stuart, Stormont, Lennox, Mzimba, and the Clerk—*1st Motion Carried*. *Ministers*, P. Kakaza, P. Hermanus, J. Tsewu, M. Njikelana—*Elders*, voted in favour=ten votes. The original motion was declared to be the finding of the Presbytery, Dr. Stewart not voting. Mr. B. J. Ross dissented for the following reasons.

First: "The basis of Union after having been for several months in the hands of members of the Presbytery of the Transkei and before the Kirk Sessions was unanimously approved at a full meeting of Presbytery.

Secondly: The suggested modifications in the basis of Union cannot therefore be held as expressing the feeling of the majority of the Transkeian Presbytery." Mr. Matheson adhered to the dissent.

The Report on extension of Mission, drawn up by the Convener (Mr. Richard Ross), was read by the Clerk. Mr. Ross states that Mr. Young has planted new stations in various directions—some in the Elliot District, part of the old Maclear or Ndeuxa Mission. Mr. Ross recommends that these stations, with two of the Somerville District and one of Mr. Matheson's, should be combined to

16. Union
Continued
2nd Motion.

Dissent with
Reasons.

17. Report on
Extension of
Mission.
Abstract.



form a district Mission, under a probationer who should live at Ugie. A Kirk Session should be formed of which Mr. Young and Mr. Erskine would be Moderators in alternate quarters till the people were ripe to call a minister. Mr. Matheson reports no extension but a strengthening of the old stations in Pondoland. Mr. Thomson has built a new church at old Idutywa, and could build five others if he had funds. He is extending the work along the Bashee and regaining ground lost since 1881. In Cunningham two substantial churches have been built and two more are being built. Two new schools have been opened in the most remote and inaccessible parts of the district.

The report concludes with an appeal to maintain the standard of Christian life and teaching in a pleasure-loving and sensation-seeking age, to preach the "sinner's Gospel" instead of minimising sin; and not to allow our mission efforts to decline into a form of emotion or into mere activity.

The Synod thank Mr. Ross for his report and for **Deliverance.** his suggestions: (1) They recommend the Presbytery of the Transkei, in the event of Mr. Matshikwe's recall from Johannesburg, to place Mr. Matshikwe for a year in the Tora District, to work it as an outstation, thus relieving Mr. Young and Mr. Thomson to some extent—they, however, visiting in turn quarterly for the dispensation of Sacraments—and to form the Office-bearers in the district into a local committee to be presided over by the officiating minister, who should refer matters of difficulty to the Presbytery; (2) They refer the question of employment of the probationer, Mr. Yekelo Mbali, on Mr. Erskine's return, whether in the district mentioned by Mr. Ross, or in Pondoland, to the Transkeian Presbytery for decision.

The report on the Theological Students was read by Mr. Stormont. Mr. Matheson moved its adoption, seconded by Mr. Brownlee Ross. The discussion was adjourned.

18. Theological Students.
19. Report on Temperance. Abstract.

Dr. Ross (Convener) read the report on Temperance. Reference was made to the Innes Liquor Amendment Act, which had twice passed the Lower House and twice been thrown out by the Upper House.



Petitions had been sent to both Houses signed by the Moderator and Clerk in name of Synod. Circulars were issued to the Moderators of Sessions urging them to petition in favour of the Bill. Lovedale, Burnshill, Pirie, Cunningham and Main had sent up Petitions. The report contrasted the indifference of the country on this subject with the energy displayed in connection with the visitation of rinderpest. Only 48 petitions with 4,704 signatures were sent to the Upper House. The Committee urge the Synod to enjoin all Moderators of Sessions and heads of departments to send petitions in time for next Parliament, and to communicate with other denominations asking them to act in the same manner.

Adjourned till 3.30 p.m.

(Signed) J. T. FERGUSON,
Moderator.

Met as adjourned. Moderator opened with prayer. Minutes of last meeting confirmed. The adoption of the Report on Temperance was moved by Mr. Stormont, seconded by Mr. Matheson, and agreed to.

Deliverance on Temperance. The Synod thank Dr. Ross for the Report; record their satisfaction at hearing of progress in some of the Transkeian districts owing to the energetic action of the Magistrates; urge the members of Synod to take steps in good time to have petitions largely signed and sent up from all the congregations to both Houses of Parliament in favour of the Bill which Mr. Innes has promised to introduce again next session; and instruct the Committee to communicate with other denominations with a view to common action in this matter. They renew the injunction to Moderators of Sessions to set apart a day for the purpose of drawing special attention to the evils of intemperance.

Resumed discussion of the report on Theological Students.

20. Theological Students.

The Synod thank Mr. Stormont for his report and agree to recommend that the Presbyteries arrange for meeting with their own students annually during the summer vacation, for the purpose of personal dealing with them as to personal religion, their motives and aims, their character and



conduct, in view of the ministry to which they aspire. The following Committee was appointed to take charge of everything connected with the exit examinations: Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, Brownlee Ross, Mzimba and Stormont. Mr. Stormont, Convener.

The Report on Religion and Morals was read
 21. Religion and Morals. Abstract. by Mr. Stuart.

It was a careful review of the whole field based on returns made by Moderators of sessions in both Presbyteries. As to the general tone of Spiritual life, the reports from the Transkei are favourable, those from Kaffraria less hopeful. There seems to be more earnestness among the new converts than the older Christians. The young are a source of great anxiety. Christianity is making considerable inroads on heathenism all along the line. The candidates are increasing in number. The question of more satisfactory instruction for them is an important one.

Sabbath observance is advancing among Europeans in the Transkei. The various recommendations of last year were attended to with good effect by some, but the report complains that no information has been given by others of the missionaries on this point, and urges that the Synod should insist on having its instructions and recommendations complied with. It also suggests that these should be repeated.

Mr. Stuart moved the adoption of the report.
 Deliverance. Seconded by Mr. Lennox, and agreed to. The Synod rejoices to find that the moral and spiritual tone of the congregations is, on the whole, advancing; that the number of candidates from heathenism is increasing; that the observance of the Sabbath is in some quarters improving. The Synod at the same time regrets to find that a spirit of disloyalty to parents, insubordination to authority, and disrespect for the Sabbath day is growing among the young in mission stations, and that little has been done to give effect to the recommendations of last year.

The Synod (1) Appoints first Sabbath of November to be observed as a day for special services in which reference shall be made to the moral and spiritual state of the congregations and



districts. (2) Reiterates the recommendations of last year (see minutes) more especially those on the reading of the Scriptures and exposition of Presbyterianism. (3) Appoints Mr. Stuart of Burnshill, with an elder to be chosen by himself, to visit the Transkeian congregations; and Mr. B. J. Ross of Cunningham, with an elder to be chosen by himself, to visit the Kaffrarian congregations in the course of the year, for the purpose of bringing the matters referred to in the report before the congregations—and generally in the interest of religion and morals.

22. Report on Finance. The Treasurer presented the following statement as to the Synod Funds.

MINISTERS' FUND.

| | 1896 | | | 1897 | | | | | | Total | | | | | |
|----------------------|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-----|----|----|
| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | | | |
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 30 | 9 | 7 | 34 | 15 | 7 | 32 | 4 | 7 | 35 | 8 | 4 | 132 | 18 | 1 |
| Macfarlan ... | 8 | 14 | 7 | 26 | 11 | 9 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 35 | 6 | 4 |
| Burnshill (* 4-9-96) | 52 | 5 | — | — | — | — | *27 | 1 | 7 | 24 | 12 | 6 | 103 | 19 | 1 |
| Pirie ... | 17 | — | — | 12 | 4 | 7 | — | — | — | 27 | 13 | 8 | 56 | 18 | 3 |
| Cunningham ... | 26 | 8 | 4 | 24 | 6 | 4 | 17 | 14 | 2 | 16 | 6 | 8 | 84 | 15 | 6 |
| Main ... | 9 | 14 | 11 | 9 | 5 | 3 | 6 | 11 | 10 | 9 | 3 | — | 34 | 15 | — |
| (From Europeans) | 5 | 1 | 3 | 5 | 7 | 11 | 5 | 4 | — | 7 | 12 | 11 | 23 | 6 | 3 |
| Duff ... | — | — | — | 29 | 19 | 7 | — | — | — | 8 | 16 | 8 | 38 | 16 | 3 |
| Somerville ... | — | — | — | 4 | 3 | 4 | — | — | — | 6 | 7 | 11 | 10 | 11 | 3 |
| Ross ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| | 149 | 13 | 8 | 146 | 14 | 4 | 88 | 16 | 2 | 136 | 1 | 8 | 521 | 5 | 10 |

MISSION FUND.

| | 1896 | | | 1897 | | | | | | Total | | | | | |
|----------------------|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|---|-----|----|----|
| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | | | |
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 6 | 1 | 11 | 6 | 19 | 2 | 6 | 8 | 11 | 7 | 1 | 8 | 26 | 11 | 8 |
| Macfarlan ... | 1 | 14 | 11 | 5 | 6 | 4 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 7 | 1 | 3 |
| Burnshill (* 4-9-96) | 10 | 9 | — | — | — | — | *5 | 8 | 4 | 4 | 18 | 9 | 20 | 16 | 1 |
| Pirie ... | 3 | 8 | — | 2 | 8 | 11 | — | — | — | 5 | 10 | 8 | 11 | 7 | 7 |
| Cunningham ... | 13 | 4 | 2 | 12 | 3 | 2 | 8 | 17 | 1 | 8 | 3 | 4 | 42 | 7 | 9 |
| Main ... | *1 | 19 | — | *1 | 9 | — | *1 | 6 | 4 | *1 | 16 | 7 | 6 | 10 | 11 |
| (From Europeans) | 4 | 5 | — | 9 | 10 | — | 2 | 5 | — | 3 | 12 | — | 19 | 12 | — |
| Duff ... | 1 | — | — | 1 | 1 | 7 | 1 | — | 9 | 1 | 10 | 7 | 4 | 12 | 11 |
| Somerville ... | — | — | — | 5 | 19 | 11 | — | — | — | 1 | 15 | 4 | 7 | 15 | 3 |
| Ross ... | — | — | — | — | 16 | 8 | — | — | — | 1 | 5 | 7 | 2 | 2 | 3 |
| | 42 | 2 | — | 45 | 14 | 9 | 25 | 6 | 5 | 35 | 14 | 6 | 148 | 17 | 8 |



The Synod's attention is drawn to the fact that European residents contributed £19 12s. during the year to the Mission Fund at Main station.

TOTAL CONTRIBUTIONS, 1896-97.

| | | | |
|-----------------|-------|----|----|
| Ministers' Fund | £521 | 5 | 10 |
| Mission Fund | 148 | 17 | 8 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £670 | 3 | 6 |

Compared with last report the decrease amounts to £214 16s. 3d. The balance at credit of Ministers' Fund is £612 10s. 5d., but the payments for the quarter have yet to be made. At credit of Mission Fund, £125 4s. 2d.

Total contribution from each station from July, 1896, to June, 1897 :

| | 1896-97 | | |
|----------------|---------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 159 | 9 | 9 |
| Macfarlan ... | 42 | 7 | 7 |
| Burnshill ... | 124 | 15 | 2 |
| Pirie ... | 68 | 5 | 10 |
| Cunningham | 127 | 3 | 3 |
| Main ... | 60 | 17 | 11 |
| Duff ... | 27 | 19 | 0 |
| Somerville ... | 46 | 11 | 6 |
| Ross ... | 12 | 13 | 6 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | 670 | 3 | 6 |

Add £24 from the Missionary Association St. Andrew's, King William's Town, for Evangelist in Pondoland.

The Synod accept the Report. They regret the large decrease in the subscriptions which is noticeable in all the returns, except Duff and Ross. They know that the cause—a bad year—has made the result inevitable. The Synod ask the Treasurer to present a statement in future of the Expenditure from the Funds as well as the Income.

23. Report on Education. The Report on Education was given in by Mr. Lennox, of which the following is an abstract :

FREE CHURCH MISSION SCHOOLS REPORT FOR 1896.

The following is an abstract of the report on Education presented to the Free Church Synod of Kaffraria, at its annual meeting at East London in July, 1897.



I.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOOLS | | | EUROPEAN NATIVE | | NATIVE CERTD. | | Sewing Mistresses. | | |
|-----------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|----------|-----------------|---------|---------------|---------|-----------------------|---|----|
| | Number of Schools. | Govern- ment Aided. | Private. | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 3 | 3 | — | 10 | 4 | 5 | 5 | 1 | — | 5 |
| Lovedale Mission | 8 | 7 | 1 | — | — | 7 | 7 | 3 | — | — |
| Macfarlan | 6 | 6 | — | — | — | 4 | 7 | 3 | — | 1 |
| Burnshill | 11 | 10 | 1 | — | 2 | 7 | 10 | 4 | — | 2 |
| Pirie | 9 | 9 | — | — | 3 | 6 | 10 | 2 | — | 1 |
| Blythwood | 3 | 3 | — | 5 | 4 | 3 | 3 | 2 | — | 1 |
| Cunningham | 13 | 13 | — | — | — | 12 | 11 | 3 | — | 1 |
| Duff | 12 | 6 | 6 | — | — | 10 | 3 | 2 | — | 1 |
| Main | 16 | 8 | 8 | — | — | 11 | 13 | 2 | — | 1 |
| Ross | 3 | 2 | 1 | — | — | 3 | — | — | — | — |
| Somerville | 14 | 11 | 3 | — | — | 9 | 6 | — | — | 1 |
| Johannesburg | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — |
| TOTAL | 99 | 78 | 21 | 51 | 13 | 78 | 75 | 22 | 8 | 62 |

II.

| | SCHOLARS | | | INDUSTRIAL PUPILS. | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|----------------------|---------------------|-----------------|-----------------------|---------|-----|-----|-----|-----------------|------|--------|-----|
| | Number of Schools | Number Inspected | Above St. V. | Results at Inspection | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | V. | IV. | III | II. | I. | Below Stund. | Male | Female | |
| Lovedale Institution | 889 | 651 | 187 | 51 | 129 | 119 | 47 | 38 | 80 | — | 62 | 34 |
| Lovedale Mission | 730 | 625 | — | — | 15 | 32 | 102 | 156 | 320 | — | — | — |
| Macfarlan | 511 | 254 | — | — | 9 | 30 | 42 | 66 | 107 | — | — | — |
| Burnshill | 850 | 588 | — | — | 12 | 55 | 102 | 104 | 315 | — | — | — |
| Pirie | 576 | 463 | 2 | 1 | 13 | 26 | 64 | 78 | 279 | — | — | 63 |
| Blythwood | 314 | 293 | 78 | 1 | 83 | 69 | 18 | 21 | 23 | 14 | 17 | — |
| Cunningham | 1090 | 478 | — | — | 6 | 37 | 81 | 106 | 248 | — | — | — |
| Duff | 500 | 224 | — | — | — | 21 | 37 | 40 | 126 | — | — | — |
| Main | 917 | 420 | — | — | 14 | 32 | 71 | 75 | 228 | — | — | — |
| Ross | 115 | 38 | — | — | — | 3 | 2 | 8 | 25 | — | — | — |
| Somerville | 509 | — | No | Ins | pection | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Johannesburg | — | — | No | Ret | urns | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| TOTAL | 7001 | 4034 | 267 | 53 | 28 | 1 | 424 | 566 | 692 | 1751 | 76 | 114 |

The number of Schools in 1896 was 99, the same number as in 1895, but 78 were receiving Government aid, as compared with 75. The number of European Teachers remained the same as before, but the number of Native Teachers increased from 137 to 153.

The number of Scholars on the Roll was 7,001, an increase of 200, while the number inspected was 4,034 as against 3,511 in 1895. It is difficult, however, to make a comparison with the numbers of the preceding year as there was no inspection in any of the Somerville schools, and the 21 private schools help to



account for the large number of schools who were not inspected. The inspection results show a slight improvement on the general results of the preceding year.

The general tone of the reports regarding religious instruction in the day schools is more hopeful than last year. In all schools a certain time is appointed each day for a Bible lesson. Many teachers are diligent and painstaking; but the fact that the subject is not expected tempts some to shirk it and others to teach without method and with little profit. Desirable that a scheme of Scripture lessons be placed in the hands of teachers half yearly, with portions to be committed to memory and portions to be studied in each standard. Competition among the schools of a mission joined to answer in some cases; in others supervision by the Deacons.

23. Education Dr. Stewart moved the adoption of the report.
Continued. Seconded by Mr. Stormont, and agreed to.

Mr. Lennox said that there is no report as to the representation to Dr. Muir on the subject of translation from Kaffir into English.

The Synod express an opinion strongly in favour of some scheme of systematic Scripture teaching in the schools. Refer this to the Committee for further consideration and report. The convener thanked for his report, and the desire expressed that it be published in the *Christian Express*.

Mr. McLaren having resigned, it was agreed that Mr. Lennox be sole convener.

24. S. Schools The report on Sunday schools was read by Mr.
Abstract. Stormont. Its chief purpose was to indicate the lines along which a scheme of lessons fitted for the needs of Mission schools should run.

There are 3 classes: (1) Infants, (2) those who can read, (3) the older people. In regard to Infants, they suggest that infant teachers follow the Infants' Class scheme in the international series for 1897. They have obtained specimens of the schemes prepared for the Church of Scotland and the Free Church in which the lessons are carefully graded for each year of a five years' course; but they would recommend a modification of the Church of Scotland's scheme for one year to be taught in all the



classes. This to be printed in Kaffir and circulated. As to the older people little assistance can be given. They also suggest a system of simple examination in Scripture, oral examination by the Missionaries or a delegate—and a written examination of more advanced pupils once a year, in Kaffir. They recommend the use of pictures and maps.

The Synod thank the Committee, adopt the report, and authorise the Committee to take the steps necessary for carrying out their recommendations. The Committee to consist of Messrs. Stormont, Mzimba, Moir, Lennox. Mr Stormont, Convener.

25. S. School Statistics Abstract. The statistics of Sunday Schools for 1896 were presented by Mr. Lennox. There were 81 schools, 195 teachers, and about 4,000 scholars. But these figures give no idea of the schools. Improvement is greatly needed. The difficulties are: (1) That of getting suitable Teachers; (2) The fact that Day School Teachers are often unwilling to teach in Sunday Schools; (3) Irregularity of attendance and apathy of parents.

A matter calling for serious attention is the training of teachers. Many who are willing to teach have little success, or are discouraged because they lack teaching experience. This might be met by model lessons. All the Sunday School Teachers in a mission or section of a mission could meet together for a day once a quarter to discuss questions connected with Sunday School work, *e.g.*: (1) Its need; (2) Results to be aimed at; (3) Methods. They could also see some one with experience give a model lesson to infants, to boys and girls, and to a senior class. Thus Teachers would learn how to prepare the lesson, how to divide it for teaching purposes, how to illustrate by pictures, blackboard illustrations, and how to impress moral and spiritual lessons. The time spent in organising this by the individual missionaries would be time well spent.

The Synod recommend that arrangements be made as suggested by the Committee for Model lessons at the Central Stations, for the benefit of Sunday School Teachers.

26. Statistics. The general statistics were presented by Mr. Lennox as follows:



NATIVE CONGREGATIONS.

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----|-----|-------|
| Stations | ... | ... | 122 |
| Ordained European Missionaries | | | 13 |
| Ordained Native Pastors | ... | | 3 |
| Licensed Native Preachers | ... | | 3 |
| Native Senior Readers | ... | | 33 |
| Native Bible Women | ... | | 14 |
| European Artizan and Lay Evangelists | | | 28 |
| Elders | ... | ... | 147 |
| Deacons | ... | ... | 141 |
| Members | ... | ... | 6,363 |
| Adult Baptisms | ... | ... | 574 |
| Adults admitted (Baptised in Infancy) | | | 239 |
| Children Baptised | ... | ... | 686 |
| Admitted by Certificates | ... | | 175 |
| Removed to other Churches | ... | | 183 |
| Candidates | ... | ... | 2,017 |

EUROPEAN CONGREGATIONS.

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----|-----|
| Congregations | ... | ... | 5 |
| Ministers | ... | ... | 4 |
| Elders | ... | ... | 30 |
| Deacons | ... | ... | 27 |
| Members | ... | ... | 714 |

The Synod adopt the report, thank the convener, and re-appoint the Committee

27. Hymn Book. Mr. Lennox stated, on behalf of the Committee on the Revision of the Kaffir Hymn Book, that the work is going on slowly, hymns contributed being sifted and the preparations for a new Hymn Book being gradually matured.

The Synod adopt the report, thank the Committee, and re-appoint them.

28. Evangelists. The Report on Evangelists was read by Mr. Stuart. The Committee recommend the grant for an Evangelist to Pirie.

The Synod adopt the report, and approve of the grant to Pirie if it is found that the Mission Fund will bear it.



29. Rev. P. Matshikwe at Johannesburg. The Synod approve of the proposal regarding the Location School at Johannesburg, that Mr. Petwell Matshikwe should take charge of it as part of his work.

30. Cape Town. The Committee on Evangelists has not seen fit to recommend the Synod to take up the work at Cape Town, referred to in the Synod minutes for 1896.

Adjourned till to-morrow at 10 a.m.

(Signed) J. T. FERGUSON,
Moderator.

21st July. Met as adjourned. The Moderator opened with prayer. The minutes of last diet were confirmed.

31. Statement of Income and Expenditure. Mr. Matheson moved: That Mr. Lennox as convenor of the Statistical Committee be authorised by the Synod to require a full statement of Income and Expenditure up to 31st December of each year from all the congregations, this statement to be rendered to the Synod at its annual meeting, along with the Treasurer's report on the Synod Funds. Seconded by Mr. Stormont, and agreed to.

32. Financial Members of Presbyteries. The Synod resolve that in each Presbytery there shall be a financial member authorised and charged to look after the remittance of the contributions to the Synod Funds in his Presbytery to the Treasurer, reporting the state of things in each congregation at the quarterly meeting. The Synod appoint Mr. Lennox for the Presbytery of Kaffraria, and Mr. Matheson for the Transkei.

33. Examination of Session Books. The Synod instruct the Presbyteries to attend to the regular examination of the Session and Deacon's Court records of the Congregations.

34. Allowance for Clerical Assistance to Clerk. On the motion of Dr. Stewart it was agreed that a sum of £20 should be allowed the Clerk for Clerical Assistance. The question of appointing a Junior Clerk was raised, and reserved for future consideration.

34. Language Grants. A reference from the Presbytery of Transkei, on the subject of Language Grants to Missionaries. The Foreign Missions Committee state in a letter to the Presbytery



of the Transkie, that the rules as to Language Grants were framed with a view to Indian Missionaries, rather than to those in South Africa, who are placed on a different footing as to salary. But that the rules may be applied on the same terms to South African Missionaries also if they desire it.

Dr. Stewart moved that the Synod express its mind generally in favour of men who come to this country acquiring proficiency in the language as soon as possible, and of inducements to do so being placed before them. Seconded by Mr. Matheson, and agreed to.

**36. Delegates
from Congre-
gational
Union to Con-
fer on Over-
lapping.**

Read extract of letter from Rev. J. Pritchard, Secretary to Congregational Union, stating that the matter of Overlapping had been under consideration, and that they had appointed delegates to meet delegates from this Synod for conference on the subject.

The Synod recognise the importance of this matter, and desire to meet the Union in the same friendly spirit. But they have some doubts as to the results of such a conference. In the case of the Rev. Sihlali they gladly acknowledge that the Union's interposition has done good! but in another case it has had no effect. While they thank the Union, and are desirous of reciprocating, they would like to have something more definite suggested as to what proposals should be brought before the Conference for discussion and settlement. They name Mr. Brownlee Ross, Mr. Stuart of Burnshill, and the Clerk as delegates.

**37. Teaching
to read in Sun-
day Schools.**

Proposed by Dr. Ross: That arrangements be made for teaching in the Sunday Schools at each station such candidates and applicants for church membership as cannot read: and that all such be enjoined to attend.

**38. European
Missionary for
Johannesburg.**

The Synod appoint Dr. Stewart and the Clerk to draw up a statement for the Foreign Missions Committee, urging the importance of Johannesburg as a sphere for Mission work among the Natives, in support of the Synod's urgent request that the Foreign Missions Committee would appoint a European Missionary and occupy that field,



39. Lands and Titles. The Clerk stated that there is nothing to report beyond the fact that Parliament consented to the new site for the Macfarlan Church being granted, on condition that two lots in Macfarlan Village be given up; that the Land Department has referred the matter to the Surveyor-General's Department, and that the necessary instructions have been given to a surveyor (Mr. J. B. Don). The Synod express satisfaction and approval.

40. Statement of Tsewu's case for publication. The Synod agree that a statement on the Tsewu case be drawn up for publication on the lines of the Presbytery's Minute of 10th December, 1896. Dr. Stewart and Mr. Stormont agree to attend to this.

41. Minutes and Letter of Sympathy. Dr. Ross having drawn attention to the numerous sad deaths which have occurred recently in connection with the families of Ministers of the Presbyterian Church in South Africa, the Synod appointed Messrs. Moir and Lennox to take this into consideration and draw up a suitable minute, or letters of sympathy to be transmitted to the afflicted families. Reference was made by Dr. Ross to the deaths of Mrs. Maver of Woodstock, of Mr. McPherson of Port Elizabeth, of Mrs. Dambuza in Rhodesia, and of Mrs. Don in King William's Town.

42. Adjournment. Adjourned to meet at King William's Town on the third Thursday of July, 1898, at 7.30 p.m. Closed with prayer.

(Signed) J. T. FERGUSON, Moderator.

(Signed) J. D. DON, Clerk.



IMINUTE

ZE

SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA

YE

UNITED FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

—:0:—

*Intlanganiso ye Sinodi e-King William's Town
nge 6th ku July 1904.*

I-Sinodi yase Kaffraria yahlangana e-King William's Town nge 6th July 1904, yavulwa ngomtandazo yi Moderator u-Rev. D. L. Erskine.

Abayintlanganiso :—The Revs. Dr. Stewart, D. L. Erskine, A. F. Cowan, B. J. Ross, J. Lennox, E. Makiwane, C. B. Hamilton, H. Mama, C. J. Dambuza, W. Mpamba, no-Nobala,—*Abafundisi*; Messrs. J. Matakane, M. Njikelana, K. Maneli, W. Ntuli, J. Qwela, P. Maphoto, G. Manakaza, M. Jonga, no J. K. Bokwe,—*Abadala*.

Ingxelo ye Komiti Yemicimbi yafundwa yamkelwa.

Umqulu we Sinodi ngulo ungezantsi:

ABOMQULU WE PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA.

Abafundisi.

- Rev. Dr. Stewart, Lovedale.
- „ Wm. Stuart, Burnshill (*on furlough*).
- „ E. Makiwane, Macfarlan.
- „ J. Lennox, Lovedale.
- „ W. Mpamba, Zoutpansberg.
- „ C. J. Dambuza, Burnshill.
- „ Y. Mbali, Zoutpansberg.
- „ C. B. Hamilton, Johannesburg.
- „ A. F. Cowan, Lovedale.
- „ H. Mama, Lovedale Native Congregation.

1. Umqulu
we Sinodi.



THE CASE OF MR. E. TSEWU,

JOHANNESBURG.



LOVEDALE: SOUTH AFRICA.

—
1897.



THE CASE OF MR. E. TSEWU.

PREFACE.

THE following pages contains an article re-printed from the *Christian Express* for August 1897, and the Report and finding of the Synod of Kaffraria on the case of the Rev. Edward Tsewu, formerly minister of the Mission Church at Johannesburg, Transvaal.

LOVEDALE, SOUTH AFRICA.

August, 1897.



DEPOSITION OF A NATIVE MINISTER.

(Re-printed from the "Christian Express").

AMONGST other business which came before the Presbyterian Synod of Kaffraria at its meeting last month was the case of the Rev. Edward Tsewu, Native minister in connection with the Free Church of Scotland Mission at Johannesburg.

For some time past the condition of the congregation under his care has been in an unsatisfactory state. Two years ago the Presbytery endeavoured to effect some changes and the hope was entertained that matters might improve. That hope was not realized and last September a commission was sent to Johannesburg to examine fully into the complaints which were made and the state of the church under Mr. Tsewu's care.

The evidence produced was very full. It was carefully taken during sittings which could only be held at night over more than a fortnight. A shorthand writer was employed and the report was duly laid before the Presbytery. The decision of the Presbytery was that the serious charges made against Mr. Tsewu were proved beyond reasonable doubt. As Mr. Tsewu in his defence adopted the rather doubtful plea that he did not get justice, either from the Commission or from the Presbytery—it was resolved to move the case into another court,



and give him every chance. This was accordingly done—with the result of an absolutely unanimous vote of both European and Native members of the Synod for his deposition from the office of the holy ministry.

The charges against him were very serious. In the libel or form of church procedure which has to be followed in such cases, these ranked under the heads of *wilful deception, abuse of ministerial functions, disloyalty and contumacy, as well as dubious conduct* in connection with various matters about church property.

Under the first of these heads definite charges were made and proved, as to falsifying reports of his church and schools—the number of members, candidates, and scholars being given far in excess of what actually existed. There was also a grave charge about a petition in his favour, purporting to be from the congregation, which was shown to contain false statements and forged signatures. Under abuse of functions it was found that Mr. Tsewu was willing to marry and did marry parties without orderly proclamation of banns, and without a regard to the wishes or at least without the knowledge of the parents. This was accompanied by the receipt of exorbitant fees. His conduct in withholding certificates of membership in an arbitrary manner, sometimes for the purpose of securing payment of church money said to be due, and also in connection with the appointment of elders was in flagrant disregard to the rules of the Presbyterian Church. Under the third and fourth heads there were also several charges. A fuller statement will be found in another column containing the report of the meeting of Synod.

The sentence of deposition is the extreme penalty



of the law ecclesiastically, and fortunately it is one which is resorted to only in extreme cases. It is also guarded by careful legal forms, so that no church court may take away a man's status or reputation and means of livelihood lightly or without good and sufficient cause. In Mr. Tsewu's case the Presbytery showed the utmost patience and gave him every facility for clearing his reputation from the charges brought against him. He unfortunately took a very unwise course. Instead of bringing counter-evidence he followed the method of the attorney who had no case, and abused not only the plaintiff but also the Presbytery and the Commission. He aggravated this procedure by inserting or getting inserted paragraphs or letters in newspapers complaining that he was condemned on insufficient grounds and that his witnesses were not heard. This was done while his case was proceeding. Some of these statements appeared in the *Transvaal Critic* and the *King William's Town Watchman*. No counter evidence of any value against the many serious charges of very non-ministerial conduct was ever produced.

This is the first case of deposition that has occurred in connection with the South African Missions of the Free Church of Scotland. It would have been a great relief to all the fellow-missionaries of the accused if the charges brought against him could have been completely disproved. But for the credit of mission work and that of the native ministry as well as in justice to his unfortunate congregation, the Synod had no alternative but to pronounce sentence of deposition and prevent him doing further mischief. If any error has been committed it is that of leniency, and of considerable delay in the hope that such a sentence might have been avoided.



No conclusion of a kind unfavourable to the work of native ministers can in fairness be based on this single case. Many of these native pastors are doing excellent work, though as yet there is always need for the wider experience of the European missionary. In the Presbyterian Church every precaution is taken by long training and moral supervision to prevent unsuitable men entering the work of the ministry. The moral failures have been comparatively few—in all the different missions in this country—though the number of native missionaries is considerable.



THE DEPOSITION OF THE REV. EDWARD TSEWU, OF JOHANNESBURG.

(Proceedings at Synod of Kaffraria, July 1897.)

At East London, during its meetings in July, the Synod of Kaffraria, representing the Free Church of Scotland Mission, finally and formally decided upon the case of the Rev. E. Tsewu of Johannesburg. This had been referred to the Synod by the Presbytery of Kaffraria. After lengthened and careful consideration, the Synod unanimously resolved to depose the Rev. Edward Tsewu from the office of the ministry. Notice of this sentence has been sent to the Kirk Session and congregation of Johannesburg, to be read before the congregation, and the Rev. E. Makiwane preached the church vacant on the 25th July.

THE HISTORY OF THE CASE.

The history of this case dates as far back as the 14th November, 1895, when the Presbytery of Kaffraria met at Burnshill. At that time the report of the Johannesburg congregation was of such a nature that a change seemed desirable both for the sake of the mission and for the sake of Mr. Tsewu. The Presbytery appointed a small Committee to consult with him. This Committee reported to the Presbytery on 16th July, 1896, with the result that an exchange between Mr. Tsewu and the Rev. E. Makiwane was suggested. But to this Mr. Tsewu did not agree. On the 21st July, 1896, he laid before the Presbytery a petition purporting to be from his congregation in favour of his retention at Johannesburg.

Various charges however were brought against him by members and office-bearers of his church, the truth of which he denied. Thereupon the Presbytery appointed a Commission consisting of the Revs. Dr. Stewart and P. J. Mzimba, to enquire into those charges, and examine into the whole condition of the congregation. At the same time Mr. Mzimba was appointed to conduct the services and to take the pastoral charge of the congregation.

THE REPORT OF THE COMMISSION, AND ITS RESULT.

The Commission made a full and careful enquiry during part of September and October, 1896. The evidence, which was lengthy, was taken by a shorthand writer, and was presented in a type-written form to the Presbytery, which met



at Lovedale on the 9th December, 1896. On the following day the Presbytery drew up a minute in which they expressed deep regret that many and serious charges had been laid against one of their number, and that some of the gravest had been placed beyond reasonable doubt.

The Presbytery thanked Dr. Stewart and Mr. Mzimba for the service they had rendered to the Church, at great cost to themselves of time, labour, and anxiety. They also thanked Mr. Bilbrough of Johannesburg and certain of the office-bearers for their steadfast loyalty to and interest in the congregation. A copy of the minutes of Presbytery was sent to Mr. Tsewu with the citation that he should appear at the next meeting on the 22nd January, 1897, at King William's Town. The Presbytery instructed the Clerk to pay Mr. Tsewu his salary to the end of December, 1896.

**MR. TSEWU, CITED THREE TIMES, DOES NOT APPEAR
BEFORE THE PRESBYTERY.**

At the meeting in January the Clerk reported that he had cited the Rev. Edward Tsewu to appear before the Presbytery, but that he had not appeared. On the third day while the Presbytery was finishing its sittings a telegram was received stating that Mr. Tsewu would arrive at 4 o'clock, but the Presbytery considered that Mr. Tsewu, having been cited for the 22nd, should have sent information beforehand of his delay, and they therefore adjourned his case until the 10th February. At the meeting in February, it was moved that a libel be drawn up against him. The libel was considered at the Presbytery held on 16th April, and was forwarded to Johannesburg. Mr. Tsewu was cited to appear on the 5th day of May for the purpose of considering the relevancy of the libel, but he did not appear. Nor did he appear on the 21st May, nor on the 2nd June. Although cited thrice according to the procedure of the Church, Mr. Tsewu did not appear nor make any reply to these citations. The Presbytery therefore found that according to the law and practice of the Church, this non-appearance was to be regarded as an acknowledgement of guilt, and that they were therefore entitled to proceed to sentence; but believing it to be inexpedient for them at the time to take further steps, they agreed to refer the case to the Synod of Kaffraria to be further dealt with.



THE CHARGES AGAINST THE ACCUSED.

The libel was lengthy, and contained many charges against the accused. Mr. Tsewu was accused at the instance of the Presbytery of Kaffraria with acts of deception; with abuse of the functions of the ministry in the matters of marriages, of certificates of Church membership and of the eldership; and with disloyalty to the Church. He was further accused of acts of dubious conduct, of uttering false and making untrue statements, and of abusing his position in the ministry with a view to worldly gain. By certain of his doings he had facilitated clandestine and improper marriages, and had brought reproach upon the Gospel of God. In opposition to the work of the church, and against the expressed wish of the Presbytery, he had begun services among the Natives while yet his case was under consideration, and while enquiries concerning the truth of the charges against him were being made.

THE FINDING OF THE SYNOD.

"The Synod having had under consideration the reference from the Presbytery of Kaffraria in regard to the Rev. Edward Tsewu, and having read the minutes of that Presbytery bearing on his case, especially those of February 10—12, 19—25, having heard also the libel framed by them and sent to him in April, 1897, with the citation to appear at the Presbytery to meet at Lovedale on the 5th May, for the purpose of considering the relevancy of such libel; having regard to the fact that though cited three times in succession he has failed to appear at the Presbytery without assigning any reasons for absence, the Synod are entitled to hold him as having confessed and to deal with him according to his offences,—therefore the Synod did by their vote depose the said Edward Tsewu, like as they hereby do in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, the alone King and Head of the Church, and in virtue of the power and authority committed by Him to them, depose the said Edward Tsewu, from the Office of the Holy Ministry; prohibiting and discharging him to exercise the same or any part thereof."

The Clerk of Synod was instructed to report this sentence of deposition to the General Assembly of the Free Church of Scotland as required by the law of procedure in the Church.



Kufunyenwe ukuba kwi mali ye nxhova i £30 yanikelwa e Ugie, i £70 e Kidston, yaza i Ugie yabuye yayi hlaula i £10.
Imivuzo evela kwi nxhova ye Synod:—

Eyabafundisi:—

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Zoutpansberg | ... | ... | ... | ... | £80 |
| Mpablele's | ... | ... | ... | ... | 80 |
| Tora | ... | ... | ... | ... | 80 |
| Assistant at Burnshill and Pirie | ... | ... | ... | ... | 80 |
| Lovedale Native Congregation | ... | ... | ... | ... | 80 |
| Macfarlan | ... | ... | ... | ... | 60 |
| Assistant under Presbytery | ... | ... | ... | ... | 80 |

Eyabavangeli:—

| | | | | | |
|------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|--------------|
| Kidston | ... | ... | ... | ... | £24 |
| Rainy | ... | ... | ... | ... | 20 |
| Ugie | ... | ... | ... | ... | 65 |
| Mamabolo's | ... | ... | ... | ... | 48 |
| Mpahlele's | ... | ... | ... | ... | £30 |
| Ross | ... | ... | ... | ... | 48 |
| Idutywa | ... | ... | ... | ... | 24 |
| Somerville | ... | ... | ... | ... | 10 |
| Lovedale Native Congregation | ... | ... | ... | ... | 12 |
| East London | ... | ... | ... | ... | 30 |
| Johannesburg | ... | ... | ... | ... | 20 (min. 28) |

Kwanyulwa u Mr. Erskine ukuba apicote ingxelo zo mgecini-ndyebo.



MR. EDWARD TSEWU'S "DEFENCE."

(Letter reprinted from the "Christian Express.")

DEAR SIR,

The pamphlet entitled "Defence of the Rev. Edward Tsewu, of Johannesburg, on Dispute in Church Matters," has been sent me; and, as I was Moderator of the Presbytery at Mr. Tsewu's preliminary examination, perhaps you will allow me to answer it.

Indeed, it answers itself. If ever a defence condemned the defendant, this does, whether the bench be black or white. The black bench has already spoken in the *Imvo* to this very effect. The white may probably not trouble itself to speak.

But there is a generous tendency on the part of Englishmen always to believe the best possible of a man under accusation. A few may therefore read this sore complaint of a Native against white men, and fancy that he has probably a real grievance.

As Moderator, I was bound to try to be fair and to lean to the side of the accused rather than against him, while the enquiry proceeded. This I did, and in that spirit I desire to reply to these ten pages of "Defence." I have other reasons. For several years I taught Mr. Tsewu. I know most of his people. And it would be a very great joy if I were dealing with his *repentance* rather than his defence.

Mr. Tsewu was educated at Lovedale. His home was close by. During his course he made creditable efforts



to help himself and suffered somewhat from the worldliness of other people. After completing his theological studies, he was, with some heart searching on the part of the Presbytery licensed to preach. There was a slight feeling, even then, of uncertainty about him. But taking the hopeful view, which, in many doubtful cases, we have found to be the more correct one, or at any rate the one that has generally been justified by time, the Presbytery agreed to licence. He was then appointed to assist, in succession, at Cunningham, Idutywa, and Main. Nowhere did he do well. Yet when a proposal was made to promote him to a more independent sphere at Johannesburg, when he agreed to go, and when the question of his ordination to the full status of a minister was raised in connection with this proposal, the Presbytery did not feel justified in declining, though again some of the members hesitated. The pamphlet shows that, in this case, the more generous and kindly view of a young man's promise has not been justified by him, and that good opportunities have only been put to ill uses.

It may be said at once that the characteristic of the "Defence" is its falseness. It is a woven web of untruth and perverted truth from first to last. I select prominent examples of the characteristics referred to and leave a multitude of minor points unnoticed.

1. On *page 1* Mr. Tsewu says he was deposed by the Free Church without their hearing his defence at all. So far from this being the case, the Presbytery of Kaffraria, at much inconvenience to itself, spent five whole days in February, 1897, in hearing all that Mr. Tsewu had to say for himself, in order that they might be able to decide whether there was solid ground for a regular process against him or not. This was a preliminary enquiry, according to the law of the Church, and intended if possible to avoid a formal trial. In the technical sense, Mr. Tsewu was not *tried* in February at all, though he was *heard* in his own defence at such length that native auditors remarked to us we were having far too much patience with



him. That he was not *tried* in April or May is entirely his own doing, for he first of all declined the jurisdiction of the Court, by a futile attempt at resignation, and then he allowed the final judgment of the Synod to go against him by default. And this was not because he did not know the forms or the law. He knew both well. Summoned three times he did not appear before the Presbytery. Thereupon his case was referred to the Synod, where he was deposed from the ministry of the Church.

2. On *page 1* Mr. Tsewu says the trouble ("or dispute") in his congregation was "purposely and largely planned." Such may be Mr. Tsewu's opinion, though we doubt that he can actually believe this himself. But the statement is utterly false. We did not plan the destruction of one of our most important missions, nor the disgrace of one of our brethren, whose fall, we knew well, would sadly affect us, and all mission work.

3. On *page 3* he says, "In 1895, I had nearly 300 members in full Communion, and 124 candidates." Yet in 1896, after actual and repeated counting in Mr. Tsewu's own book, no one could make out more than 220 members—many of them doubtful—and of candidates only a small number could be traced. In the Communion Roll there occurred, at least twice, errors of such a kind as this:—the number 229 was followed by 300. If not intentional, such errors were so grossly careless, so evident, and so repeatedly made the basis of *reports* as to be little less culpable than wilful fraud.

4. On *page 3* Dr. Stewart is charged with "spitefully" saying "the various charges were brought by church members and office-bearers of my church." Unfortunately for Mr. Tsewu's taste and truthfulness, the various charges on which the libel was ultimately based *were*, nearly all, brought by church-members and office-bearers. The words were the words of the Presbytery, but the facts were the facts of church-members and office-bearers.

5. On *page 5* Mr. Tsewu says, "The very point that caused a split in my Church" was "the refusal of Dr



Stewart to have the witnesses of the accused (myself) heard fairly." The split existed long before Dr. Stewart was sent. It was the cause why Dr. Stewart was sent. And the choice of a commissioner to investigate the trouble fell on Dr. Stewart (1) because he was our fittest man, which shewed our sense of the gravity of the occasion; (2) because he was known to be charitable in all his judgments of Natives, which gave every advantage to Mr. Tsewu; and (3) because the honour of Lovedale, our theological school, was involved, and no one was so concerned for that, or had so much to do with its development as Dr. Stewart.

6. On *page 5* much is said about illness and death in Mr. Tsewu's house. It is greatly overdrawn. His little child died a month before he was required. His brother-in-law died at a date that left Mr. Tsewu ample time to be at the Presbytery meeting on January 22nd. Courts cannot postpone grave business for such a cause as Mr. Tsewu pleads. But Mr. Tsewu was clever enough to seize, and use, the occasion to suit himself and to try to make capital out of it against the Presbytery. The device was seen through and was unsuccessful.

7. Equally overdrawn is Mr. Tsewu's description on *page 6* of what took place in the vestry of Mr. Don's Church on the afternoon of January 25th. He actually attempted to bully Mr. Don, and was guilty of the grossest impertinence both of gesture and of speech. When he found this did not avail, he changed his tone and tactics.

8. He says on *page 7*, the Presbytery would not hear his witnesses. He was not on his trial. What was required simply was that Mr. Tsewu should state what he *himself* could in his own justification. Ultimately, and of grace, the witnesses were heard, with the unexpected result that both were deposed from office and suspended from Church membership, on the ground that out of their own mouths they proved themselves to be ring-leaders in the trouble and disloyalty to the Presbytery that



were destroying the congregation. They did not in the smallest degree clear Mr. Tsewu.

9. The petition from the congregation, in favour of Mr. Tsewu, *page 7*, presented to the Presbytery in July, 1896, was *proved* most clearly to be a shameless fraud. Mr. Tsewu stated when he tabled it, that he knew nothing about it, and was only asked to present it to the Presbytery. Yet, it was signed, partly in Mr. Tsewu's study, by (1) persons who were told deliberate lies as to its object; (2) by, or rather for, people who were not in Johannesburg at all, nor in the Transvaal, the signatures being pure forgeries; (3) by persons who were not members or adherents of the congregation at all, or of the Free Church. There were other irregularities, but the statement that it "was signed by all the elders, office-bearers and members" is a deliberate and wilful *lie*. Mr. Tsewu also knows, and admitted to the Presbytery, that some came to him, and withdrew their names, when they learned the nature of the petition, and one or more of the names he erased with his own hand. No one knew so much of that petition as he.

10. *Page 7*. Irregular and illegal marriage occurred more than once. The case cited of parties living together as man and wife may be true, though it does not justify Mr. Tsewu's action. In another case, the woman came to Johannesburg from the Colony the day after the banns were proclaimed. She was a runaway from Burnshill. Mr. Tsewu knew all this and yet married them. It was done not in the interests of morality, but for a large fee. In another case, Mr. Tsewu aided and abetted a seducer to cast off his victim and marry another in her stead.

11. On *page 8* we read "this was all after the finding of the Presbytery that I was guilty." The Presbytery of February, 1897, never found Mr. Tsewu guilty at all. Neither did they find him not guilty. All they found was that there was *primâ facie* ground for a libel, that is, for a regular trial on specified charges, with hearing of witnesses, cross-examination, &c.



12. Mr. Tsewu's letter of resignation, *page 9*. The law of the Free Church wisely makes it impossible to accept such an attempt to evade investigation and escape the consequence of wrong-doing. When a *primâ facie* case has been made out, and a Presbytery has resolved on libel, a resignation cannot be accepted. The Presbytery of Kaffraria, therefore, had no choice, and *could* not accept Mr. Tsewu's resignation.

13. Mr. Tsewu says, *page 9*, that he was refused leave to complain to the Synod. This is not true. Over and over again he dissented, and got leave to complain. He probably thought his doing so would stop proceedings in the Presbytery. But that, too, was a mistake.

14. Mr. Tsewu declares, *page 10*, that his people "sent a representative or delegates of two office-bearers to go with the minister to King William's Town." Until the pamphlet appeared, I never heard of this. Mr. Tsewu repeatedly said *he* brought them, and always referred to them as "*my* witnesses." I dare to assert that no minute of either Kirk Session, Deacons' Court or Congregation exists appointing them.

When, as the final result of our enquiries, and of Mr. Tsewu's refusal to appear before the Synod for trial, it was evident that he could not clear himself, it was our duty as a Synod and a Mission to protect the Native Christian Church in any way we could from such a person. We had publicly made him a minister of our Church. It was, therefore, our duty to God and man, when he proved himself unworthy, to undo our work, and to deprive him of his ministry as publicly as we had invested him with it.

Mr. Tsewu's epithets,—"*spitefully*" is the favourite one—and the imputation of the basest motives to Dr. Stewart and Mr. Don, need no refutation. They condemn Mr. Tsewu. They stab the Native Church. "This is what this Native can do, who owes almost everything to these men. *Ex uno, disce omnes.*" So the world will reason; and the Church will suffer.



The effusive piety of the close of the pamphlet is not the least painful part of it, to those who have had most to do with Mr. Tsewu. Genuine piety is humble. But this is of another sort. Would, for his own sake, that Mr. Tsewu had published his repentance and not his defence!—I am, &c.,

WM. J. B. MOIR,

Moderator of Presbytery.

BLYTHSWOOD,

TRANSKEI,

FEBRUARY, 1898.

PRINTED AT THE LOVEDALE MISSION PRESS.



*TO THE NATIVE CHURCHES CONNECTED
WITH THE UNITED FREE CHURCH OF
SCOTLAND, THEIR PASTORS, OFFICE-
BEARERS, AND MEMBERS.*

DEAR BRETHREN,

We write to assure you of our continued interest in your welfare, and our joy in hearing from our Missionaries of the advancement of our Redeemer's cause among you. Since the Union of the Churches here our interests in Christ's work have been extended to fields of labour new to the members of each Church ; but all our mission fields share alike in our earnest desire and prayer for their prosperity.

As you no doubt know, we have in each mission field a Council representing the Church of this land, and charged with its mission work. To all these Mission Councils we have lately written regarding the means at our disposal for the carrying on of our present undertakings. We have had, with much sorrow, to tell them that our income is not equal to our expenditure ; that they must practise great economy in their work ; and that, meanwhile, we cannot respond to the earnest appeals to us to send labourers into new fields.

Now, we write to you to ask your help at this time. We see, with much thankfulness, from the letters of our Missionaries, that in many of our mission fields the office-bearers and members of the Church are doing much, not only for the support of Gospel ordinances among themselves, but also to carry the Word of Life to their fellow-countrymen. All do not make the same effort ; and we know very well that the circumstances of the Church members in different lands



MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

OF THE

FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND,

JULY, 1898.



Do not misunderstand our purpose. Do not think that we so write because we are weary of giving the Gospel to your people. It is because we have but a limited income, and if we go on spending it all upon those who have long been fed, and who are of age to help themselves, we can have nothing to give to those around you who have never yet tasted of the good Word of God.

We ask this for the sake of your countrymen, who are your kindred. We ask it for your own sakes, because we know that nothing will more effectually contribute to your own furtherance and joy of faith than such consecrated service and self-denial for your brethren's sakes ; and we ask it for His sake, whose name and honour you love, and who has laid equally upon you and us the duty to preach His Gospel unto every creature.

We invite you, therefore, Brethren, to meet in your Presbyteries and Congregations and prayerfully to resolve what more you will do for yourselves and for your neighbours, that we may tell those who are entreating us to send Missionaries to them also that the help you have done without will be given to them.

*In name and by appointment of the Foreign Mission Committee
of the United Free Church of Scotland,*

| | |
|----------------------------|----------------------------------|
| ARCHIBALD HENDERSON, D.D., | } <i>Joint- Conveners.</i> |
| DUNCAN McLAREN, | |
| JAMES BUCHANAN, | } <i>Joint- Secretaries.</i> |
| GEORGE SMITH, C.I.E., | |

EDINBURGH,

May 1903.



UNITED FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1905.



CONTENTS.

| | Page. |
|---------------------------------------|-------|
| SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA | 3 |
| COMMITTEES | 4 |
| STANDING RULES OF SYNOD | 5 |
| MINUTES | 7 |
| APPENDICES : | |
| Report on Theological Students | 16 |
| Balance Sheet | 22 |
| Synod Funds | 23 |
| Statistics... .. | 24-6 |
| INDEX | 27 |



SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

FOR THE YEAR 1898.

—*—

MODERATOR ... The Rev. J. D. Don, King Wm's. Town
TREASURER OF SYNOD, The Rev. J. D. Don.
CLERK OF SYNOD, The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.

PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA:—

Revs. E. Makiwane, Dr. J. Stewart, J. D. Don,
P. J. Mzimba, W. Stuart, A. Hanesworth
J. T. Ferguson, D. D. Stormont, J. Lennox,
W. Mpamba, C. J. Dambuza, Y. Mbali.
Messrs. W. A. Lord, Mbem Njikelana, Walter Hani,
Kobokane Maneli.

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. E. Makiwane, Macfarlan.

CLERKS OF PRESBYTERY, { Rev. J. D. Don,
{ Rev. John Lennox.

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI:—

Revs. W. J. B. Moir, Richard Ross, D. Doig Young,
John Thomson, D. L. Erskine, B. J. Ross,
M. J. C. Matheson, W. Gavin.
Messrs. Vilibayi Dlodlo, Isaiah Mfundisi, Samuel Mdingi,
Myeke Jeqe, Masala Mpisane.

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. W. J. B. Moir, Blythswood.

CLERK OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. D. L. Erskine.

—*—

PROBATIONERS *under the Presbytery of Kaffraria*:—

Revs. Messrs. P. Matshikwe, Burnshill, and
N. Matshikwe, Pirie.

STUDENTS OF THEOLOGY *under the Presbytery of Kaffraria*:—

Messrs. W. Bottoman, R. Damane, H. Mama,
D. A. MacDonald, T. B. Soga.



SYNOD OF KAFFERARIA

FOR THE YEAR 1898

COMMITTEES OF SYNOD:—

- Business Committee*—The Clerks of Synod and of Presbyteries,
with the Moderator of Synod as Convener.
- On Extension of Mission*—Convener, Rev. Richard Ross.
- On Theological Students*—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross,
Makiwane, and Stormont (Convener).
- On Temperance*—Convener, Rev. D. D. Stormont.
- On Sabbath Schools*—Messrs. Makiwane, Moir, Lennox, and
Stormont (Convener).
- On Religion and Morals*—Messrs. B. J. Ross and Stuart.
- On Finance*—Rev. J. D. Don.
- On Education*—Rev. John Lennox.
- On Statistics*—Rev. John Lennox.
- On Evangelists*—Rev. W. Stuart.
- On Lands and Titles*—Rev. J. D. Don.
- On Hymn-Book*—Messrs. MacLaren, Makiwane, B. J. Ross, and
Lennox (Convener).



STANDING RULES OF SYNOD.



Minute 12 of 1894.

The mode of conducting business was under consideration. Agreed that, after the introduction of a subject, a certain time be allowed for free conference and discussion, as in a committee of the whole house. Thereafter the Synod shall proceed by way of motion and amendment in the regular way. The Moderator shall determine when the transition shall be made.

Minute 16 of 1894.

The question whether joint conveners should give in separate reports was raised.

Agreed to place on record that the Synod expects one report constructed from the materials furnished by both conveners.

Minute 14 of 1896.

Congregational Treasurers are directed to send the quarterly contributions to the Synod's Treasurer with greater regularity and promptness as soon after the end of the quarter as possible.

Minute 32 of 1897.

The Synod resolve that in each Presbytery there shall be a financial member authorised and charged to look after the remittance of the contributions to the Synod funds in his Presbytery to the Treasurer, reporting the state of things in each congregation at the quarterly meeting.

Minute 33 of 1897.

The Synod instruct the Presbyteries to attend to the regular examinations of the Session and Deacons' Court records of the Congregations.

Minute 30 of 1898.

The Synod instructed the Clerk to see that the Minutes of Synod be printed year by year in English and in Kaffir, and distributed among office-bearers of the various Congregations.



ACT OF GENERAL ASSEMBLY CONSTITUTING
SYNOD.

Act 9, 1893.

The Assembly approve of the division of the Free Presbytery of Kaffraria into two Presbyteries, North and South, with power to both to meet once a year as a Synod, reserving, however, the Synodical powers of the Foreign Mission Committee, and direct that a Draft Act of Assembly be prepared and sent out to the Presbytery of Kaffraria for consideration; they further empower the Commission, if satisfied, finally to pass the Act at any of its stated diets.



MINUTES
OF
THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA
OF THE
FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

*—

AT King William's Town, the 21st day of July, 1898, which day the Synod of Kaffraria was opened by the retiring Moderator, the Rev. J. T. Ferguson, with public worship in the Presbyterian Church.

July 21st. The Presbytery of Kaffraria was granted leave to meet for business after the session of the Synod. The Synod adjourned to meet on the 22nd, at 10 a.m.

July 22nd. The Synod met this day and was constituted by the Moderator. Sederunt—Revs. Don, Stuart, Makiwane, Ferguson, Lennox, Matheson, D. L. Erskine, B. J. Ross, and Stormont—*Ministers*; Messrs. Hani, Njikelana, Mfundisi—*Elders*.

3. Roll. The Synod made up the Roll as follows:—

ROLL OF PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

Ministers.

Rev. E. Makiwane, Moderator. Rev. Dr. Stewart, Lovedale
Rev. J. D. Don, King Wm's. Tn. Rev. P. J. Mzimba, Lovedale.



Rev. W. Stuart, Burnshill. Rev. A. Hanesworth, Alice and
Fort Beaufort.
Rev. J. T. Ferguson, East Lond. Rev. D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.
Rev. J. Lennox, Lovedale. Rev. W. Mpamba, Zoutpansbg.
Rev. C. J. Dambuza, Patse.

Elders.

Mr. W. A. Lord, King Wm's. Tn. Mr. Mbem Njikelana, Burnshill.
Mr. Walter Hani, Lovedale. Mr. Kobokana Maneli, Macfarlan.

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI.

Rev. W. J. B. Moir, Moderator. Rev. Richard Ross, Cunningham.
(*Emeritus*).
Rev. D. Doig Young, Main. Rev. J. Thomson, Duff.
Rev. D. L. Erskine, Somerville. Rev. B. J. Ross, Cunningham.
Rev. M. J. C. Matheson, Ross—*Ministers*.
Mr. Vilibayi Dlodlo, Main. Mr. Isaiah Mfundisi, Idutywa.
Mr. Samuel Mdingi, Mr. Myeke Jeqe,
Mr. Masala Mpisane, Cunningham—*Elders*.

Mr. Matheson proposed that Mr. Don be elected Moderator for the current year. This was agreed to unanimously. It was further agreed to express the indebtedness of the Synod to Mr. Don for his services as Clerk of Synod.

4. Election of Moderator. Mr. Stormont was proposed as Clerk of Synod by Mr. B. J. Ross and seconded by Mr. D. L. Erskine. This was agreed to.

5. Appointment of Clerk of Synod. The report of the Business Committee on the order of business was given in, emended, and approved of.

6. Business Committee. It was agreed to hold a meeting for conference and prayer on Monday at 10 o'clock for one hour.

7. Conference on Religion. An apology for absence was given in by Mr. B. J. Ross for Masala Mpisane, an elder from Cunningham.

8. Apologies for absence.



A report was given in by Mr. Matheson on the work carried on during his visit to Johannesburg. 9. Johannesburg. Notes, sent by Mr. Thomson to Messrs. Don and Erskine, were read; also letters from Mr. S. J. Hamilton, clerk of Transvaal Presbytery.

Read minutes of the Transkei Presbytery, relating to the inability of Mr. D. Doig Young to proceed to Johannesburg.

Mr. P. Matshikwe, probationer, at present working at Johannesburg, was asked to make a statement on the work there.

The Moderator expressed the opinion that the Johannesburg congregation required more earnest care to be given to it, because of the importance of the field and the amount of labour and money already expended there.

Various members of the Synod spoke on the question.

Adjourned till 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) J. D. DON,

Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

The minutes of the first two diets were read and confirmed.

After further discussion on the present condition of the Johannesburg congregation it was suggested Johannesburg. to re-appoint the Executive Committee of Johannesburg, consisting of the Moderators and the Clerks of both Presbyteries, along with the Clerk of Synod, for the purpose of corresponding (1) with the Transvaal Presbytery about the methods, the agents, the grants and other matters, relating to the Johannesburg congregation in the event of the congregation being handed over to them; (2) with the congregation itself to know the feeling of the members towards any possible transference of the congregation from the Presbytery of Kaffraria to that of the Transvaal; (3) with the Foreign Missions' Committee of the Free Church of Scotland to know what attitude they were prepared to take up towards the work of the congregation at Johannesburg. The finding of this committee was to be sent to the Presbytery of Kaffraria.



Further discussion of the matter was deferred till 2.30 p.m. on Monday.

The Convener read the report on Students, which was adopted on the motion of Mr. Matheson. It was intimated that the first part of the Exit Examination had been held in June.

The following overture from the Rev. Richard Ross was laid before the Synod:—"At Cunningham on the tenth day of November, 1897, which day the Transkei Presbytery met and was constituted, *inter alia*:—The Rev. Richard Ross proposed that an overture be transmitted to the Synod praying that ways and means be found to secure that henceforth no probationer be ordained unless he has some knowledge of both Greek and Hebrew. The Presbytery agreed to transmit the overture."

After lengthened discussion, the Synod regret that they cannot see their way owing to financial and other difficulties to alter the present curriculum, but approve of every encouragement being given to students to acquire privately a knowledge of the original languages of Scripture.

The statistics of the Congregation of Zoutpans-berg were read, and letters also from Mr. Mpamba. The Synod have heard with great pleasure the reading of the reports upon the work at Zoutpans-berg. They rejoice to hear of the great advance made during the past year both in the expansion of the Mission work there, and especially in the increase of candidates. They recognise the courage and zeal with which Mr. Mpamba, his wife, and sister-in-law have persevered in the face of sickness and other adverse circumstances. They desire to encourage them in their good work, and assure them of the sympathy and of the prayers of the Synod.

Adjourned till 8 p.m.

(Signed) J. D. Don,

Moderator.



Met as adjourned.

Former minutes were read and confirmed.

A letter was read from N. Zibi, Tora, Main Mission, in which he complains that the Presbytery have taken away the Rev. P. Matshikwe from the mission, and that he is not able to go on with the work of building huts for the minister, for which he had received £6 from Mr. Young.

The Synod agree to send a letter to N. Zibi, instructing him to refer this matter of his letter to the Presbytery of the Transkei. They further point out to him that the needs of the mission have been such up to the present time that the services of Mr. Matshikwe have been required at Johannesburg; but as soon as possible Mr. Matshikwe or a probationer of the Church will be sent to labour at Tora. The Synod sympathise with the Tora people in the circumstances to which they refer, and are desirous that this state of matters should be brought to an end as soon as possible. (See Minute 36 b.)

The report on Sabbath Schools was read, in which it was intimated that nearly 4,000 schemes of lessons had been circulated in December last, and that a new scheme for 1899, for which a small charge would be made, would be issued during the course of the current year.

The Synod thank the Committee for their report, and find that the scheme has given general satisfaction. They re-appoint as the Committee on Sabbath Schools, Messrs. Moir, Makiwane, Lennox, Erskine, and Stormont (Convener).

Mr. Stuart presented the report on Evangelists. The Committee recommend that the claims of Zoutpansberg receive first consideration; that a sum, if available, sufficient to supplement the salaries of at least two efficient men be granted. They think further that the need of the district and the appeal of Mr. Mpamba should be sent home in the hope that friends of missions will be found willing to take part in the work of a mission, so needy and yet so interesting.



After discussion, the Synod adopt the report. The Synod agree to pay for the year the grant for the evangelist, Mtole Mpamba, of Main Mission, on the condition that he present to the Moderator of Session every quarter a written report of his work, for which report the Synod may call. They further draw the attention of Moderators to the fact that the Synod have already fixed a scale of remuneration for its own evangelists, and they now determine that the same rules shall be applied to evangelists supported from private funds. This matter is further referred to the Presbytery of the Transkei to see that these rules are enforced.

Adjourned till 23rd, at 10 a.m.

(Signed) J. D. DON,

Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

The minutes of the former diet were read and confirmed.

The Moderator stated that during the year an application for garden and building lots in three places had come from Burnshill. The Land Department have recommended the application to the Waste Lands' Commission.

Another application for lots at the Knox Station was made to the Land Department, but it was found that, in view of the recent decision in the Kama case at the Supreme Court, the Government are unable to do anything, Mai's Location being in Kama's country.

Mr. Stuart stated that an application for site and garden lots at Cildara had been sent also from Burnshill to the Land Department.

Mr. Erskine intimated that he was in correspondence with the Government in connection with the transfer of lands and buildings thereon at Ugie.

The Moderator of Duff also is in correspondence with the Government about the grant of one morgen of land in the village of Idutywa to the Free Church of Scotland,



Mr. Lennox gave in a report upon Education.
16. Report on The following is an abstract of the report :—
Education.

I.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOOLS. | | | TEACHERS. | | | | | |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------|----------|------------|--------|--------|--------|---------------|--------|
| | Number of Schools. | Govern-ment Aided. | Private. | Europ-ean. | | Native | | Native Certd. | |
| | | | | Male | Female | Male | Female | Male | Female |
| | Lovedale Institution | 3 | 3 | — | 12 | 6 | 4 | 2 | 3 |
| Lovedale Mission | 8 | 7 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 9 | 2 | — |
| Macfarlan | 6 | 5 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 5 | 3 | — |
| Burnshill | 12 | 10 | 2 | — | 2 | 7 | 12 | 4 | 1 |
| Pirie | 9 | 9 | — | — | 3 | 6 | 10 | 2 | 2 |
| Blythswood | 2 | 2 | — | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 3 | 1 |
| Cunningham | 15 | 13 | 2 | — | — | 14 | 11 | 5 | 2 |
| Duff | 12 | 7 | 5 | — | — | 10 | 3 | 2 | 1 |
| Main | 18 | 9 | 9 | — | — | 13 | 12 | 2 | 1 |
| Ross | 3 | 2 | 1 | — | — | 3 | — | 1 | — |
| Somerville | 13 | 10 | 3 | — | — | 7 | 8 | 2 | — |
| TOTAL | 101 | 77 | 24 | 15 | 14 | 79 | 74 | 29 | 7 |

II.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOLARS. | | RESULTS AT INSPECTION | | | | | | | INDUST. PUPILS. | |
|-----------------------------|--------------------|------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----|------|-----|------|------------|-----------------|--------|
| | Number on the Roll | Number Inspected | Above Std. | Results at Inspection | | | | | Below Std. | Male | Female |
| | | | | V. | IV. | III. | II. | I. | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 871 | 662 | 146 | 73 | 142 | 110 | 84 | 44 | 82 | 69 | 30 |
| Lovedale Mission | 584 | 450 | — | — | 6 | 44 | 99 | 100 | 201 | — | — |
| Macfarlan | 490 | 263 | — | — | 3 | 39 | 52 | 61 | 107 | — | — |
| Burnshill | 1101 | 616 | — | 28 | 44 | 83 | 107 | 325 | 329 | — | — |
| Pirie | 842 | 428 | — | — | 9 | 27 | 56 | 79 | 257 | — | — |
| Blythswood | 316 | 213 | 69 | 3 | 68 | 63 | 28 | 30 | 21 | 10 | 15 |
| Cunningham | 1005 | 895 | — | — | 21 | 56 | 100 | 141 | 577 | — | — |
| Duff | 521 | 274 | — | — | 2 | 19 | 35 | 52 | 166 | — | — |
| Main | 959 | 472 | — | — | 14 | 41 | 85 | 93 | 239 | — | — |
| Ross | 132 | 36 | — | — | 4 | 4 | 12 | 16 | 100 | — | — |
| Somerville | 467 | 325 | — | — | 4 | 16 | 38 | 61 | 206 | — | — |
| TOTAL | 7288 | 4634 | 215 | 104 | 317 | 502 | 696 | 1002 | 2285 | 79 | 45 |

The number of Schools in 1897 was 101, an increase of 2 as compared with the preceding year. All parts of school work show an improvement. There has been an increase in the number of teachers holding certificates. The number of children on the roll, and the number inspected have increased from 7,001 and 4,034, to 7,288 and 4,634. Attendance has been more regular, and the quality of the work done, as tested at the Government inspections, shows a general improvement.



The daily Bible lesson has been taught on the whole with regularity and care, though there were cases where it was neglected when possible.

Mr. Matheson moved that the report be adopted, that the convener be thanked, and that the Synod express its gratification at the following facts:—the increase of schools, increase of numbers on roll and at inspection, and in the various standard classes, and the increase in the number of teachers holding certificates. In connection with the certificated teachers, Moderators of Sessions are requested to increase as far as possible, the number of those who hold certificates.

Letters were read from Mr. Dambuza about the Church at Patse, about the sending of a delegate to the Synod, the state of his health, and his proposed plans for the future.

Neither Mr. Dambuza nor the delegate having appeared, the Synod agree to take up the question at another diet in case the delegate should appear.

It was reported by Mr. Lennox that the collecting of Hymns is still in progress, and that a considerable amount of work has been done in the interest of the new Hymnal.

The Synod receive the report, and add to the Committee, in view of recent changes, Messrs. MacLaren, Makiwane, and Ross.

The Moderator presented the Financial Report for the past year as follows:—

19. Financial Report.

MINISTERS' FUND.

1897

1898

| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | Total. | | |
|---------------------|-------------|----|---|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|---|--------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale | 33 | 6 | 8 | 38 | 1 | 8 | — | — | — | 6 | 6 | 0 | 77 | 14 | 4 |
| Macfarlan | — | — | — | 35 | 5 | 5 | 17 | 8 | 4 | 18 | 16 | 4 | 71 | 10 | 1 |
| Burnhill | 31 | 5 | 5 | 62 | 6 | 8 | 28 | 15 | 10 | 37 | 12 | 6 | 160 | 0 | 5 |
| Pirie | 12 | 18 | 1 | 17 | 11 | 8 | 15 | 9 | 2 | 15 | 7 | 1 | 61 | 6 | 0 |
| Cunningham | 22 | 8 | 0 | 24 | 13 | 0 | 31 | 10 | 10 | 26 | 9 | 4 | 105 | 1 | 2 |
| Main | 12 | 15 | 4 | 23 | 4 | 10 | 9 | 0 | 3 | 18 | 6 | 6 | 63 | 6 | 11 |
| Duff | 7 | 9 | 7 | 6 | 5 | 10 | 10 | 12 | 1 | 2 | 5 | 5 | 26 | 12 | 11 |
| Somerville | 14 | 5 | 5 | 23 | 10 | 10 | 8 | 13 | 7 | 18 | 13 | 4 | 65 | 3 | 2 |
| Johannesburg | — | — | — | 9 | 8 | 8 | 8 | 19 | 7 | — | — | — | 18 | 8 | 3 |
| Ross | — | — | — | 4 | 10 | 7 | — | — | — | 6 | 15 | 0 | 11 | 5 | 7 |
| | 134 | 8 | 6 | 244 | 19 | 2 | 130 | 9 | 8 | 150 | 11 | 6 | 680 | 8 | 10 |



MISSION FUND.

1897

1898

| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | Total. | | |
|------------------|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|---|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|---|--------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 6 | 13 | 4 | 7 | 12 | 4 | — | — | — | 1 | 5 | 3 | 15 | 10 | 11 |
| Macfarlan ... | — | — | — | 7 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 9 | 8 | 3 | 3 | 4 | 13 | 14 | 1 |
| Burnshill ... | 6 | 5 | 1 | 12 | 9 | 4 | 5 | 15 | 2 | 7 | 10 | 6 | 32 | 0 | 1 |
| Pirie ... | 2 | 11 | 7 | 3 | 10 | 4 | 3 | 1 | 10 | 3 | 1 | 5 | 12 | 5 | 2 |
| Cunningham ... | 11 | 4 | 0 | 12 | 6 | 6 | 15 | 15 | 5 | 13 | 4 | 8 | 52 | 10 | 7 |
| Main ... | 1 | 15 | 0 | 13 | 8 | 0 | 1 | 16 | 0 | 3 | 13 | 3 | 27 | 16 | 3 |
| Duff ... | 2 | 11 | 0 | 4 | 13 | 0 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Somerville ... | 1 | 9 | 11 | 1 | 5 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 5 | — | 9 | 1 | 5 | 6 | 7 |
| Johannesburg ... | 2 | 17 | 1 | 4 | 14 | 2 | 1 | 14 | 8 | 3 | 14 | 8 | 13 | 0 | 7 |
| Ross ... | — | — | — | 1 | 17 | 8 | 1 | 15 | 11 | — | — | — | 3 | 13 | 7 |
| | — | — | — | — | 18 | 2 | — | — | — | 1 | 7 | 0 | 2 | 5 | 2 |
| | 35 | 7 | 0 | 69 | 15 | 9 | 35 | 11 | 1 | 37 | 9 | 2 | 178 | 3 | 0 |

The Synod's attention is drawn to the fact that European residents contributed £15 3s. during the 3rd and 4th quarters of last year to the Mission Fund at Main.

TOTAL CONTRIBUTIONS, 1897-'98

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|---|----|
| Ministers' Fund ... | £660 | 8 | 10 |
| Mission Fund ... | 178 | 3 | 0 |

Total Two Funds ... £838 11 10

Compared with last year the increase amounts to £168 8s. 4d.

Total contribution from each station from July, 1897, to June, 1898:

| | £ | s | d |
|------------------|-----|----|----|
| Lovedale ... | 93 | 5 | 3 |
| Macfarlane ... | 85 | 4 | 2 |
| Burnshill ... | 192 | 0 | 6 |
| Pirie ... | 73 | 11 | 2 |
| Cunningham ... | 157 | 11 | 9 |
| Main ... | 91 | 3 | 2 |
| Duff ... | 31 | 19 | 6 |
| Somerville ... | 78 | 3 | 9 |
| Johannesburg ... | 22 | 1 | 10 |
| Ross ... | 13 | 10 | 9 |

£838 11 10



| RECEIPTS. | | EXPENDITURE. | | |
|-----------------------------|-----------|---|----------|-----------|
| Credit Balance | £ s. d. | | | |
| 30th, June 1897 | 476 8 9 | SALARIES: | | |
| Contribution 3rd qr./97 ... | 134 8 6 | Mr. Mzimba | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| Do 4th qr./97 | 244 19 2 | Mr. Makiwane | 108 15 0 | |
| Do 1st qr./98 | 130 0 8 | Mr. Mpamba (£15 for Miss Mahlentle) | 111 10 5 | |
| Do 2nd qr./98 | 150 11 6 | Mr. Mbali | 95 0 0 | |
| | | Mr. P. Matshikwe | 80 0 0 | |
| | | Mr. N. Matshikwe | 85 0 0 | |
| | | Mr. N. Matshikwe | 80 0 0 | |
| | | TOTAL SALARIES... | 560 5 5 | 560 5 5 |
| | | JOHANNESB'G EXPENDITURE. | | |
| | | Mr. Matshikwe (July 28, '98) | 3 17 0 | |
| | | (additional) | 9 15 6 | |
| | | Mr. Matheson | 42 15 0 | |
| | | Mr. Stuart | 49 13 0 | |
| | | Mr. Thomson | 34 9 11 | |
| | | Paid Mr. Edw. Tsewu, through Messrs. Solomon & Thom- son, in final settlement of claims | 72 10 0 | |
| | | Messrs. Solomon & Thomson's a/c for legal expenses re Edward Tsewu | 17 15 8 | |
| | | TOTAL JOHAN'SB'G Exs. | 230 16 1 | 230 16 1 |
| | | VARIOUS EXPENSES. | | |
| | | Mr. Morgan's Cart | 5 0 0 | |
| | | Mr. Temlett's Cart | 3 0 0 | |
| | | Post Cart | 2 0 0 | |
| | | Copying Synod Minutes for Printer | 2 2 0 | |
| | | Mr. B. J. Ross (expenses of Deputies, 17/8/'97 | 2 16 0 | |
| | | Lovedale Inst'n, Print'g a/c... | 21 19 3 | |
| | | TOTAL VARIOUS Exs. | 36 17 3 | 36 17 3 |
| | | GRAND TOTAL EXPENSES ... | | 827 18 9 |
| | | BALANCE | | 308 18 10 |
| TOTAL RECEIPTS ... | 1136 17 7 | | | 1136 17 7 |

MISSION FUND.

| | | | | |
|----------------------------|----------|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Credit Bal. June 30th 1897 | £ s. d. | Mr. Matheson | £ s. d. | |
| Contribution 3rd qr./97 | 24 15 6 | Do (Main Evang.) | 35 0 0 | |
| Do 4th qr./97 | 35 7 0 | Mr. Erskine Somerville | 15 0 0 | |
| Do 1st qr./98 | 69 15 9 | Evangelist | 25 0 0 | |
| Do 2nd qr./98 | 35 11 1 | Mr. B. J. Ross | 7 10 0 | |
| | 37 9 2 | | 82 10 0 | £ s. d. |
| | | BALANCE | | 82 10 0 |
| TOTAL RECEIPTS ... | 202 18 6 | TOTAL EXPENDITURE | | 120 8 6 |
| | | | | 202 18 6 |



The Synod record their gratification at the fact that the funds are so satisfactory, especially in view of the recent ravages of rinderpest, and other adverse circumstances of the past years. They thank the deacons and the collectors of the Native churches for their earnest and successful labours in keeping up the collections. The Synod instruct the Moderators of Sessions to convey in appropriate terms to the people the Synod's appreciation of the efforts they have put forth at a time of very trying and testing circumstances.

Adjourned till Monday, the 25th., at 10 a.m.

(Signed) J. D. DON,
Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

The minutes were read and confirmed.

Owing to the absence of members of Synod, the proposed conference on spiritual matters was postponed till the afternoon.

Read letter from Mr. Moir.

20. Letter from Mr. Moir. The Synod express their hearty appreciation of Mr. Moir's letter, full of interest and sympathy and brotherliness, which are characteristic of him; and assure him of their sympathy with him in his present anxieties, and of their earnest prayers for the success of his work, as well as for the removal of his present domestic affliction.

21. Death of Mr. Andrew Smith. The attention of the Synod was directed to the death of Mr. Andrew Smith, and the following minute was recorded:—

“The Synod records, with a deep sense of its loss, the death of Mr. Andrew Smith, formerly a missionary teacher or professor at Lovedale.

“Mr. Smith was a man of deep and varied erudition, and he was heart and soul a missionary. Whatever he did, he did with his might; and as a missionary teacher and trainer of men for the duties of life, this mission has never had a worker more devoted, faithful, amiable and successful. His influence on the young men passing through his classes was remarkable and enduring.



“The Synod thanks God for his twenty years of godly labour, and prays that men of similar mould and power may be thrust forth into our missions.

“This Presbytery would gladly have ordained Mr. Smith to the ministry, for which he was fully educated, but he would not allow it. ‘I am not a preacher,’ he said, ‘but a trainer of men.’”

The report on Temperance was read and approved.

22. Report on Mr. Stormont was thanked for getting up the report Temperance. this year.

The Synod enjoin upon Moderators of Sessions to send in as numerous signed petitions as possible to both Houses of Parliament, whenever the Innes Liquor Bill is introduced to the next Parliament. Mr. Stormont was appointed convener in room of Dr. Ross.

The attention of the Synod being called to the death of Dr. Ross, it was agreed to record the following minute:—

“The Synod desire to place on record their sorrow and deep sense of loss at the removal by death of Dr. Bryce Ross, father of the Synod during its existence. His gentleness, geniality and transparency secured for him a foremost place in the affections of members and brethren. His patience and calmness of manner, his shrewd common sense and strict impartiality earned him the confidence of all with whom he had to do, and enabled him to wield great influence for good on heathen and Christian alike. His knowledge of diseases and their remedies enabled him to minister to the alleviation of much suffering and to the prolongation of many a useful life. His knowledge of the Kaffir language, of Native people and their customs, gave him a unique place in the counsels of the Church, and enabled him on more than one occasion to lend valuable assistance to officials—high and low—of the country. His knowledge of the original languages of the Scriptures enabled him to give valuable aid in their translation into the Kaffir tongue. Long and faithfully were the gifts and graces with which he was endowed consecrated to the Master’s service and to the good of men. He has left a noble example to be followed, and a noble record of



work well done. In the Revised Version of the Scriptures, to the production of which his choicest gifts, the best days of a long life, and the closing moments of a noble career, were ungrudgingly given; in the large congregation over which he presided, consolidated and organised as few others are; and in the substantial stone churches studding the country, which owe their existence to his energy and persevering effort, "he being dead yet speaketh." As a member of Synod, he occupied a premier place. His opinion on every difficult matter was eagerly looked for, and few, if any, deliverances were ever given without an expression of his judgment. As Convener of the Temperance Committee, he rendered valuable service. He keenly watched the movement of events, and every year presented a report—clear, comprehensive and instructive. To him is largely due the credit of the Synod's regulations on the Drink Question—the application and enforcement of which, throughout the bounds of the Presbyteries, have resulted in a vast improvement in the social and moral condition of the people.

"The Synod instruct the Clerk to forward a copy of this Minute to the sorrowing widow and family, with an expression of the Synod's sympathy with them in their sore bereavement. They commend them to the gracious keeping of Him who has promised to be 'a husband to the widow and a father to the fatherless.'

"They further instruct the Clerk to forward a similar copy to the Kirk Session and congregation at Pirie, with an expression of sympathy with them in the great loss they have sustained. They commend them to the Great Shepherd of the flock, and pray that He, in His good time, will raise up a worthy successor."

The report on Religion and Morals was read by Mr. B. Ross, and a further report from Zoutpansberg by Mr. Stuart.

A letter from Mr. Richard Ross, of Cunningham, was also read.

Mr. Matheson moved the adoption of the report, and thanked the Conveners for their labours.



The following deliverance was forthwith drawn up:—"The Synod expresses its gratification in learning of the large annual increase in the number of our members and candidates, the industry of our office-bearers, and the progress of the congregations in connection with temperance and the training of the young. They regret, however, that there are not very many tokens of a deepening spiritual life and growth in knowledge among our people at large. They also express the gratification with which they learn that the office-bearers fully appreciate such efforts as have been made to instruct them in doctrine, Church history, and the principles of Presbyterianism. They particularly instruct Moderators of Kirk Sessions to do all they can to give such instruction to their office-bearers."

The Synod thereupon proceeded to take up several
25. Financial Matters and Salaries. financial matters not already dealt with in connection with the Treasurer's report.

A communication was read from the Presbytery of the Transkei in which it was recommended to the Synod that Mr. P. Matshikwe receive an increase of 25 per cent. in salary during the time he is employed in Johannesburg, such increase to date from April, 1897. (See Minute 9.)

The Synod authorise the payment of £5 to the Rev. D. L. Erskine for money advanced to Mr. Yekelo Mbali, while resident at Somerville, for house accommodation.

The Synod granted to Mr. Wm. Mpamba the sum of £24 as a supplement to the local contributions towards the salaries of two Evangelists at Zoutpansberg; and to Mr. D. L. Erskine the sum of £33 towards the clearing off of arrears of salary of evangelist in Pondoland. This sum is due by the Missionary Association of St. Andrew's Church, King William's Town, and will, it is hoped, be refunded in whole or in part.

It was further agreed to grant to Mr. Matheson the sum of £13 additional for evangelists, and to Mr. Erskine the sum of £10 for an evangelist in the district of Ugie.

Adjourned to meet at 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) J. D. Don,
 Moderator.



Met as adjourned.

Minutes of the former diet were read and passed.

(See minute 9.) The discussion affecting the

26. The Congregation at Johannesburg. congregation at Johannesburg was resumed.
Mr. Stuart moved, and Mr. Matheson seconded:
That an ordained native missionary be sent to the

native church at Johannesburg.

Mr. B. J. Ross moved, and Mr. Makiwane seconded: That the Native Church at Johannesburg be granted the right to call a minister, if they choose; and that thereafter they take all the necessary steps towards the fulfilment of their right.

Six voted for the motion, four for the amendment, the motion thus became the finding of the Synod.

The Committee, appointed last year, were instructed to forward to the Foreign Missions Committee their statement as to the claims of Johannesburg to be taken up as a mission field.

27. Conference on Prayer. The Conference, postponed from the morning diet, was held, when the question of religion in the ministerial life was discussed.

After the Conference, the report on the Expansion and Extension of the Mission was read.

Mr. Stuart moved, and Mr. Erskine seconded, the adoption of the report.

The Synod expressed their thanks to the Rev. Richard Ross for his interesting report with his stimulating and encouraging words, but drew attention to the fact that no mention of the progress of our missions south of the Kei and at Zoutpansberg has been made.

28. Report on Statistics. The report on Statistics was read by Mr. Lennox, of which the following is an abstract:—

“The general statistics for the past year show that in spite of various adverse circumstances, there has been a steady increase in membership, number of office-bearers and other Christian workers. This is the more remarkable as in the case of four missions it has been impossible to secure complete returns for the year. Had these been available, it would have been found that during the year there has



been an encouraging increase which is cause for great thankfulness. The following table gives the statistics for 1897 compared with those for 1896 :—

| | (1896) | (1897) |
|--|--------|---------|
| Stations | 122 | 137 |
| Ordained European Missionaries... | 13 | 11 |
| Ordained Native Pastors and Missionaries ... | 3 | 4 |
| Licensed Native Preachers | 3 | 3 |
| Native Scripture Readers | 33 | 40 |
| Native Bible Women | 14 | 13 |
| European Artizan and Lay Evangelists ... | 28 | 28 |
| Elders | 147 | 154 |
| Deacons | 141 | 155 |
| Members | 6,363 | 6,508 |
| Adult Baptisms | 574 | 329 |
| Adults admitted (Baptised in Infancy) ... | 239 | 104 |
| Children Baptised | 686 | 370 |
| Admitted by Certificates | 175 | 157 |
| Removed to other Churches | 183 | 154 |
| Suspended from Membership | 109 | 57 |
| Restored to Membership | 80 | 71 |
| Candidates | 2,017 | 2,500." |

The Synod adopt the report which is exceedingly satisfactory and shows an increase in all directions of mission work; thank and re-appoint the convener.

29. Records of the Presbytery of Transkei. The Committee appointed to examine the record of the Presbytery of the Transkei report that they have found them in order up to the present date.

Adjourned till 7.30 p.m.

(Signed) J. D. DON.

Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

After prayer, the minutes of the former diet were read and confirmed.

The Synod instructed the Clerk to see that the Minutes of Synod be printed year by year in



30. The Printing of the Minutes.

English and in Kaffir, and distributed among office-bearers of the various Congregations. It was suggested that 500 copies be printed in Kaffir, and 150 in English.

31. Meeting of Presbytery of Transkei.

Leave was granted to the Presbytery of the Transkei to meet on Tuesday morning at 9.30.

32. Delegates from Congregational Union to confer on Overlapping.

The Moderator intimated that an extract of Minute 36 of 1897 had been sent to the Secretary of the Congregational Union; and that no reply had been received. Therefore, the meeting of the delegates of the Congregational Union and of the Free Church of Scotland had not taken place.

33. The tendered resignation of Mr. Mzimba.

The Moderator made a full and detailed statement upon the tendering of the resignation of Mr. Mzimba from the Native Church at Lovedale, upon the present state of the congregation there, for the purpose of giving information of an authoritative kind and for conference on the whole state of affairs at Lovedale.

The Synod thanked the Moderator for his careful statement, and forthwith proceeded to confer at length on the matter.

Adjourned till Tuesday, the 26th, at 10 a.m.

(Signed) J. D. DOX,

Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

After prayer the minutes of the former diet were read and confirmed.

The following deliverance, moved by Mr. D. L. Erskine, and seconded by Mr. Matheson, after lengthened conversation, was approved of by the Synod:—

34. The tendered resignation of Mr. Mzimba.
(Continued)

“The Synod sympathise deeply with the Presbytery of Kaffraria in the difficult situation which has arisen. In addition to the statement made by the Moderator, they have heard from a member of Synod who has been in private communication with Mr. Mzimba that he has other and in his estimation more cogent reasons for the course he has taken, than those given to the Presbytery of Kaffraria. If this be so, they



must condemn Mr. Mzimba for not stating the whole of his case frankly to the Presbytery and for confining himself to reasons for resignation insufficient to justify that step. In pursuing this course, he has practically defied ecclesiastical authority forgetful of his ordination vows; he has broken up the oldest and most prosperous congregation of the Church; he has introduced suspicion, distrust and dissension into the whole mission, and so far undone the faithful and devoted work of the Lord's servants who preceded him and laboured in the same field for two generations; he has also encouraged his supporters in defiance of common honesty to retain possession of records and other property to which they have no legal right. The Synod would support the Presbytery of Kaffraria in its efforts to obtain restitution of the property referred to."

In the absence of the expected delegate there was no business in regard to Mr. Dambuza and Patse before the Synod.

35. Mr. Dambuza and Patse.

(See Minutes 9 and 26.) The matter of the appointment of a native ordained missionary to Johannesburg was considered.

36. (a) Native Missionary to Johannesburg.

It was agreed to appoint the missionary at Johannesburg at the salary of £150 per annum, £80 of which will be contributed from the Synod funds, and the remainder, £70, by the congregation. It was also resolved that all contributions to the Ministers' and the Missions' Funds be remitted quarterly from the Congregation to the Synod Treasurer.

The Synod agreed to send Mr. P. Matshikwe to Johannesburg as missionary to Johannesburg in the first instance,

Messrs. Makiwane and Erskine were deputed by the Synod to confer with Mr. Matshikwe on the acceptance of the appointment to Johannesburg. They reported that Mr. Matshikwe did not feel himself equal to the necessities of the field and requested the Synod not to press their decision upon him.

Mr. Matheson moved, and Mr. Makiwane seconded: That Mr. Yekelo Mbali be appointed to Johannesburg on the foregoing conditions. This was agreed to unanimously.



The same deputation conferred with Mr. Mbali, and reported his willingness to place himself entirely in the hands of the Synod. Mr. Yekelo Mbali was accordingly appointed.

Mr. Mbali was thereafter addressed by the Moderator on his new appointment and the work to which he had been called. Mr. Erskine engaged in prayer for the newly appointed missionary. Mr. Ross also addressed Mr. Mbali upon the nature and the duties of his new sphere of labour.

The Synod instruct the Presbytery of Kaffraria to see to the ordination of Mr. Mbali as missionary at Johannesburg in the first instance. The Synod also suggest that a member of the Synod should proceed to Johannesburg, to introduce Mr. Mbali, and to explain the whole situation.

36. (b) Ap-
pointment of
Mr. Matshi-
kwe. The Synod agree to appoint Mr. P. Matshikwe to succeed Mr. Mbali as assistant to Mr. Stuart at Burnshill. (See minute 12.)

Adjourned till 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) J. D. Dox,

Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

After prayer the minutes of the former diet were read and confirmed.

37. Union
with the
South Afri-
can Presby-
terian Church. (1) The minutes of the Foreign Missions Committee on the South African Presbyterian Union were read.

(a) It was unanimously agreed that in view of existing circumstances the Synod did [not see its way to alter its minutes of last year.

(b) With reference to the part of the minute regarding the action of certain native elders voting on the Union of the Churches, the Synod would point out that such has been the custom of the Mission from the beginning, and that therefore the elders in question may be said to have a prescriptive right to sit in Presbytery and Synod as members; and further that any change, especially in existing circumstances, would be extremely detrimental to the interests of the Church.



(2) A resolution from the office-bearers of St. Andrew's Church was read and remitted to the Presbytery of Kaffraria.

The Synod regret that existing circumstances seem to render the course, indicated in their resolution, expedient in view of their natural desire to become a part of the South African Church as soon as possible. Assuming the possibility of their severance by the Presbytery, the Synod thank the office-bearers and the congregation of St. Andrew's Church for their hearty co-operation and sympathy in the work of the Church and th mission for so many years.

(3) The attention of the Synod was directed to the reply of the General Assembly of the South African Presbyterian Church in which it was requested that "one or more corresponding members of the Synod should be sent to the next meeting of the General Assembly in the event of their being unable to see their way to join the Union Church within the year."

The Synod appointed the Revds. J. T. Ferguson and Don, and Messrs. Weir and Munro as delegates to the next General Assembly of the S. A. Presbyterian Church.

(4) Read extract from the proceedings of the General Assembly of the S. A. Presbyterian Church in reply to the motion of the Synod of Kaffraria anent Union. It was unanimously agreed that in view of existing circumstances, the Synod does not see its way to alter its findings of last year.

Read Minute from Mission Committee of South African Presbyterian Church, expressing the desire to take part in missiou work, and asking about the possibility of transference of some of the Synod's work to the S. A. Church.

The Synod were glad to learn that the Assembly of the S. A. Presbyterian Church expresses this desire, and will keep the offer in view.


After confirming the minutes of the present diet, the Synod adjourned to meet at East London at 7.30 p.m. on the third Thursday of July, 1899.

Closed with the benediction.

(Signed) J. D. DON, Moderator of Synod.
D. D. STORMONT, Clerk of Synod.



INDEX
TO
MINUTES OF THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA
FROM
1894 TO 1898.

 *The first number refers to the Minute, the second to the Year.*

- Absentees—11, '94; 3, '96; 4, '97; 8, '98.
- Associates—5, '94; 19, '94; 44, '94; 4, '95; 30, '96.
- Beach Church, East London—36, '94.
- Beach Hotel, Invitation to—5, '95.
- Business Committee—6, '98.
- Cape Town, Work at—25, '96; 30, '97.
- Clerk, Election of—4, '94; 5, '98.
- Clerk's Fees—41, '94; 30, '95; 32, '96.
- Conference on Prayer—6, '94; 39, '96; 7, '98.
- Council, Presbyterian—10, '94; 36, '95.
- Dambuza, Mr.—6, '96; 17, '98; 35, '98.
- Death of Mrs. Mavor, of Woodstock—41, '97.
- „ Mr. MacPherson, of Port Elizabeth—41, '97.
- „ Mrs. Dambuza, in Rhodesia—41, '97.
- „ Mrs. Don, in King William's Town—41, '97.
- „ Mr. Andrew Smith—21, '98.
- „ Dr. Ross, of Pirie—23, '98.
- Delegates, Expenses of—20, '96.
- Delegates from Congregational Union, Proposed—36, '97.
- Duff, An Evangelist for—25, '94.
- Dutch Application to Presbytery—12, '96.
- Dutch Reformed Synod—39, '94; 27, '95.
- East London, Beach Church—36, '94.
- Education—17, '95; 24, '95; 22, '96; 23, '97; 16, '98.

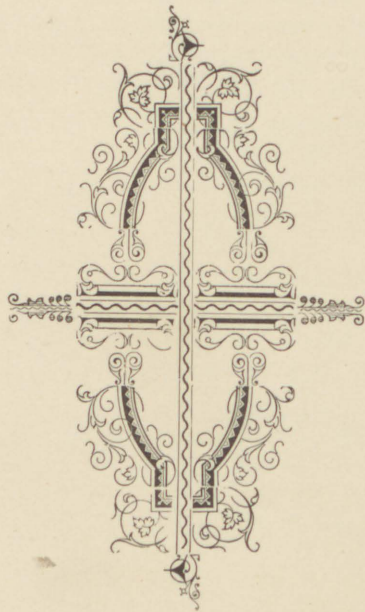


- Evangelists, Report on—13, '94; 15, '94; 19, '95; 21, '96;
28, '97; 14, '98.
- Extension of Missions—27, '94; 21, '95; 18, '96; 17, '97; 27,
'98.
- Financial Report—19, '98; 25, '98.
- Fort Beaufort, New Church at—11, '95.
- Gillton—7, '94; 9, '95; 10, '95.
- Hymn-Book—35, '94; 28, '95; 27, '97; 18, '98.
- Idutywa, Services for Europeans at—33, '94.
- Johannesburg—14, '95; 34, '96; 7, '97; 8, '97; 9, '97; 10, '97;
11, '97; 38, '97; 9, '98; 26, '98; 36, '98.
- Kaffir Studies—38, '94; 26, '95; 33, '96.
- Lands and Titles—22, '94; 20, '95; 31, '96; 39, '97; 15, '98.
- Language Grants—34, '97.
- Legislation—34, '95.
- Macfarlan Church, Rebuilding of—26, '94.
- Macfarlan, Report on—37, '94.
- Makeni, of Cunningham—32, '95; 37, '96.
- Matshikwe, Mr. Petwell—29, '97; 36, '98.
- Matthews, Dr., Letter from—40, '94.
- Minutes, The Printing of the—30, '98.
- Missions, Extension of—27, '94. (See Extension.)
- Moderator, Election of—3, '94; 3, '95; 4, '96; 5, '97; 4, '98.
- Moir, Mr., Letter from—20, '98.
- Mpamba, Mr.—43, '94; 22, '95. (See Zoutpansberg.)
- Mzimba, Mr., Tendered Resignation of—33, '98; 34, '98.
- New Mission District—23, '95.
- Pondoland—34, '94; 22, '95.
- Port Elizabeth, Congregation at—11, '96.
- Presbyterian Council—10, '94; 32, '94.
- Presbytery Records—31, '95; 29, '98.
- Printing of the Minutes, The—30, '98.
- Probationers, &c., Payment of—23, '95.
- Public Library of King William's Town—8, '94.
- Religion and Morals—18, '94; 21, '94; 45, '94; 7, '95; 37, '95;
15, '96; 29, '96; 21, '97; 24, '98.
- Reports, Rule Concerning—16, '94.



- Resignation of Mr. Mzimba, Tendered—33, '98; 34, '98.
 Returns, Motion as to—36, '96.
 Roll—2, '94; 2, '95; 2, '96; 3, '97; 3, '98.
 Ross Station, Evangelist for—14, '94; 24, '94.
 Sabbath Schools—23, '96; 24, '97; 25, '97; 13, '98.
 Session Books, Examination of—33, '97.
 Smith, Mr. Andrew, Associated—19, '94.
 Smith, Mr. Andrew, Death of—21, '98.
 St. Andrew's Church, King Wm's. Town—37, '98.
 S. A. Presbyterian Church—37, '98.
 Statistics—42, '94; 25, '95; 24, '96; 26, '97; 28, '98.
 Students, Examination of—12, '95; 10, '98.
 Survey—33, '95.
 Teachers, Report on—28, '94; 30, '94.
 Temperance—17, '94; 38, '95; 13, '96; 16, '96; 28, '96; 19, '97;
 22, '98.
 Theological Students—31, '94; 16, '95; 18, '97; 20, '97; 10, '98.
 Titles, Lands and—22, '94; 20, '95; 31, '96; 39, '97; 15, '98.
 Treasurer's Report—23, '94; 18, '95; 14, '96; 22, '97.
 Tsewu's, Mr., Reports—20, '94; 7, '97; 12, '97. (See Johannes-
 burg.)
 Union of the Churches—10, '94; 32, '94; 40, '94; 36, '95.
 7, '96; 9, '96; 10, '96; 14, '97; 16, '97; 37, '98.
 Zibi's Letter—12, '98.
 Zoutpansberg—29, '94; 15, '95; 19, '96; 15, '97; 11, '98.





IMICIMBI

YE

SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA

ELUNGE KWI

FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND,

JULY, 1898.



UNITED FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1906.



ISINODI YASE KAFFRARIA.

YOMNYAKA WE 1898.

—*—

MODERATOR ... The Rev. J. D. Don, King Wm's. Town.
UMGCINI-MALI ... The Rev. J. D. Don.
USANDLA ... The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.

ABE PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA :—

Revs. E. Makiwane, Dr. J. Stewart, J. D. Don,
P. J. Mzimba, W. Stuart, A. Hanesworth
J. T. Ferguson, D. D. Stormont, J. Lennox,
W. Mpamba, C. J. Dambuza, Y. Mbali.
Messrs. W. A. Lord, Mbem Njikelana, Walter Hani,
Kobokana Maneli.

MODERATOR YE PRESBITERI, Rev. E. Makiwane, Macfarlan.
IZANDLA ZE PRESBITERI, { Rev. J. D. Don,
Rev. John Lennox.

ABE PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI :—

Revs. W. J. B. Moir, Richard Ross, D. Doig Young,
John Thomson, D. L. Erskine, B. J. Ross,
M. J. C. Matheson, W. Gavin.
Messrs. Velebayi Dlodlo, Isaiah Mfundisi, Samuel Mdingi,
Myeke Jeqe, Masala Mpisane.
MODERATOR YE PRESBITERI, Rev. W. J. B. Moir, Blythswood.
ISANDLA SE PRESBITERI, Rev. D. L. Erskine.

—*—

ABALINGWA abapantsi kwe Presbiteri yase Kaffraria :—

Revs. Messrs. P. Matshikwe, Burnshill, no
N. Matshikwe, Pirie.

ABAFUNDELA UBUFUNDISI ba-pantsi kwe Presbiteri yase Kaffraria

Messrs. W. Bottoman, R. Damane, H. Mama,
D. A. MacDonald, T. B. Soga.



IKOMITI ZE SINODI :—

Ikomiti yamalungiselelo—Izandla ze Presbiteri ne Moderator ye Sinodi eya kuyikangelela.

Eyokunaba kwe Mishoni—Ikangelelwe ngu Rev. Richard Ross.

Eyabafundela ubufundisi—Messrs Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross, Makiwane, no Stormont (Umququzeleli).

Engemicimbi yoselo—Umququzeleli, Rev. D. D. Stormont.

Eyeyikolo zesabata—Messrs Makiwane, Moir, Lennox no Stormont (Umququzeleli).

Eyazonqulo nezimilo—Messrs B. J. Ross no Stuart.

Eyemali—Rev. J. D. Don.

Eyamanani—Rev. John Lennox.

Eyabavangeli—Rev. W. Stuart.

Eyemihlaba netayitile—Rev. J. D. Don.

Eyamaculo—Messrs. McLaren, Makiwane, B. J. Ross no Lennox (Umququzeleli).



AMASIKO ENQUBO.

—*—

Iminute 12 ye 1894.

Kutetwe ngohlobo ekufanel' ukuqutywa ngalo ingxoxo. Kuvunyelwene ukuba uti wakuba ungenisiwe umcimbi wonke ubani ake akululeke ukuba alenze izwi alibonayo, kube nje-ngokungati Isinodi iyikomiti. Kuya kuti emva koko avele nezwi ati umntu malibe sisigqibo; ongaliboniyayo elo avele nali qondayo njengendlela yokuqukunjelwa kwenteto. I-Moderator, yiyo eyoqonda ukuba ngoku ingxoxo ikolisile.

Iminute 16 ye 1894.

Kuxoxwe ngendawo yokuba xa abaququzeleli bekomiti bengababini, woti elowo angenise eyake yedwa na ingxelo.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba kubalwe ukuti Isinodi ilindele ingxelo enye, eyakuvelela indawo abebenazo bobabini abaququzeleli.

Iminute 14 ye 1896.

Abagcini-mali bemihlambi bayalezwa ukuba imali eziya kumgini-mali we Sinodi bazitumele ikwata zonke, nokuba bazikaulezise yakuba ikwata ipelile.

Iminute 32 ye 1897.

Isinodi imisela ukuba yoti iyileyo Ipresbiteri ibe nelungu elikangela imicimbi yemali ezitunyelwa kwi Sinodi, lize elolungu 'liman' ukubika ngekwata, kwi Presbiteri yalo, ukuba kuqubeka njanina.

Iminute 33 ye 1897.

Isinodi iyaleza ukuba I-Presbiteri zingaposwa maxesha ukukangela incwadi zemicimbi ye Seshoni neyamadikoni.

Iminute 30 ye 1898.

Isinodi iyalela u-Sandla ukuze akangelele ukuba Iminute ze Sinodi zishicilelwe iminyaka ngeminyaka ngesingesi nesixosa, zitunyelwe kubapati msebenzi bemihlambi ngemihlambi.



MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

OF

THE UNITED FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND

*Meeting of Synod at King William's Town,
at 10 a.m. on July 18th, 1906.*

At King William's Town on the 18th day of July, 1906, the Synod of Kaffraria met and was duly constituted with prayer, by the Rev. M. J. C. Matheson.

Sederunt:—The Revs. M. J. C. Matheson, Wm. Stuart, A. F. Cowan, H. Mama, E. Makiwane, J. Lennox, J. Henderson, W. Mpamba, and the Clerk.

After discussion it was agreed to approve of the action of the Moderator in postponing the meeting of Synod from the 4th to the 18th July, and in calling the present meeting at 10 a.m., for the purpose of resuscitating the Synod.

I. Approval of Postponement of date of meeting.

On the motion of Mr. Lennox, the Synod adjourned to meet at 7.30. p.m.

(Sd.) M. J. C. Matheson, *Moderator.*

Wednesday, 18th July, 1906, 7.30. p.m.

At King William's Town on the 18th day of July, 1906 the Synod of Kaffraria met as adjourned and was opened with prayer by the Rev. J. Henderson.

Sederunt:—The Revs. W. Stuart, A. F. Cowan, E. Makiwane, M. J. C. Matheson, D. L. Erskine, J. Lennox, J. Henderson, H. Mama, W. Mpamba, and the Clerk, *Ministers*; Messrs. M. Njikelana, M. Booi, A. Somyo, M. Dlulane, *Elders.*



IMICIMBI

YE

SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA

YE

FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

—*—

E-QONCE, ngomhla 21 ka July, 1898, idibene i-Sinodi yase Kaffraria yavulwa yi Moderator yonyaka ongapambili u-Rev. J. Ferguson, wayivula ngokuquba inkonzo kwityalike elunge kuma Presbiteri.

July 21. Ipresbiteri yase Kaffraria ivunyelwe ukuba ingadibana ngemicimbi yayo kwisituba so-
2. Ukuvunyelwa kwe Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ukuba idibane. kuba isapumle i-Sinodi. Ivumelene I-Sinodi, uku-
ke icitakale ukuze ibuye idibane ngomhla 22 ngexa
le 10 a.m. July 22. Ibuye yadibana i-Sinodi yami-
selwa yi-Moderator abayintlanganiso: Revs. Don, Stuart, Maki-
wane, Ferguson, Lennox, Matheson, D. L. Erskine, B. J.
Ross, Stormont—*Abafundisi*; Messrs. Hani, Njikelana, Mfundi-
si—*Abadala*.

3. Amagama. Isinodi ikangele amagama asemqulwini angala:—

AWOMQULU WE PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA.

Rev. E. Makiwane, Moderator. Rev. Dr. Stewart, Lovedale
Rev. J. D. Don, King Wm's. Tn. Rev. P. J. Mzimba, Lovedale.
Rev. W. Stuart, Burnshill. Rev. A. Hanesworth, Alice nase
Fort Beaufort.



Rev. J. T. Ferguson, East Lond. Rev. D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.
 Rev. J. Lenuox, Lovedale. Rev. W. Mpamba, Zoutpansbg.
 Rev. C. J. Dambuza, Patse—*Abafundisi*.
 Mr. W. A. Lord, King Wm's. Tn. Mr. Mbem Njikelana, Burnshill.
 Mr. Walter Hani, Lovedale. Mr. Kobokana Maneli, Macfarlan—*Abadala*.

ABASEMQULWINI WE PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI.

Rev. D. Doig Young, Main. Rev. J. Thomson, Duff.
 Rev. D. L. Erskine, Somerville. Rev. B. J. Ross, Cunningham.
 Rev. M. J. C. Matheson, Ross—*Abafundisi*.
 Mr. Velebayi Dlodlo, Main. Mr. Isaiah Mfundisi, Idutywa.
 Mr. Samuel Mdingi, Mr. Myeke Jeqe,
 Mr. Masala Mpisane, Cunningham—*Abadala*.

U-Mr. Matheson, uvelise ukuba I-Moderator yalo
 4. Ukunyulwa kwe Moderator. nyaka ibe ngu Mr. Don. Intlanganiso ivumelene yonke kwelozwi. Kuvunyelwene nangelokuba abulwe u-Mr. Don ngomsebenzi awenzileyo ekubeni esisandla se Sinodi.

5. Ukumiselelwe kwe Sandla se Sinodi. Kuveliswe ukuba u-Mr. Stormont abe Sisandla se Sinodi, elozwi laqalwa ngu Mr. B. J. Ross lasekelwa ngu Mr. D. L. Erskine, kwavunyelwana ngalo.

6. Ikomiti yamalungiselelo. Ikomiti yamalungiselelo iqube ingxelo yayo yohlobo eti inicimbi ngeyiqutywa ngalo. Kulungiswe indawana ezitile yamkelwa.

7. Ukuvuselelana kwinto zenkonzo. Kuvanyelwene ukuze ngo Mvulo ngexa leshumi kudityanwe ngendawo yokuvuselelana kwinto zenkonzo kuqutywe imitandazo isituba seyure.

8. Ukungxengxezelelwa kwabangabangako. U-Mr. J. B. Ross, uvakalise ukuba ungxengxezelela u-Masala Mpisane Umdala wase Cunningham.

u-Mr. Matheson wenze ingxelo yomsebenzi wase Johannesburg wexesha abekona. Kufundwe nencwadana ezi-kwangalomsebenzi ebezivela ku Mr. Thomson abezitumele ko Messrs. Don no Hamilton no Erskine; kufundwe nencwadi ebezivela ku Mr. S. J. Hamilton, osisandla se Presbiteri yase Transvaal.



Kufundwe imicimbi ye Presbiteri yase Transkei eteta ngokusilelelwa kuka Mr. D. Doig Young ukuya e-Johannesburg.

U-Mr. P. Matshikwe, umlingwa osebenza e-Johannesburg ucelwe ukuba enze ukubona kwake ngomsebenzi wakona.

I-Moderator ite umsebenzi wase Johannesburg kufuneka uxatiselwe ngenyameko enkulu ngesizatu sobungakanani bawo nangenxa yenxamleko nemali eselicitelwe wona.

Kutete namanye amalungu e-Sinodi ngalo mcimbi.

Kwapunywa ukuze kubuye kudityanwe ngelixa 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) J. D. Don,

Moderator.

Kudityenwe njengoko bekumiselwe.

Johannes- Kute kwakuba kubuye kwaxoxwa kwavunyelwana
burg. kwelokuba imiselwe kwakona ikomiti yemicimbi yase
Johannesburg ene Moderator nezandla zazo zombini
ipresbiteri kunye nesandla se Sinodi ukuba (1) ibal-
lelane ne Presbiteri yase Transvaal ngemikondo ekungaqutywa
ngayo xa lingaba elobandla lite lanikezelwa kuyo, nangabasebenzi
abakona nangemali neminye imicimbi elunge nelobandla; (2)
ibalelane nebandla elo ngokwalo ukuqonda ukuba lingatinina
lona kulendawo yokuncotulwa kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria
lingene kweyase Transvaal; (3) ibalelane nekomiti ye Mishoni
ya Pesheya kolwandle ukuva ukuba yona itinina ngalomsebenzi
wase Johannesburg. Izigqibo zale komiti imiselwayo zize zitu-
nyelwe kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria.

Kubonakele ukuba mauke ushiywe kweso situba lomcimbi kude
kube lilixa 2.30 p.m. ngo Mvulo.

Umququzeleli wale komiti ufunde ingxelo enge
10. Ngabafu- zityudeni, ete ke ngokwelizwi eliveliswe ngu Mr.
ndela Ubu- Matheson yamkelwa. Kuvakaliswe ukuba isiqingata
fundisi. sokuqala soviwo lokuza kupuma senziwe ngo June.

Kubekwe pambi kwe Sinodi isicelo esivele ku Rev. Richard
Ross esiti:—"E-Cunningham, ngomhla weshumi ku November
1897 idibene ipresbiteri yase Transkei yamiselwa: pakati kwe-
minye imicimbi-u-Rev. Richard Ross ungenise ukuba kubeko
isicelo esisingiswa kwi Sinodi esibongoza ukuba kwenziwe ama-
cebo namalungiselelo ukuze emva koku kungabuye kubeko mli-



ngwa uyakubekwa izandla ngapandle kokuba abe unolwazi ngesi Grike nesi-Hebere Ipresbiteri ivumelene ukuba isidlulise esisicelo.”

Lendawo ixoxwe kakulu yaza Isinodi yavakalisa usizi enalo ukuba ngenxa yokusweleka kwemali nezinye izinto ezixakileyo ingenako ukulugugula oluhlobo kumiselwe ukuba kufundwe ngalo; kodwa iyavumelana nokuba akutazwe onke amalinga angati umfundi ngokwake enze wona ukuba azazi inteto ekwabalwa ngazo Izibalo mhla-mnene.

Amanani ebandla lase Zoutpansberg afundiwe kwanencwadi ezivela ku Mr. Mpamba. Isinodi ibe novuyo olukulu yakuva ingxelo yalomsebenzi. Ivuyiswe kukuva ukunaba onabe ngako kulo nyaka udluleyo ngokukodwa kukwanda kwenani labafuni. Iyakuvuma ukukalipa nenzondelelo ka Mr. Mpamba nomkake nomlanyakazi wake, abate banyamezela pezu kokuba ibingaka imikhulane nezinye izinto ezicitayo. Inga, Isinodi, ingabakutaza emsebenzini olungileyo abakuwo, ivakalise ukuvelana kwayo nabo nokuba iyabakumbula emitandazweni.

Kupunywe ukuze kudityanwe kwakona ngelixa 8 p.m.

(Signed) J. D. DON,
Moderator.

Kudityenwe njengoko bekumiselwe.

Imicimbi yentlanganiso edluleyo ifundiwe yaqiniselwa.

Kufundwe incwadi evela ku N. Zibi, wase Tora, Main Mishoni, elila ngokuti i-Presbiteri yase Transkei imtabatile kulo mishoni u-Rev. P. Matshikwe, nokuba ke ngoko usakohliwe ukuzaka izindlu zomfundisi awaye fumene £6 ku Mr. Young ukuba ake zona.

Isinodi ivumelene ukuba imbalele u-N. Zibi, imyalele ukuba lencwadi ake ayisingise kwi Presbiteri yase Transkei. Inga okuyeyingamqondisa ukuba izixaki ezivelele imishoni zibangele ukuba u-Mr. Matshikwe afuneke ngokupambili e-Johannesburg kodwa koti mhla labako ituba atunyelwe e-Tora u-Mr. Matshikwe nokuba ngomnye umlingwa. Isinodi iyavelana nabantu base Tora ngendawo abateta ngazo, nayo inga lontlalo ingapeliswa ngokukaulezileyo ukuba kuno kwenzeka. (Kangela kumcimbi 36 b.)



13. Izikolo zesabata. Kuqutywe ingxelo yezikolo zesabata kwavakaliswa ukuba amapetshana ecebo lezifundo atunyelwe ebanntwini ngo December abe 4,000 ; nokuba icebo lezifundo lalonyaka uzayo liyalungiselelwa nokuti kobako imalana ebizwayo ngalo.

Isinodi iyibulele ikomiti ngengxelo yayo, yafumana nokuba icebo ebelenziwe lincedile kwabaninzi. Iyamiselwa kwakona ikomiti yezikolo zesabata, kumiswa o-Messrs. Moir, Makiwane, Lennox, Erskine, no Stormont (Umququzeleli).

14. Ngabavangeli. U-Mr. Stuart ungenise ingxelo engabavangeli. Ikomiti ite yona ibona ukuba kukangelelwe i-Zoutpansberg pambi kwezinye indawo: ukuba xa kunokwenzeka kurolwe imali eyakukwenela ukweneza emalini yabavangeli abaqinileyo ababini. Ibona nokuba intswelo zalo mishoni nokuzililela kuka Mr. Mpamba kutunyelwe Pesheya kolwandle kanti mhlaumbi kungabako izihlobo ze mishoni ezingatandayo ukunceda umsebenzi ozintswelo zingaka, ube unje umtsalane wawo.

Kute emva kwengxoxo yamkelwa lengxelo. Isinodi iyavuma ukuba okonyaka imhlaule umvangeli u-Mtoli Mpamba we Mishoni ye Main, ukuba woti ingxelo ebáliweyo yomsebenzi wake ayiqube kwi Moderator ye Seshoni zonke ikwata; ezongxelo ke zekwata yoti ukuba ibonile Isinodi iziyaleze. Okunye Isinodi inga i-Moderator ze Seshoni zingakumbula ukuba kuko ummiselo okoyo wokuhlulwa kwabavangeli, bayo, ke namhla itilommiselo kuya kuhanjwa ngawo nakubavangeli abaxaswa ngenemali evela ezihlotyeni. Lomcimbi uyalezwa kwi Presbiteri yase Transkei ukuze ikangele ukuba kuqutywe ngokwe mimiselo.

Kupunywe ukuze kubuye kudityanwe ngomhla 23rd ngelixa 10 a.m.

(Signed) J. D. DON,

Moderator.



Kudityenwe njengoko bekumiselwe.

Kufundwe imicimbi yentlangano ebingapambili yaqiniselwa.

i-Moderator ivakalise ukuba kulonyaka kufike izi-
15. Imihlaba celo ezitatu ezivela e-Burnshill, ezicela amasimi ne-
ne-Tatile. ziza. Ezozicelo basati abongameli-mihlaba bakom-
kulu bazisingisa kwi Komisi yemihlaba engenabani.

Esinye isicelo ebesisingiswa kubongameli-mihlaba ibe sese-
ndawo e-Xukwane koko kufumaneki ukuti akanakwenza nto
u-Rulumeni ngesizatu sesigwebo setyala lakwa Kama esenziwe
ngamatyala amakulu, kuba umhlaba ka Mayi ukoka Kama.

U-Mr. Stuart uvakalise ukuba malunga ne Burnshill isicelo
esenziweyo sesase Cildara.

U-Mr. Erskine uvakalise ukuba kuya balelwana no Rulu-
mente ngomhlaba, osemantloko Enxu ukuba uguqulwe itayitile.

I-Moderator ivakalise ukuba kuko umhlatyana ose Dutywa
ekaya ekubalelwa u-Rulumeni ngawo ukuba awunike i-Free
Church.

U-Mr. Lennox uqube ingxelo yemicimbi yefundo
16. Ingxelo yefundo. ema oluhlobo amanani apatelele kuyo.—

I.

| IMIZI. | IZIKOLO. | | | ITITSHERE. | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|-------------|------------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|------------------|-----------------|------------------|-----------------------------|----------|
| | Inani lazo. | Ezineswa ngu Rulu- mente. | Ezingancedwayo. | Ezim- hlope. | | Ezi- ntsundu | | Ntsun- du Sati- fika. | |
| | | | | Ezingamadoda. | Ezingamankazana. | Ezingamadoda. | Ezingamankazana. | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 3 | 3 | — | 12 | 6 | 4 | 2 | 3 | — |
| Lovedale Mission | 2 | 7 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 9 | 2 | — |
| Macfarlan | 6 | 5 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 5 | 3 | — |
| Burnshill | 12 | 10 | 2 | — | 2 | 7 | 12 | 4 | 1 |
| Pirie | 9 | 9 | — | — | 3 | 6 | 10 | 2 | 1 |
| Blythswood | 2 | 2 | — | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 2 | 1 |
| Cunningham | 15 | 13 | 2 | — | — | 14 | 11 | 5 | 2 |
| Duff | 12 | 7 | 5 | — | — | 10 | 3 | 2 | 1 |
| Main | 18 | 9 | 9 | — | — | 13 | 12 | 2 | 1 |
| Ross | 3 | 2 | 1 | — | — | 3 | — | 1 | — |
| Somerville | 13 | 10 | 3 | — | — | 7 | 8 | 2 | — |
| BAKUQUKANA | 101 | 77 | 24 | 15 | 14 | 79 | 74 | 29 | 7 |



| IMIZI. | ABAFUNDI. | | | | | | | | | | ABOMSEBENZI. | |
|-----------------------------|------------------|--------------|-----------------|-----|-----|------|-----|---------------------|---------------|------------------|--------------|--|
| | Inani Emqulwini. | Elabaviweyo. | Iziqamo Zoviwo. | | | | | Abanganeno kwe Std. | Ebangamadoda. | Ebangamankazana. | | |
| | | | Abadhile Istd. | V. | IV. | III. | II. | | | | I. | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 871 | 662 | 146 | 73 | 142 | 110 | 84 | 44 | 82 | 69 | 30 | |
| Lovedale Mission | 584 | 450 | — | — | 6 | 44 | 99 | 100 | 201 | — | — | |
| Macfarlan | 490 | 263 | — | — | 3 | 39 | 52 | 61 | 107 | — | — | |
| Burnshill | 1101 | 616 | — | 28 | 44 | 83 | 107 | 325 | 329 | — | — | |
| Pirie | 842 | 428 | — | — | 9 | 27 | 56 | 79 | 257 | — | — | |
| Blythswood | 316 | 213 | 69 | 3 | 68 | 63 | 28 | 30 | 21 | 10 | 15 | |
| Cunningham | 1005 | 895 | — | — | 21 | 56 | 100 | 141 | 577 | — | — | |
| Duff | 521 | 274 | — | — | 2 | 19 | 35 | 52 | 166 | — | — | |
| Main | 959 | 472 | — | — | 14 | 41 | 85 | 93 | 239 | — | — | |
| Ross | 132 | 36 | — | — | 4 | 4 | 12 | 16 | 100 | — | — | |
| Somerville | 467 | 325 | — | — | 4 | 16 | 38 | 61 | 206 | — | — | |
| BAKUUKWA | 7288 | 4634 | 215 | 104 | 317 | 502 | 696 | 1002 | 2285 | 79 | 45 | |

Inani lezikolo ngo 1897 lali 101, lande ngezikolo 2 xa litelekiswa nelonyaka ongapambili. Umsebenzi wezikolo ube nendawo yokufunquka kuwo onke amasebe awo. Landile nenani letitshala ezineziqiniso. Amanani ase mqulwini, namanani abaviweyo ande ngoluhlobo; elinye libe nga 7,001 lafunqukela ku 7,288; elinye libe 4,034, lafunqukela ku 4,634. Ukungabi nazintsuku zokwapuka Esikolweni noko kube nendawo ebulelekayo, wamhle nomsebenzi ngokwengxelo zakwa Rulumente.

Ukufundiswa kwe Baibile imibla yonke kuyaqubeka nakuba kungekafikeleli kwinto efunekayo.

U-Mr. Matheson ungenise ukuti mayamkelwe lengxelo, abulelwe umququzeleli walomcimbi, ize Isinodi ivakalise ukuvuyiswa kwayo zezindawo:—ukwanda kwezikolo, ukwanda kwamanani emqulwini nangexesha lomjikelo womhloli-zikolo, ukwanda kwamanani akwi Zitandati, nokwanda kwenani letitshala ezinezatifikiti.

Kufundwe incwadi ezivela ku Mr. Dambuza eziteta ngebandla elise Patse; eteta nokuti kuko abatunywa abaza kutunyelwa kwi Sinodi lelobandla, wakankanya nempilo yake namacebo aza kuzama wona.

17. U-Mr. Dambuza e Patse.



Kute ke kuba engeko no Mr. Dambuza bengekafiki nabatunywa kwamiselwa ukuze lomcimbi ubuye ungenwe kwenye intlangano ukuba bate bafika abatunywa abo.

U-Mr. Lennox uvakalise ukuba kusahlnganiswa

18. Inxelo e-amaculo, nokuba use uli batu umsebenzi oqutyiweyo nge ncwadi-walencwadi intsha yamaculo. Isinodi ite yayamkela yamaculo.

lengxelo, yangenisa ekomitini u-Mr. MacLaren no

Mr. Makiwane no Mr. Ross.

19. Imali. i-Moderator ivakalise ingxelo yemali yaba loluhlobo:—

EYENGXOWA YABAFUNDISI.

1897.

1898.

| | Ikwata 3. | | | Ikwata 4. | | | Ikwata 1. | | | Ikwata 2. | | | Umqulu. | | |
|------------------|-----------|----|----|-----------|----|----|-----------|----|----|-----------|----|----|---------|----|----|
| | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. |
| Lovedale ... | 33 | 6 | 8 | 38 | 1 | 8 | — | — | — | 6 | 6 | 0 | 77 | 14 | 4 |
| Macfarlan ... | — | — | — | 35 | 5 | 5 | 17 | 8 | 4 | 18 | 16 | 4 | 71 | 10 | 1 |
| Burnshill ... | 31 | 5 | 5 | 62 | 6 | 8 | 28 | 15 | 10 | 37 | 12 | 6 | 160 | 0 | 5 |
| Pirie ... | 12 | 18 | 1 | 17 | 11 | 8 | 15 | 9 | 2 | 15 | 7 | 1 | 61 | 6 | 0 |
| Cunningham ... | 22 | 8 | 0 | 24 | 13 | 0 | 31 | 10 | 10 | 26 | 9 | 4 | 105 | 1 | 2 |
| Main ... | 12 | 15 | 4 | 23 | 4 | 10 | 9 | 0 | 3 | 18 | 6 | 6 | 63 | 6 | 11 |
| Duff ... | 7 | 9 | 7 | 6 | 5 | 10 | 10 | 12 | 1 | 2 | 5 | 5 | 26 | 12 | 11 |
| Somerville ... | 14 | 5 | 5 | 23 | 10 | 10 | 8 | 13 | 7 | 18 | 13 | 4 | 65 | 3 | 2 |
| Johannesburg ... | — | — | — | 9 | 8 | 8 | 8 | 19 | 7 | — | — | — | 18 | 8 | 3 |
| Ross ... | — | — | — | 4 | 10 | 7 | — | — | — | 6 | 15 | 0 | 11 | 5 | 7 |
| | 134 | 8 | 6 | 244 | 19 | 2 | 130 | 9 | 8 | 150 | 11 | 6 | 660 | 8 | 10 |

EYOKUQUBA ILIZWI.

1897.

1898.

| | Ikwata 3. | | | Ikwata 4. | | | Ikwata 1. | | | Ikwata 2. | | | Umqulu. | | |
|------------------|-----------|----|----|-----------|----|----|-----------|----|----|-----------|----|----|---------|----|----|
| | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. |
| Lovedale ... | 6 | 13 | 4 | 7 | 12 | 4 | — | — | — | 1 | 5 | 3 | 15 | 10 | 11 |
| Macfarlan ... | — | — | — | 7 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 9 | 8 | 3 | 3 | 4 | 13 | 14 | 1 |
| Burnshill ... | 6 | 5 | 1 | 12 | 9 | 4 | 5 | 15 | 2 | 7 | 10 | 6 | 32 | 0 | 1 |
| Pirie ... | 2 | 11 | 7 | 3 | 10 | 4 | 3 | 1 | 10 | 3 | 1 | 5 | 12 | 5 | 2 |
| Cunningham ... | 11 | 4 | 0 | 12 | 6 | 6 | 15 | 15 | 5 | 13 | 4 | 8 | 52 | 10 | 7 |
| Main ... | 1 | 15 | 0 | 13 | 8 | 0 | 1 | 16 | 0 | 3 | 13 | 3 | 27 | 16 | 3 |
| Duff ... | 1 | 9 | 11 | 1 | 5 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 5 | — | 9 | 1 | 5 | 6 | 7 |
| Somerville ... | 2 | 17 | 1 | 4 | 14 | 2 | 1 | 14 | 8 | 3 | 14 | 8 | 13 | 0 | 7 |
| Johannesburg ... | — | — | — | 1 | 17 | 8 | 1 | 15 | 11 | — | — | — | 3 | 13 | 7 |
| Ross ... | — | — | — | — | 18 | 2 | — | — | — | 1 | 7 | 0 | 2 | 5 | 2 |
| | 35 | 7 | 0 | 69 | 15 | 9 | 35 | 11 | 1 | 37 | 9 | 2 | 178 | 3 | 0 |

Isinodi yalatiswe indawo yokuba abamhlope base Main ba-



role £15 3s. kwi kwata yesitatu neyesine yalonyaka udluleyo, ukuncedisa kwingxowa yokuquba ilizwi.

UMQULU WOMNIKELO WE 1897-'98.

| | | | | |
|----------------------|-----|------|----|-------|
| Eyabafundisi Ingxowa | ... | £660 | 8 | 10 |
| Eyokuquba Ilizwi | ... | 178 | 3 | 0 |
| | | | | <hr/> |
| Umqulu wazo zombini | ... | £838 | 11 | 10 |

Xa zitelekiswa nento ezaziyiyo nyakenye eyanamhla inyuke nge £168 8s. 4d.

Iminikelo yemizi ngaminye ibe loluhlobo ukususela ku July, 1897, kuye ku June, 1898 :

| | | | £ | s. | d. |
|--------------|-----|-----|-----|----|----|
| Lovedale | ... | ... | 93 | 5 | 3 |
| Macfarlan | ... | ... | 85 | 4 | 2 |
| Burnshill | ... | ... | 192 | 0 | 6 |
| Pirie | ... | ... | 73 | 11 | 2 |
| Cunningham | ... | ... | 157 | 11 | 9 |
| Main | ... | ... | 91 | 3 | 2 |
| Duff | ... | ... | 31 | 19 | 6 |
| Somerville | ... | ... | 78 | 3 | 9 |
| Johannesburg | ... | ... | 22 | 1 | 10 |
| Ross | ... | ... | 13 | 10 | 9 |

£838 11 10



| EYAMKELWEYO. | | ECITIWEYO. | | | |
|-------------------------|-----------|---|------------|-----------|---------|
| Eyayiko | £ s. d. | SALARIES: | | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| 30th June, 1897 ... | 476 8 9 | Mr. Mzimba ... | ... | 108 15 0 | |
| Erolweyo 3rd qr./97 ... | 134 8 6 | Mr. Makiwane ... | ... | 111 10 5 | |
| Do 4th qr./97 ... | 244 19 2 | Mr. Mpamba (£15 for Miss | Mahlentle) | 95 0 0 | |
| Do 1st qr./98 ... | 130 9 8 | Mr. Mbali... .. | ... | 80 0 0 | |
| Do 2nd qr./98 ... | 150 11 6 | Mr. P. Matshikwe ... | ... | 85 0 0 | |
| | | Mr. N. Matshikwe ... | ... | 80 0 0 | |
| | | UMQULU WAYO... | 560 5 5 | 560 5 5 | |
| | | ECITELWE I-JOHANNESB'G. | | | |
| | | Mr. Matshikwe (July 28, '98) | 3 17 0 | | |
| | | (additional) | 9 15 6 | | |
| | | Mr. Matheson ... | 42 15 0 | | |
| | | Mr. Stuart ... | 49 13 0 | | |
| | | Mr. Thomson ... | 34 9 11 | | |
| | | Paid Mr. Edw. Tsewu, through Messrs. Solomon & Thomson, in final settlement of claims ... | | 72 10 0 | |
| | | Messrs. Solomon & Thomson's a/c for legal expenses re Edward Tsewu ... | | 17 15 8 | |
| | | UMQULU WAYO | 230 16 1 | 230 16 1 | |
| | | ECITELWE EZINYE IZINTO. | | | |
| | | Mr. Morgan's Cart ... | 5 0 0 | | |
| | | Mr. Temlett's Cart ... | 3 0 0 | | |
| | | Post Cart ... | 2 0 0 | | |
| | | Copying Synod Minutes for Printer | 2 2 0 | | |
| | | Mr. B. J. Ross (expenses of Deputies, 17/8/97) | 2 16 0 | | |
| | | Lovedale Inst'n, Print'g a/c... | 21 19 3 | | |
| | | UMQULU WAYO... | 36 17 3 | 36 17 3 | |
| | | UMQULU WE CITIWEYO ... | | 827 18 9 | |
| | | ESHIYEKILEYO ... | | 308 18 10 | |
| UMQULU WEYAMKELWEYO | 1136 17 7 | | | 1136 17 7 | |

INGXOWA YOKUQUBA ILIZWI.

| | | | | |
|-------------------------|----------|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Eyayiko June 30th, 1897 | £ s. d. | Mr. Matheson ... | £ s. d. | |
| Umnikelo 3rd qr./97 | 24 15 6 | Do (Main Evang.) | 35 0 0 | |
| Do 4th qr./97 | 35 7 0 | Mr. Erskine Somerville | 15 0 0 | |
| Do 1st qr./98 | 69 15 9 | Evangelist ... | 25 0 0 | |
| Do 2nd qr./98 | 35 11 1 | Mr. B. J. Ross ... | 7 10 0 | |
| | 37 9 2 | | 82 10 0 | £ s. d. |
| | | ESELEYO ... | | 82 10 0 |
| UMQULU WEYAMKELWEYO | 202 18 6 | UMQULU WE CITIWEYO ... | | 120 8 6 |
| | | | | 202 18 6 |

Insondi inga kungabálwa ukuvuyiswa kwayo kukuti imini-kelelo iqube kakuhle kangaka, ibe njalo pezu kokuba bekuko ulindipasi nezinye imbandezelo zalonyaka udluleyo. Ayabule-



Iwa amadikoni nabanye abakoleki bamabandla antsundu ngomzamo wabo ote wanyanisa wapumelela. ukuba ingawi iminikelo. Isinodi inika umteto kwi Moderator ze Seshoni ukuze ziyivakalise ebantwini imibulelo ye Sinodi ngokuti ngamaxesha embandezelo benze umzamo onje ukuba mhle.

Kwacitakalwa ukuze kudityanwe ngo Mvulo, 25th, ngexale 10 a.m.

(Signed) J. D. DON,
Moderator.

Kudityenwe njengommiselo.

Kufundwe imicimbi yaqiniselwa.

Kute ngokungabiko kakuhle kwamalungu e-Sinodi akwaqutywa ukudibana ngemicimbi yo-Moya, kwase kumiselwa ukuze kube semva kwemini.

Kufundwe incwadi evela ku Mr. Moir.

Isinodi ivakalisa ngentliziyo ukunceda kwalenewadi ka Mr. Moir; incwadi exela ukuwunonelela kwake umsebenzi we Sinodi nokuvelana kwake nayo, isenjalo ngomoya wobuzalwana, oyinto ohlala uyiyo kakade umoya wake. Inga ke ingavakalisa ukuvelana kwayo naye kumaxala anawo, nokuba iyawutandazela umsebenzi wake ukuba upumelele kwanokuba izinto ezinzima elusatsheni lwake zipeliswe.

Isinodi ikunjuzwa indawo yokububá kuka Mr. Andrew Smith yavumelana ukuba yenze lamazwi kuka Mr. Andrew Smith. ngaye:—

“Isinodi inga ingakubála emicimbini ukububá kuka Mr. Andrew Smith, obeke eyititshala e-Lovedale, oko ikwenza isiva ukuba ilahlekelwe ngokukulu.

U-Mr. Smith ubengumfo omfundo inzulu ibanzi, yaba intliziyo yake iyeyomfundisi ngokupeleleyo. Ubesiti nantonina aye-nzayo azifincelele kuyo; kumkondo wokuba ebe yititshala nomqeqeshi wododana ukuba luzilingane imfanelo zobubom, bekungazange kule mishoni, kubeko odlula yena ngokuzinikezela emsebenzini, ngokutembeka nokuwucela nokuba nempumelelo. Impembelelo abe enayo kumadodana ake aba seklasini zake ibibalulekile ibe ihlale ihleli.

“Isinodi ibulela u-Tixo ngomsebenzi ka Mr. Smith weminyaka



emashumi mabini, itandazela ukuba kubeko amanye amadoda aya kutunyelwa kule mishoni antliziyo ifana neyake, akwanjalo ngamandla.

“Ipresbiteri yayise ikulungele ukumbeka izandla u-Mr. Smith ukuba abe ngumfundisi, njengokuba wayeyi lingene londawo ngefundo: koko akavumanga. Ubesiti, ‘mna andinguye mshu-mayeli ndingumqeqeshi wabantu.’”

22. Ingxelo Kufundwe ingxelo yemicimbi yoselo yavunywa,
ye micimbi U-Mr. Stormont ubulelwe ngokuyilungiselela ingxelo
yoselo. yalonyaka.

Isinodi imisela ukuze i-Moderator ze Seshoni zikangelele ukuba kubeko izicelo ezitunyelwa e-Palamente, zibe nawo onke amagama anokufumaneka ziye kuxasa umteto wotywala ka Innes. U-Mr. Stormont umiselwe esikundleni sika Dr. Ross ukuba abe ngumdibanisi wale micimbi yoselo.

23. Ukububa Isinodi itabate umcimbi wokububá kuka Dr. Ross
kuka Dr. kwavunyelwana ukuba kubálwe lamazwi:—
Ross.

“Isinodi inga kungaba sezincwadini zayo ukulila nokulahlekelwa kwayo ngokububa kuka Dr. Bryce Ross, uyise wale Sinodi njengokubá iko nje. Ngesizatu somoya wake wobulali nokucaca kwentliziyo nokunga fihlisi ntweni, ebetandwa ngokupambili ngamalungu nabazalwana. Umonde abe nawo nokuzola, ingqondo yokucanisa izinto nokungaketi bani, ezonto bezibangele ukuba bamtembe bonke abanento yokusebenza naye, zavulela ukuba impembelelo yake elungileyo ibenkulu ngokufanayo kubahedeni nakwabakolwayo. Ukuziqonda kwake izifo namayeza azifaneleyo kwamnceda ukuba ancede ababandezelekileyo, babe baninzi abati ngaye bafumana imini zokusebenza ebesezincamekile. Ukuyazi kwake inteto yesixosa namasiko abantu abantsundu bekubangele ukuba icebo arola lona xa kuxoxwa into libe lodwa pakati kwebandla; nokuba abe luncedo nakwizipata mandla zeli lizwe, kwezipakamileyo nezincinane, ukuyazi kwake inteto ezazibálwe ngayo Izibalo mhla mnene bekubange ukuba lube nexabiso elikulu uncedo lwake xa zikunyunyushelwa esi-Xoseni. Izipo nezibabalo abenazo wazenza umnikelo kwi Nkosi yake ukuba zincede abantu, oko wakwenza ngokute-mbekileyo imihla emide. Ushiye umzekelo omhle wokulandelwa,



umsebenzi onodumo, wenziwe kakuhle. Umsebenzi wokuhla-ziywa kwezibálo uwunikele ezona zipo zake zipambili neyona mihla iyiyo yobomi bake, yati nemihla yokugqibela yempilo yake wayinikezela ngentliziyo kulo msebenzi; ngeli bandla likulu abelongamele, ibandla abete walidibanisa ngohlobo olungaqele-kileyo : nangetyalike zamatye ezikwindawo ngendawo zomzi wake ezite zabako ngokuququzela nokuzondelela kwake, efile-nje usa-teta. Ibinguyena upambili kumalungu e-Sinodi. Icebo aza kwenza lona belihleli lijongekile; zimalwa izigqibo, ukuba ziko, ezaka zafezwa lingaviwanga izwi lake. Njengokuba ebengu Mdibanisi we Komiti yemicimbi yo Zilo, ubenexabiso elikulu umsebenzi wake; ubehleli ekwalusile ukuhambisa kwezinto. Wa-za yonke iminyaka wamana ukungenisa ingxelo emhlope, efundi-sayo ibe iwavelela onke amasebe. Lemiteto ye Sinodi engo Zilo nguye oyena mntu waye pambili kuyo, imiteto ete yakuqutywa kwindawo ngendawo ze Mishoni yayinceda intlalo nezimilo zabantu.

“Isinodi iyalela unobála ukuba lamazwi awatumele kumhlolo-kazi nase lusatsheni oluse lusizini, kwakunye nokulilisana kwe Sinodi nalo ngokupangeka kwalo. Iliyaleza elugcinweni oluno-babalo lwa Lowo utembisa ukuba ‘Abe yindoda yabahlolokazi uyise wenkedama.’

“Unobála uyacelwa ukuze lamazwi awatumele nakwi Seshoni nebandla lase Pirie kunye nokuvelana kwe Sinodi nalo kulelahle-kelelo ingaka. Iliyaleza ku Malusi omkulu womhlambi, itanda-zela ukuze yena ngexesha eliya kubonwa nguye atumele oya ku-sifanela isikundla esisele zé.”

Ingxelo engezonzulo nezimilo iqutywe ngu Mr. B. Ross, kwakuko nenye ingxelo ebivela e-Zoutpansberg, eleswe ngu Mr. Stuart.

Kufundwe incwadi evela ku Mr. Richard Ross wase Cunningham.

U-Mr. Matheson uvelise ukuti mayamkelwe lengxelo babule-lwe abadibanisi balomcimbi ngemigudu yabo.

Kwenziwe esi sigqibo ngalomcimbi :—Isinodi ivakalisa ukuvu-ya kwayo ukuva ngokwanda kwenani lamalungu nelabafuni, nokukutala kwabapati-msebenzi, nokuquba kwamabandla kum-



cimbi woselo nowokuqeqesha usapo. Inosizi kodwa ukuva ukuba azininzi impau zokwendela nokuhluma elubabalweni pakati kwabantu. Iyavuyiswa kukuva ukuba abapati msebenzi bayamkelana namalinga okubafundisa inyaniso ezingamandla zelizwi nembali yebandla, nemikondo yobu-Presbiteri. Isinodi iyaziyalala Imoderator ze Seshoni ukuze zenze konke ezinako ukuquba imfundiso zoluhlobo kubapati-msebenzi."

25. Imicimbi
yemali. Isinodi ingene kwimicimbi ngemicimbi epatelele ezimalini, ebingangenwanga kwingxelo yo-Mgcini-mali.

Kufundwe incwadi evela pesheya kwe Nciba eti u-Mr. P. Matshikwe ngelenyuselwa nge 25 per cent. elixa ase Johannesburg, okokunyuselwa kususele ku April, 1897. (Kangela kwi Minute 9).

Isinodi inike igunya ukuba u-Revd. D. L. Erskine ahlaulwe £5, imali yendlu ayeyirolele u-Mr. Yekelo Mbali, oko ebese Tsitsa.

Isinodi inika u-Mr. Wm. Mpamba £24 ukuba ongezelele ukuzalisa kwimali yabavangeli ababini abaya kusebenza e-Zoutpansberg. Ku Mr. D. L. Erskine inika £33 ukuba ahlaule imali abengekayi hlalwa Umvangeli wase Mampondweni. Lemali ibikangeleke kwiqela elizimisele ukuquba ilizwi elilunge nebandla le St. Andrews e-Qonce, kuyatembeka ke ukuba liya kuyibuyisela, nokuba mhlaumbi libuyisela inxenye.

Kuvunyelwene nokuba u-Mr. Matheson anikwe £13 ukuba afune omnye Umvangeli, naku Mr. Erskine £10 ukuba afune Umvangeli wase Nxu.

Kuvunyelwene ukudityanwa kwakona ngexa 2 p.m.

(Signed) J. D. Don,

Moderator.

Kudityenwe ngokomnqopiso.

Imicimbi yentlanganiso ezingapambili yafundwa

26. Ibandla
lase Johan-
nesburg. yaqiniselwa.

Kungenwe kwakona kwingxoxo epatelele kwibandla lase Johannesburg. (Kangela kumcimbi 9.)

U-Mr. Stuart esekelwa ngu Mr. Matheson uvelise ukuti: makutunyelwe umfundisi ontsundu obekwe izandla e-Johannesburg abe ngumfundisi otunyelweyo.



U-Mr. B. J. Ross, esekelwa ngu Mr. Makiwane, uvelise ukuba Ibandla lase Johannesburg linikwe ilungelo lokuzibizela umfundisi walo : ukuze ke kwenziwe onke amalungiselelo afunekayo ukuzalisa elolungelo.

Babe batandatu abaxasa elokuqala ilizwi, baba bane kwelesine. Elokuqala libe ngoko lelona lililizwi le Sinodi.

Ikomiti eyayimiselwe kulo nyaka udluleyo, iyalelwe ukuba itumele kwi Komiti ye Mishoni pesheya ibonise ngokufaneleka kwe Johannesburg ukuba ibe yindawo ye-Mishoni.

Kuqutywe intlangano ebimisiwe kusasa yokuvuselelana kwinto zompefumlo nokutandaza, kwaxoxwa nangempilo yobufundisi.

Kwakugqitywa indibano engokuhlumisana e-Moyeni kungenwe kwingxelo yokuhluma nokunaba kwe Mishoni.

U-Mr. Stuart, esekelwa ngu Mr. Erskine, uvelise ukuba yamkelwe lengxelo.

Isinodi imbulele u-Rev. Richard Ross ngengxelo yake emnandi efundisayo, evuselelayo nangamazwi ake akutazayo. Inga kodwa kungaqondakala ukuba ingxelo ayitetanga nto ngomsebenzi onga ponoshono kwe Nciba nose Zoutpansberg.

28. Ingxelo yamanani. Indawo ezingamandla zayo zezi :—

“Ingxelo yamanani alonyaka udluleyo ibonisa ukuti kute, nakuba bekuko imikondo emininzi ecitayo, landa inani lamalungu, nelabapati-msebenzi nabanye abasebenzi. Ite lendawo yabaluleka okunye ngenxa yokuba kwi Mishoni ezine kute kwanqaba ukufumana ingxelo ezizeleyo. Ukuba beziko zonke bekuya kucaca okunye ukuba ukwanda kwamanani kuyakutaza kanye, kufanel’ ukusenza sibulele. Emi ngoluhlobo awe 1897 xa atelekiswayo nawe 1896 :—

| | (1896) | (1897) |
|---|--------|--------|
| Imizi | 122 | 137 |
| Abafundisi Abamhlope ababekwe izandla ... | 13 | 11 |
| Abantsundu ababekwe izandla ... | 3 | 4 |
| Abantsundu Abanelaseni Yokushumayela | 3 | 3 |
| Abalesi Zibalo Abantsundu | 33 | 40 |



| | | | |
|---|-----|-----|-----------------|
| Abalesi Zibálo Abantsundu Abangamankazana | 14 | ... | 13 |
| Abavangeli Abamhlope abapat' Umsebenzi | 28 | ... | 28 |
| Abadala | ... | ... | 147 ... 154 |
| Amadikoni | ... | ... | 141 ... 155 |
| Amalungu | ... | ... | 6,363 ... 6,508 |
| Ababaptizwe Sebebakulu | ... | ... | 574 ... 329 |
| Abamkelwe Babebáptizwe Ebuncinaneni | ... | ... | 239 ... 104 |
| Abantwana Ababaptiziweyo | ... | ... | 686 ... 370 |
| Abamkelwe ngokuza nezatifikiti | ... | ... | 175 ... 157 |
| Abafudukela kwezinye indawo | ... | ... | 183 ... 154 |
| Abamiswe Eburementeni | ... | ... | 109 ... 57 |
| Ababuyiselwe Ebandleni | ... | ... | 80 ... 71 |
| Abafuni | ... | ... | 2,017 ... 2,500 |

Isinodi iyayamkela lengxelo ivuyisiwe yiyo, ibonisa ukuhluma kuwo onke amasebe omsebenzi we-Mishoni, iyambulela umdibanisi wayo, iyammisela kwakona.

29. Incwadi ezibala Imicimbi ye Presbiteri yase Transkei. Ikomiti ebimiselwe ukukangela incwadi ezibala imicimbi ye Presbiteri yase Transkei ivakalise uku- ba, izikangele yafika zilungelelene ukuza kolu su- ku lwanamhla.

Kwahlukwanwa ukuze kudityanwe ngelixa 7.30. p.m.

(Signed) J. D. Don,

Moderator.

Kudityanwe ngokwemvumelwano.

Emva komtandazo, kufundwe imicimbi yentlangano engapam- bili.

30. Ukushicilelwa kwe-Miniti. Isinodi iyalele Unobála ukuba akangele ukuti iminiti zayo mazishicilelwe nge Singesi ne Sixosa imi- nyaka ngeminyaka zitunyelwe kubapati-msebenzi Emabandleni. Kuveliswe ukuba eze Sixosa zibe 500, eze Singesi zibe 150.

31. I-Presbiteri yase Transkei. I-Presbiteri yase Transkei ivunyelwe ukuba inga- ke idibane ngolwe Sibini kusasa ngelixa 9.30.

32. Abatunywabe-Yunyoni nabe Free Church. Imoderator ivakalise ukuba iminute 36 yomnyaka 1897 yatunyelwa kwi sandla se Yunyoni, nokuba akukabiko mpendulo. Ngako oko ke abakadibani abatunywabe Yunyoni nabe Free Church.



33. Ukucela kuka Mr. Mzimba ukuba aroxela. Imoderator yenze ingxelo ezeleyo ecukusayo ngokucela kuka Mr. Mzimba ukuroxa ekupateni ibandla elintsundu lase Lovedale, nangendawo eliyiyo ngoku elobandla, ekwenza oko ukuze bonke babe nolwazi oluqinileyo ngokuhla kwesisihlo nokuze kucetyiswane ngawo wonke lomcimbi wase Lovedale.

Isinodi iyibulele I-Moderator ngengxelo yayo ecokisekileyo kwaza ke kwanikwana amacebo.

Kwacitakalwa ukuze kudityanwe ngolwe Sibini, 26th, nge-
lixa le 10 a.m.

(Signed) J. D. Don,
Moderator.

Kudityanwe ngokwemvumelwano.

Emva komtandazo kufundwe iminiti zentlangano engapambili zaqiniselwa.

34. Ukucela kuka Mr. Mzimba ukuba aroxela. U-Mr. D. L. Erskine esekelwa ngu Mr. Matheson uvelise ukuba emva kwalengxoxo inde ebekubingwa lomcimbi masibenje isigqibo se Sinodi:—

“Isinodi ivelana ngokunzulu ne Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ngalomsebenzi unzima uyiveleleyo. Pezu kwenteto eyenziwe yi Moderator kuvakele ngomnye olilungu le Sinodi ukuba u-Mr. Mzimba unezinye izizatu ezizona zizizo kunezi azixele kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ezibangela ukuba ahambe lomkondo ahamba wona. Ukuba ke kunjalo, Isinodi ingamelwa kukumsola u-Mr. Mzimba ngokungazivelisi inyaniso xa ateta ne Presbiteri, nango-kuti apele kwizizatu ezingakulingeneyo ukuba umntu aroxela ngazo. Ngokuquba oluhlobo ute wawadela amagunya asebandleni wasilibala isifungo sake samhla wangena ebufundisini, uqokeze owona mhlambi mdala obupambili kule Mishoni, wangenisa ukurorelana ukungatembani nezahlukano kuyo yonke i-Mishoni, waba uwucitile umsebenzi we Nkosi owenziwa ngenxamleko nokuzinikela okutembekileyo kwezicaka zayo ebezipambi kwake, umsebenzi wezizukulwana ezibini zabafundisi, ute kanjalo wabakutaza abamxasayo ukuba bahambe umkondo ocasene nenyano wokuba mabangaziroli incwadi nanye impahla abangenalungelo lokuyigcina. Isinodi inga ingayixasa Ipresbiteri yase Kaffraria kwimizamo eyenzayo ukuba iyifumane lomphahla.”



35. C. J. Dambuza ne Patse. Ngokuti kungabiko batunywa bafikileyo akubangako nto kungenziwa yona ngomcimbi ka Dambuza ne Patse.

36. (a) Umfundisi ontsundu wokuya e-Johannesburg. (Iminite ye 9, neye 26). Kubuye kwangenwa kumcimbi womfundisi ontsundu ozakutunyelwa e-Johannesburg.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba kumiselwe umfundisi oyakuba ngumtunyelwa, anikwe £150 ngonyaka, aze £80 arolwe kwimali ze Sinodi, ati £70 arolwe lelobandla. Kuvunyelwene nokuba imali zonke zase Johannesburg ezengxowa yabafundisi nezengxowa yelizwi zitunyelwe nge kwata kumgcini-mali ze Sinodi.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba kutunyelwe u-Mr. P. Matshikwe apo e-Johannesburg abe ugumfundisi wakona, ongati njengabo bonke abatunyelwa abuye asiwe nakwenye indawo.

U-Mr. Makiwane no Mr. Erskine batunywe yi Sinodi ukube baye kudibana no Mr. Matshikwe ukuba angayamkelana londawo. Babuye besiti u-Mr. Matshikwe uti akazilingene izinto zalomzi ucela ukuba Isinodi ingayi nyanzeli lendawo kuye.

U-Mr. Matheson esekelwa ngu Mr. Makiwane uvelise ukuba kumiselwe u Mr. Yekelo Mbali e-Johannesburg, naye aye kwangemimiselo abeya kuya ngayo u-Mr. Matshikwe. Intlanganiso ivumelene yonke kwelozwi.

Abatunywa baye kwabobabini ku Mr. Mbali babuya besiti uti indawo engaye uyishiyela ezandleni ze Sinodi. Ute ngoko u-Mr. Yekelo Mbali wamiselwa.

I-Moderator isingise amazwi ku Mr. Mbali angomsebenzi angena kuwo. U-Mr. Erskine wenze umtandazo, etandazela umfundisi osand' ukumiselwa. U-Mr. Ross usingise amazwi ku Mr. Mbali angomsebenzi omtsha aya kuwo nangemfanelo zawo.

Isinodi iyalela Ipresbiteri yase Kaffraria ukuze ikangelele indlela zokuba u-Mr. Mbali abekwe izandla atunyelwe e-Johannesburg ngohlobo ose luxeliwe. Isinodi iti ngekuko omnye oli-lungu le Sinodi oyakuya e-Johannesburg ukuya kumngenisisa u-Mr. Mbali nokubacacisela abantu bakona into yonke ekuyiyo.



36. (b) Ukumiselwa kuka Mr. Matshikwe imisele esikundleni sika Mr. Mbali ukuncedisa u-Mr. Stuart wase Burnshill. (Kangela Minite 12.)

Kwahlukanelwa ukuya kwilixa 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) J. D. DON,
Moderator.

Kudityenwe ngokommiselo.

Emva komtandazo kufundwe iminiti zentlangano engapambili zaqiniselwa.

37. Indibano nebandla lama Presbiteri ase S. Africa. (1) Kufundwe iminite yekomiti yapesheya eyongamele i-Mishoni eteta ngendibano nebandla lama Presbiteri biteri ase South Africa.

(a) Kuvunyelenwe ukuba ngesizatu sezinto ezite zasihlela, Isinodi ayiliguquli ilizwi eyayilenze kulonyaka udluleyo. (b) Malunga nelizwi (la Pesheya) eliteta ngabadala abati bavota xa kuxoxwa lomcimbi womanyano, Isinodi inga ingacacisa ukuba kusoloko labanjalo isiko lale Mishoni oko yati yabako, esingati ngoko abobadala kuse kukokwabo, kuyindawo yabo ukuba ngamalungu e-Presbiteri nawe Sinodi; okunye ukuba kuko into eguqulweyo, ngokukodwa ukuti into enjalo ibeko xa kunje, kungonakalisa kakulu pakati kwebandla.

(2) Kufundwe incwadi evela kubapatiswa-msebenzi bebandla (elimhlope) lase Qonce, lonteto yalo yayalezwa kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria.

Isinodi ibuhlungu ukuba izinto ezivelele i-Mishoni zisalata ukuti eli lizwi lase Qonce kupela kwendlela ekungahanjwa ngayo ekubeni ukoyo (kwabamhlope) umnqweno wokuba babe banye nebandla lase South Africa. ukuba ke kude kwahlukwa, inga Isinodi akungehlukwane ingababulelanga abapati msebenzi bomhlambi wase St. Andrew's, ngokusebenza kwabo ngentliziyo nokuvelana kwabo ne Sinodi emsebenzini wokuquba ilizwi, leminyaka ingaka.

(3) Isinodi ingene kwimpendulo eyenziwayo yingqungqutela ye bandla lama Presbiteri ase South Africa, eti "nokuba alikabiko ituba lokumanyana ngekutunyelwa yile Sinodi amalungu nokuba mabini ayakuba zindlebe."



Isinodi ivumelana ukuba itumele o-Revs. J. T. Ferguson no Don no Messrs. Wier no Munro ukuba baye kuba zindlebe kulo ngqungqutela ye bandla lama Presbiteri ase South Africa.

(4) Kufundwe inteto ye ngqungqutela ye bandla lama Presbiteri ase South Africa ependula eyale Sinodi ngomanyano. Kuvunyelwene ngazwi nye ukuba ngesizatu sezinto ezikojo Isinodi ayiliguquli elanyakenye.

38. Iminiti Kufundwe iminite ye Komiti ye Mishoni yeli Baye Komiti ndla lama Presbiteri ase South Africa, ivakalisa ukuba yebandla la nabo banga bangawuquba lomsebenzi, ke banga bama Presbiteri ngeva ukuba kulo use usenziwa yile Sinodi akuko ase S. Africa. ungayekelwa kubona. Isinodi ivuyiswe kukuwuva lomnqweno yati iyakuhlala iwukumbula.

Kute kwakugqitywa ukuqiniselwa lemicimbi yalentlangano yangoku yamisela Isinodi ukuba icitakale ize idibane e-East London ngelixa 7.30 p.m. ngolwe Sine kwiveki yesitatu ka July, 1898.

Kwavalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Signed) J. D. DON, Moderator ye Sinodi.

D. D. STORMONT, Isandla se Sinodi.

— * —

Printed at the Lovedale Mission Press.



Free Church of Scotland.

MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1899.



CONTENTS.

| | PAGE |
|--------------------------------|------|
| SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA | 3 |
| COMMITTEES OF SYNOD | 4 |
| STANDING RULES OF SYNOD | 5 |
| MINUTES | 6 |
| APPENDICES :— | |
| The Smith Bursaries | 24 |
| Extension of Mission | 24 |
| Religion and Morals | 26 |
| Education... .. | 28 |
| Synod Funds | 30 |
| Statistics | 31 |
| Synod Expenses | 32 |
| INDEX | 33 |



SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

FOR THE YEAR 1899.

—*—

MODERATOR, ... The Rev. D. Doig Young, Main.
TREASURER OF SYNOD, The Rev. J. D. Don.
CLERK OF SYNOD, The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.

PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA:—

Revs. E. Makiwane, Dr. J. Stewart, J. D. Don,
P. J. Mzimba, W. Stuart, D. D. Stormont,
J. Lennox, W. Mpamba, Y. Mbali,
P. Matshikwe,
Messrs. Daniel Zibi, Walter Hani, Kobokana Maneli.

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. D. D. Stormont,

CLERKS OF PRESBYTERY, { Rev. J. D. Don,
{ Rev. John Lennox.

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI:—

Revs. W. J. B. Moir, Richard Ross, D. Doig Young,
John Thomson, D. L. Erskine, B. J. Ross,
M. J. C. Matheson, W. Gavin, C. J. Dambuza,
Messrs. M. Suyabe, Somo Sanqela,
Stanton Ndzoyi, M. Dzulani and Isaiah Mfundisi.

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. D. L. Erskine.

CLERK OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. D. L. Erskine.

—*—

PROBATIONERS *under the Presbytery of Kaffraria*:—

Rev. N. Matshikwe, Pirie, and Rev. H. Mama, Burnshill.

STUDENT *under the Presbytery of Kaffraria*:—

Mr. D. A. Macdonald.



COMMITTEES OF SYNOD:—

- Business Committee*—The Clerks of Synod and of Presbyteries, with the Moderator of Synod as Convener.
- On Extension of Mission*—Convener, Rev. Richard Ross.
- On Theological Students*—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross, Makiwane, and Stormont (Convener).
- On Temperance*—Messrs Moir and Stormont.
- On Sabbath School*—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin and Matheson, (Convener).
- On Religion and Morals*—Messrs. B. J. Ross and Stuart.
- On Finance*—Messrs. J. D. Don (Treasurer,) Matheson, Stormont, and Lennox, (Convener.)
- On Education*—Messrs. J. Lennox, and Erskine.
- On Statistics*—Messrs. J. Lennox, and Gavin.
- On Evangelists*—Messrs. Stuart, and Young.
- On Lands and Titles*—Messrs. Don, and Erskine.
- On Hymn-Book*—Messrs. MacLaren, Makiwane, B. J. Ross, and Lennox (Convener).
- Kaffir Literature*—Messrs. Moir, Makiwane, and B. J. Ross (Convener).



STANDING RULES OF SYNOD.

— * —

Minute 12 of 1894.

The mode of conducting business was under consideration.

Agreed that, after the introduction of a subject, certain time be allowed for free conference and discussion, as in a committee of the whole house. Thereafter the Synod shall proceed by way of motion and amendment in the regular way. The Moderator shall determine when the transition shall be made.

Minute 16 of 1894.

The question whether joint conveners should give in separate reports was raised.

Agreed to place on record that the Synod expects one report constructed from the materials furnished by both conveners.

Minute 14 of 1896.

Congregational Treasurers are directed to send the quarterly contributions to the Synod's Treasurer with greater regularity and promptness as soon after the end of the quarter as possible.

Minute 32 of 1897.

The Synod resolve that in each Presbytery there shall be a financial member authorised and charged to look after the remittance of the contributions to the Synod funds in his Presbytery to the Treasurer, reporting the state of things in each congregation at the quarterly meeting.

Minute 33 of 1897.

The Synod instruct the Presbyteries to attend to the regular examinations of the Session and Deacons' Court records of the Congregations.

Minute 30 of 1898.

The Synod instruct the Clerk to see that the Minutes of Synod be printed year by year in English and in Kafir. and distributed among office-bearers of the various Congregations.



MINUTES
OF
THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA
OF THE
FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

—:O:—

At East London on the 20th day of July, 1899, which day the Synod of Kaffraria met in the Presbyterian Church, on the motion of the Clerk the Rev. J. Lennox took the chair in the absence of the Moderator, the Rev. J. D. Don. The Synod was thereupon duly constituted. Sederunt—Rev. J. Lennox, Rev. Wm. Mpamba and the Clerk.

July 20th. The Presbytery of Kaffraria was granted leave to meet for business at King William's Town during the session of the Synod. The Synod adjourned to meet at King William's Town on the 21st at 10 a.m.

July 21st. The Synod met as adjourned. On the motion of the Clerk, the Rev. M. J. C. Matheson took the chair and opened the session with prayer.

Sederunt—The Revs. D. D. Young, D. L. Erskine, W. Mpamba, W. Stuart, E. Makiwane, J. Lennox, M. J. C. Matheson, C. J. Dambuza, W. Gavin, B. J. Ross, and D. D. Stormont, *Ministers*; W. Hani, and K. Maneli, *Elders*.



3. Roll. The Synod made up the Roll as follows:—

ROLL OF PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

Ministers.

Rev. E. Makiwane, Moderator. Rev. Dr. Stewart, Lovedale.
 „ J. D. Don, King Wm's Tn. „ P. J. Mzimba, Lovedale.
 „ W. Stuart, Burnshill. „ D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.
 „ J. Lennox, Lovedale, Clerk. „ W. Mpamba, Zoutpansbg.
 „ Y. Mbali, Johannesburg.

Elders.

Mr. Walter Hani, Lovedale. Mr. Daniel Zibi, Burnshill.
 „ Kobokana Maneli, Macfarlan.

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI.

Ministers.

Rev. D. L. Erskine, Moderator. Rev. R. Ross, Cunningham.
 (Emeritus.)
 „ W. J. B. Moir, Blythwood. „ D. Doig Young, Main.
 „ J. Thomson, Duff. „ B. J. Ross, Cunningham.
 „ M. J. C. Matheson, Ross. „ Wm. Gavin, Rainy.

Elders.

Mr. M. Suyabe, Somerville. Mr. Somo Sanqela, Ross.
 „ Stanton Ndzoyi, Main. „ M. Dlulani, Cunningham.
 „ Isaiah Mfundisi, Duff.

The Synod granted leave to the Presbytery of the
 4. Amend- Transkei to meet for the purpose of amending the
 ment of Roll. roll of that Presbytery. After the return of the
 members of the Transkeian Presbytery, the Clerk in-
 formed the Synod that the name of the Rev. C. J. Dambuza had
 been added to their roll.

Mr. Stuart proposed, and Mr. Lennox seconded
 5. Election the appointment of the Rev. D. D. Young, as Mod-
 of Moderator. erator for the ensuing year. This was agreed to
 unanimously.



The report of the Business Committee was read and approved.

Messrs C. J. Dambuza and N. Matshikwe were appointed interpreters during the course of the Synod.

6. Appointment of Interpreters.

A financial committee were proposed, consisting of Messrs Matheson, Erskine, Makiwane, Stormont, and Lennox, Convener.

7. A Financial Committee.

The Conference on Religion was appointed to be on the order of the day for Monday at 12 a.m. (See minute 26.)

8. Conference on Religion.

Mr. Thomson had written that he was leaving Scotland on the 1st July and so would not be in time for the meeting of Synod; Mr. Mbali had written also about his difficulty in getting away from Johannesburg. The retiring Moderator, the Rev. J. D. Don informed the Synod that he was in Capetown undergoing an operation connected with his eyes.

9. Absent Members.

Messrs. Erskine and Gavin were appointed to examine the records of the Presbytery of Kaffraria for the past year; and Messrs. Makiwane and Lennox those of the Presbytery of the Transkei. (Minute 49.)

10. Records of Presbyteries.

The Convener read the report on Students, which was adopted after discussion. The Synod thanked the Convener for the report. It was agreed to grant permission to the Presbytery of Kaffraria to take Mr. Holford Mama on trials for licence. The question of the taking of Mr. D. A. Macdonald for licence was referred by the Presbytery of Kaffraria to the Synod for advice. The Synod appointed Messrs. Erskine, Makiwane, and Young to confer with Mr. Macdonald and to report to a later sitting. (See Minutes 21 and 48.)

11. Report on Students, and Probationers.

It was stated in the report that a transfer title-deed had been issued for Macfarlan Church lot, and that the title-deeds to Buchanan were to be issued immediately by the Surveyor-General. Mr. Erskine intimated that title-deeds to Ugie would be issued soon. Mr.

12. Lands and Titles.



Stuart reported that the lots referred to last year had been obtained, and that a building lot had been granted at Amatole. The Moderator of Duff stated that at the Residency two acres had been secured for the mission. The Synod directed the attention of the Presbytery of the Transkei to the instructions of the Foreign Missions Committee concerning the property, title deeds, and lands of the missions, and instructed them to attend to them.

Adjourned to meet at 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

The minutes of the first two diets were read and confirmed.

A telegram of sympathy was sent to the Rev. J. D. Don in view of the operations he had undergone, over his eyesight.

The Clerk of the Presbytery of Kaffraria read the report of the Zoutpansberg Mission from which it appeared that the members numbered 349, of whom 139 had been admitted during the past year; and that the candidates numbered 492, of whom 338 had been added to the roll during the same time. The Synod rejoiced to hear of the marked progress of the Mission in that distant field.

The report on Temperance was read by the Con-
14. Report on Temperance. vener. It was pointed out that only five reports had been given in by the moderators of Kirk Sessions. The Synod regretted the meagreness of the report owing to the absence of the returns, but rejoiced at the evidences of the increase of temperance among the people, aided greatly by the passing of the Innes Act. They enjoined moderators of Kirk Sessions to bring the claims of temperance before their several congregations on the last Sabbath of August, and reminded them concerning the standing rule with reference to the sending in of reports.

The Convener gave in the report on statistics.
15. Report on Statistics. Mr. Matheson and Mr. Ross seconded the adoption of the report. (See page 31.)

During the past year four European congregations have been



disjoined from the Presbytery of Kaffraria. A large number of office-bearers and members seceded from the Lovedale Native Congregation. There has nevertheless been a very satisfactory increase in the membership of the church. It will also be noticed that there is a large increase in the number of adults and children who have been baptized, and in the numbers attending the candidates' class.

The following table gives the Statistics for 1898 compared with those for 1897:—

| | (1897) | (1898) |
|--|--------|--------|
| Stations | 137 | 147 |
| Ordained European Missionaries... | 11 | 11 |
| Ordained Native Pastors and Missionaries ... | 4 | 4 |
| Licensed Native Preachers .. | 3 | 3 |
| Native Scripture Readers ... | 40 | 35 |
| Native Bible Women ... | 13 | 12 |
| European Artizan and Lay Evangelists ... | 28 | 28 |
| Elders | 154 | 151 |
| Deacons | 155 | 154 |
| Members | 6,508 | 6,809 |
| Adult Baptisms | 329 | 705 |
| Adults admitted (Baptized in Infancy) ... | 104 | 153 |
| Children Baptized | 370 | 954 |
| Admitted by Certificate | 157 | 265 |
| Removed by Certificate | 154 | 1,008 |
| Suspended from Membership | 57 | 91 |
| Restored to Membership | 71 | 70 |
| Candidates | 2,500 | 2,954. |

The Synod thanked the convener for his work, and rejoiced at the advance made during the past year, notwithstanding the large number of seceders.

Adjourned to meet at 8 p.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.



Met as adjourned.

16. The Church at Johannesburg. A statement was made by the Clerk of the Presbytery of Kaffraria on the state of the congregation at Johannesburg. It was proposed to recommend to the Presbytery of Kaffraria, that they carry out the proposal to send a deputation to Zoutpansberg and Johannesburg at the earliest opportunity, and that the Clerks of Synod and of the Presbytery of Kaffraria communicate with Dr. Stewart and the Foreign Missions Committee concerning the claims of Johannesburg.

The following telegram from Mr. Don was read:—"Hearty thanks [to] Presbytery [and] Synod. [The] prospect [of] final result [is] more favourable."

17. The Rev. James Stewart. The Clerk drew the attention of the Synod to the fact that one of their number, the Rev. Dr. Stewart was Moderator of The Church for the year. The following minute was drafted and passed:—

The Synod takes the earliest opportunity of placing on record its appreciation of the honour conferred on their distinguished colleague Dr. Stewart of Lovedale in his being chosen Moderator of the General Assembly. They feel that it is a great honour done to the whole Mission Field but especially that of Africa, where he has spent more than 32 years of arduous and devoted labour. They rejoice that the church has recognized the remarkable personality and services of Dr. Stewart.

It is unnecessary to dwell on the instances of special missionary extension with which his name has been associated. It is sufficient to mention only Lovedale, Blythswood, Livingstonia and Kibwezi. The development of the continent of Africa, which occupies so much of the thought of the whole world is largely indebted to Dr. Stewart as a pioneer.

The Assembly is now past and the Synod further rejoices in his wise noble and comprehensive addresses delivered at the opening and closing of the Assembly and in all they have read and heard of his occupancy of the chair. To preside over the Assembly is a great and trying task and a fit-



ting crown to the life work of any minister or missionary of the Church. Dr. Stewart has worn his crown worthily, and we who had been his intimate and immediate associates cordially congratulate him.

Mr. Matheson gave in the report of the Presbytery of the Transkei on the work at Tora. Mr. Makiwane moved and Mr. Matheson seconded that the report be adopted. This was agreed to. It was moved by Mr. Matheson and seconded by Mr. Stuart that the Presbytery of the Transkei be instructed to take steps to organize Tora and the adjoining districts into a separate mission. The appointment of a missionary to this district was deferred to a later sitting. (See Minutes 38 and 44.)

19. Hymn Book. A report on the Kafir Hymn Book was given by Mr. Lennox. The Committee was reappointed.

20. Extension of Missions. Mr. Matheson read the report on the Extension and Expansion of the Missions, drawn up by the Rev. Richard Ross. (See page 24.)

The report was received and Mr. Ross thanked for it. The Synod heard a statement from Mr. Erskine with reference to Ugie and the correspondence with the Dutch Reformed Church, and remitted the matter to the Presbytery of the Transkei to continue further correspondence.

Adjourned to meet on Saturday at 10 a.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

(See Minute 11.) The Committee reported upon their conversation with Mr. Macdonald. It was agreed that the question of licence be referred to the Foreign Missions Committee. (See Minute 48.)

21. Committee report on Mr. Macdonald. Mr. John Govan Weir and Mr. Charles T. Thomson were appointed lay-trustees under the will of the late Mr. Andrew Smith. The bursars for the present year are Burnet Gaba, Shadrach Zibi, K. Chelenyane and Isaac Motaung—the latter for the present year only.



The Clerk of the Presbytery of Kaffraria made a statement for information on the present state of the Mzimba case. Mr. Stormont also gave in a report upon the congregation. The Synod agreed to place on record their appreciation of the work and loyalty of the office-bearers and the acting moderator of the Lovedale Native Congregation, and remitted to the Presbytery of Kaffraria the matters connected with the building of the new central church.

Adjourned to meet on Monday at 10 a.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

Mr. Moir now took his seat in the Synod.

The case of the Rev. P. J. Mzimba was again before the Synod. The Synod of Kaffraria cordially and entirely support the action of the Presbytery of Kaffraria in their proceedings in the Mzimba case.

The Synod received the report on Religion and Morals, and thanked the conveners for it. Mr. Ross proposed that the matter of a deputation be remitted to the Standing Business Committee, with instructions to bring forward a report at a later sitting. (See Minute 37, and page 26.)

The Synod rejoiced to note many tokens of very real advance in religion and morals. They regretted however the lowering of the spiritual tone of many of their native people owing to excitement and unrest consequent upon present day movements in their native churches. They earnestly directed the attention of all office-bearers and members in the churches to the diligent and prayerful study of the Scriptures. Further they would impress on all preachers and evangelists the necessity of careful and thorough preparation for the exposition of the Scriptures. The Synod appoint the second Sabbath in September as a day in which the subjects dealt with in their report be specially dealt with in all the pulpits of the mission.



25. Report on Education. The Convener of the committee on Education read his report. (See page 28.)

The convener was thanked for his work, and the report was forthwith adopted. The Synod enjoined Moderators of Sessions and Chairmen of Deacons' Courts to see that Scripture lessons were taught in all their schools.

(See Minute 8.) The Synod met from 12 to 1 o'clock in devotional exercises.

26. Conference on Religion. Adjourned to meet at 3. p.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.

Met as adjourned.

27. The Mission at Port Elizabeth. A report from Mr. Matshikwe concerning his work in Port Elizabeth was read and a further statement was made by Mr. Lennox. (See Minute 46.)

28. Report on Evangelists. Mr. Stuart read the report on Evangelists. The Synod accepted the report and thanked Mr. Stuart for his diligence. They also express their satisfaction at the results of the good work done by all their evangelists.

29. Churches Disjoined during the Past Year. Mr. Lennox reported that the following Churches had been disjoined from the Free Church of Scotland and had entered the South African Presbyterian Church:—East London East, East London West, King William's Town, Fort Beaufort and Alice.

30. Presbyterian Church of South Africa. The Synod appoint as their delegate to the forthcoming Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of South Africa the deputation to be chosen by the Presbytery of Kaffraria to proceed to the Missions at Johannesburg and Zoutpansberg. (See Minute 16.)

Adjourned to meet at 8 p.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.



Met as adjourned.

31. Report on Finance. The report of the Financial committee was handed in by Mr. Lennox. (See page 30.)

Report of Finance Committee.

Mr. Lennox (Convener of the Finance Committee) gave in a report showing the balance in the Treasurer's hands, and the estimated income and expenditure for the ensuing year and containing recommendations which were adopted as follows:—

Sanction of payments already made.

On the motion of Mr. Matheson, seconded by Mr. Stuart, it was agreed to sanction the following payments made by the Treasurer during the past year.

| | £ | s | d |
|---|-------------|----|----|
| Mr. Dambuza (expenses to Transkei) ... | 3 | 7 | 6 |
| „ Dambuza (salary) | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| * „ Macdonald „ | 13 | 6 | 8 |
| „ Mama „ | 13 | 6 | 8 |
| „ Makiwane (expenses at Port Elizabeth) | 8 | 10 | 0 |
| „ P. Matshikwe „ „ „ | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £68 | 10 | 10 |
| | <hr/> <hr/> | | |

Payments already sanctioned.

On the motion of Mr. Matheson, seconded by Mr. Moir, it was agreed to instruct the Treasurer to pay the following amounts already authorised.

| | £ | s | d |
|---|-------------|----|---|
| Cunningham (evangelist) | 7 | 10 | 0 |
| Main „ | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| Duff „ | 41 | 0 | 0 |
| Mr. Dambuza (second journey to Transkei) | 6 | 5 | 0 |
| Mr. Stuart (expenses to Johannesburg) ... | 7 | 10 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £77 | 5 | 0 |
| | <hr/> <hr/> | | |



Deficits in Congregational Supplements.

On the motion of Mr. Matheson, seconded by Mr. Ross, it was agreed to remit to the Finance Committee with powers to deal with the question of deficits in congregational supplements to the salaries of native ministers and missionaries.

The Synod agreed to discuss the further questions of finance with closed doors.

Leave to Presbyteries to meet.

Leave was granted to the Presbyteries of Kaffraria and the Transkei to meet for a few minutes.

The Synod having resumed,

Sanctioning of arrangements at Port Elizabeth, &c.

Mr. Lennox, on behalf of the Presbytery of Kaffraria, asked the Synod to sanction the opening of the new mission at Port Elizabeth; the appointment of Rev. P. Matshikwe to Port Elizabeth; of Mr. Mama, theological student, to assist at Burnshill; and of Mr. Macdonald, theological student, to assist in the Pirie district.

On the motion of Mr. Ross, seconded by Mr. Matheson, it was agreed to sanction these arrangements.

Grants for the ensuing year.

The Synod sanctioned the following grants for the ensuing year.

| | £ | s | d |
|-------------------------------|-------------|----------|----------|
| Mr. Makiwane | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| „ N. Matshikwe | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mpamba | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mbali | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ P. Matshikwe | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| Missionary at Tora | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| Assistant at Burnshill | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| * Assistant at Pirie | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| | <u>£620</u> | <u>0</u> | <u>0</u> |

[* These payments are under the consideration of the Finance Committee.

D. D. STORMONT, Clerk of Synod.]



Grants for Evangelists.

On the motion of Mr. Stuart, seconded by Mr. Matheson, it was agreed to renew the following grants for evangelists during the ensuing year :

| | £ | s | d |
|--------------------------|----|----|---|
| Zoutpansberg | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Cunningham | 7 | 10 | 0 |
| Idutywa | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Tora and district | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Ross | 48 | 0 | 0 |
| Somerville | 25 | 0 | 0 |

£152 10 0

Additional Grant for Zoutpansberg.

On the motion of Mr. Stormont, seconded by Mr. Matheson, it was agreed to increase the grant to Zoutpansberg from £24 to £36.

Proposed Evangelist at Indwe.

It was proposed by Mr. Erskine, and seconded by Mr. Makiwane that the question of placing an evangelist at Indwe be left open, and that if suitable arrangements can be made, a grant of £24 be sanctioned.

It was moved as an amendment by Mr. Matheson, and seconded by Mr. Ross, that seeing no suitable arrangements for supervision of an evangelist at Indwe have been made, no grant be sanctioned in the meantime.

On a vote being taken, three voted for the amendment and ten voted for the motion. The motion accordingly became the finding of the Synod.

Evangelist at Johannesburg.

With regard to Johannesburg, it was agreed that if the Johannesburg native Congregation contribute to the Minister and Mission Funds, and if the Synod Funds permit, the Finance Committee be empowered to consider the question of a grant for an evangelist.



Salaries of Student Assistants.

It was agreed that while theological students have during the past year been engaged as assistants at a salary of £80, and it is not advisable to change the arrangement at present, it be understood that, in future, probationers be paid at the rate of £80, and theological students engaged as assistants be paid at the rate of £60 per annum.

Appointment of Finance Committee.

It was agreed that a Finance Committee consisting of Messrs J. Lennox (Convener), D. D. Stormont, and J. C. Matheson, be appointed with full powers, to act along with the Treasurer, Mr. Don.

Mr. Makiwane gave in a report upon the state of his mission at Macfarlan, from which it appeared that a party of his congregation had left to join the Mzimba movement. The Synod expressed their deep sympathy with Mr. Makiwane in his trying circumstances, but were glad to hear that the majority of the office-bearers had not left their church.

Read Minute No. 96 of the Proceedings of the Foreign Missions Committee for 1898-99.

The Synod would draw the attention of the Foreign Missions Committee to the matter of defraying the travelling expenses of acting moderators of Kirk Sessions, while missionaries are on furlough and on special occasions that arise. Members of Synod have been put to considerable expense on many occasions, and considering that the expenses of travelling in this country, and the distances between stations are very great, the Synod would request the Committee to discharge these expenses after being authorised by the Presbytery.

The Synod appointed a Committee on Kafir literature consisting of Messrs Moir, B. J. Ross, and E. Makiwane.

Adjourned to meet on Tuesday at 10 a. m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.



Met as adjourned.

(See Minute 18.) Mr. Moir moved that the
36. Missionary Rev. C. J. Dambuza be appointed missionary
 to Tora, and district. to Tora and district on the usual terms, and that
 district. the matter be remitted to the Presbytery of the
 Transkei to make all arrangements for the introduction of Mr.
 Dambuza to that field. Mr. Erskine seconded the motion. This
 was agreed to unanimously. Mr. Dambuza accepted the appoint-
 ment. (See Minute 44.)

36. Mission The Synod remit to the Presbytery of the Trans-
Work at In- kei to make provision for Indwe.
dwe.

It was agreed to appoint deputies for the purpose
 of an evangelistic visitation of the congregations of
37. Evangel- the mission :—Messrs Ross, Erskine, M. Mabandla,
istic delegates. and F. Mtshumpela to the Churches in the Pres-
 bytery of Kaffraria; and Messrs Lennox, Stormont, K. Maneli,
 and D. Zibi to those in the Presbytery of the Transkei.

It was agreed to instruct the Clerk to correspond
 with the F. M. Committee to discover whether it
38. Respon- would be competent for the Synod to associate the
sibility for Moderators of Kirk Sessions and Chairmen of Dea-
Church Funds. cons' Courts with the Treasurer and Clerks of these Courts
 in their responsibility to the Courts of the Church for the mon-
 ies, books and property of the congregation.

The Synod authorised the Presbytery of Kaffra-
39. The Love- ria to act along with the Deacons' Court of the
dale Native Lovedale Native Congregation in the matter of
Congregation. all expenses connected with the Mzimba case, and
 to take a loan, if necessary, from the Lovedale Native Congre-
 gation Building Fund for all pressing claims. The question
 from what funds the legal and other expenses are to be finally
 met would be considered later on.

The following committees were appointed :—

40. Commit- *Business Committees*—The Clerks of Synod and of
tees of Synod. Presbyteries with the Moderator of Synod as
 Convener.



On Extension of Mission—Rev. Richard Ross.

On Theological Students—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross, Makiwane, and Stormont. (Convener).

On Temperance—Messrs. Moir and Stormont.

On Sabbath Schools—Messrs Makiwane, Gavin, and Matheson, (Convener).

On Religion and Morals—Messrs. B. J. Ross and Stuart.

On Finance—Messrs. J. D. Don, Treasurer, Matheson, Stormont and Lennox, (Convener).

On Education—Messrs. Lennox and Erskine.

On Statistics—Messrs. Lennox and Gavin.

On Evangelists—Messrs. Stuart and Young.

On Lands and Titles—Messrs. Don and Erskine.

On Hymn Book—Messrs. Maclaren, Makiwane, B. J Ross and Lennox (Convener.)

On Literature—Messrs Moir, Makiwane, and B. J. Ross (Convener.)

Mr. Lennox reported upon the Financial Statement for the year 1898. This was the first report of this nature handed into the Synod. The convener was thanked for his work. The Synod instructed the Chairmen of Deacons' Courts to make up their books and to send in their reports soon after the beginning of the year. The Synod drew the attention of the Deacons' Courts to the law of the Church that their books be audited year by year, and instructed them to see to the carrying out of this rule at the end of the year.

An overture anent Mission Councils, transmitted by the Presbytery of the Transkei, was received by the Synod. It was moved by the Clerk and seconded by Mr. Makiwane that in the present circumstances of the mission the Synod pass from the overture. This was agreed to.

41. The Financial Statement of the Mission.

42. Overture from the Presbytery of the Transkei.



43. Leave to and of the Presbyteries of Kaffraria
Presbyteries. and of the Transkei to meet for business.

Adjourned to meet at 2.30.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.

Met as Adjourned.

(See Minutes 18 and 35.)

44. Kidston The Moderator informed the Synod that the
Memorial Presbytery of the Transkei had agreed to call the
Mission. mission at Tora and the surrounding district by
the name of the "The Kidston Memorial Mission."

45. Delegate Read correspondence between the Bishop of
to Conference Natal and the Moderator, the Rev. J. D. Don,
on Marriage. anent a Conference on Marriage to be held on
October 9th at Johannesburg to which the Synod
was asked to send a delegate. It was agreed to entrust this
mission to the delegate sent by the Synod to the General
Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of South Africa.

46. Ordina- The Presbytery of Kaffraria asked leave to or-
tion. dain Mr. Petwell Matshikwe as missionary to Port
Elizabeth in the first instance. This was agreed to
(See Minute 27.)

47. Sabbath The report was read on Sabbath Schools from
Schools. which it appeared that schools were organised in
all the missions. The Synod instructed the Kirk
Sessions to devote great attention to the Sabbath
School work, and if possible to endeavour to obtain an increased
attendance of children, and to facilitate means for the instruc-
tion of teachers and of adults.

(See Minutes 11 and 21.)

48. State- Mr. Makiwane asked permission of the Synod
ment by Mr. to allow Mr. D. A. Macdonald to make a statement.
Macdonald. The Synod granted leave to Mr. Macdonald, thanked
him for his statement, and agreed to transmit it to the Foreign
Missions Committee.



49. Records of Presbytery. Mr. Lennox reported that Mr. Makiwane and himself had read the minutes of the Presbytery of the Transkei from July 26th, 1898, to the present date, and had certified that they had found them in order. (See Minute 10.)

50. Place of Meeting. The Synod agreed to ask from the Commission of Assembly permission to meet at Blythswood.

After confirming the minutes of the present meeting, the Synod adjourned to meet at 7.30 on the third Wednesday of July, 1900.

Closed with the Benediction.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG, Moderator.

D. D. STORMONT, Clerk of Synod.



APPENDICES.

THE SMITH BURSARIES.

The Trustees of the Smith Bursaries are—

The Moderator of Synod,
The Clerk of Synod,
Mr. John Govan Weir, King William's Town,
Mr. Charles T. Thomson, Johannesburg.

EXTENSION AND EXPANSION OF MISSIONS.

In my last report I mentioned that the Rev. Mr. Gavin had arrived for the Pondoland Mission. He has been settled there and the Mission is now called the Rainy Mission. Two outstations of Somerville have been disjoined and added to Rainy. Esidwadweni, one of these, was one of the largest outstations of Somerville. A membership of 130 in all was thus disjoined and added to Rainy along with a considerable number of candidates, four of these members being elders and three deacons. Thus the Presbytery were able to form at once a Kirk Session and Deacons' Court at Rainy. The work has been extending in Pondoland. Now there are six schools and others in formation and a request has come from another part asking for a missionary.

My first report on the Transkei Mission, was in January, 1869, thirty years ago last January. The following comparison will be interesting :—



| | Jan., 1869. | Jan., 1899. |
|---------------------------------|-------------|-------------|
| Main Stations | 1 | 6 |
| Outstations | 2 | 62 |
| Members in full communion ... | 148 | 3,168 |
| Candidates | 10 | 1,014 |
| Received by baptism | 2 | 262 |
| Admitted baptised in infancy... | 0 | 71 |
| Elders | 2 | 65 |
| Deacons | 1 | 58 |
| Schools | 1 | 57 |
| Pupils | 25 | 3,600 |
| Collections | £8 13 0 | £730 0 0 |

Thus we have been manifestly granted by the Spirit of God some measure of success. Hence we must more and more engage and persevere in this glorious work of God.

But success is not to be our rule in this duty, nor is the want of it any warrant for abating our efforts; for He hath said that we must plough in hope and sow in hope, leaving all consequences with the Almighty. Our part is to proceed and to proceed with greater ardour in His appointed course, seeing the evident success God has given to our endeavours. Yes, feeling ourselves to be under this command, let us cast ourselves heart and soul and body into this work, struggling and striving as if all depended on our exertions and praying and wrestling with our God as if all depended on prayer.

In the midst of all this restlessness, and shakings and commotions of the people, our duty is to hold on and to hold on until the Sun of Righteousness arising with healing on His wings shall usher in that glorious day when this earth shall be illumined with His glory and made vocal with His praise.

“For Zion’s sake hold not your peace, for Jerusalem’s sake rest not until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness and the Salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.”

“Yes, bid this sterile desert bloom
Bring the weeping outcasts home,
Fill the circling air with praise,
God’s demolished temple raise.”

Amen and Amen!!!

Toleni.

RICHARD ROSS.



RELIGION AND MORALS.

The past year has been a testing time to our people. Movements that had been going on in other churches for years called for little more than a passing remark from the members of our mission and did little to endanger the unity and stability of our work, or lower the moral tone of our congregations although the tendency was in this direction. But the appearance of a similar movement eighteen months ago, within our own borders, and subsequent proceedings initiated by the exigencies of the case have had quite a different effect. All eyes have been directed to the movement, all minds interested to know the issue of steps taken by the Deacons' Court specially concerned. News has been eagerly looked for, different stages in the proceedings eagerly discussed. In some directions a great deal of reticence has been manifested. Feelings of distrust and want of mutual confidence have been aroused, and have spread widely. Men who have long co-operated heartily now look askance and are not sure of each other. Unkind expressions have been uttered which do not fit in with a profession of Christianity, and the kindly feelings of a common brotherhood—expressions provocative of bad feeling and retaliative remarks. The spiritual life of Christians has been endangered; their spiritual vigour impaired; their zeal in good works, has in some instances received a check. The minds of missionaries, office-bearers, and converts have been to a large extent diverted from the real mission of the church. To that extent the work of the church has suffered. The congregation located most closely to the centre of the movement has suffered most in this respect, and are not able to report so favourably perhaps as those more remote.

But generally the reports submitted to the convener are favourable and reassuring. Evidence is not wanting of a large measure of spiritual life and vigour, and of the Spirit's presence and power throughout the missions. The membership has increased considerably—and this when all due care is taken that only those whose character and conduct accord with Christian profession be admitted. The percentage of cases of discipline, although slightly higher than that of last year, is still small. The life and example of the converts



are exerting a salutary influence for good on the mass of surrounding heathenism, and are gradually preparing the way for the spread of the Kingdom in parts still without. The interest of the new life and its energy have found expression in active work for the spread of Christ's Kingdom and increased liberality for the support of the ministry and the spread of the truth. This activity with the blessing of God has resulted in considerable addition to the roll of candidates. The liberality of the people has enabled the Synod to employ additional labourers whose work is now telling upon the districts where they are located.

It would appear however that a considerable proportion of the members have but a nominal connection with the Church, and if they do contribute, do so because the church requires this, not as a pleasure as well as a duty to be accompanied with prayers that what they give may be blessed in heaven. Complaints are still made that comparatively few interest themselves in the work of the Sabbath School. Some Kirk Sessions complain of the low moral tone of the young and of the apparent indifference with which some take a place at the table of the Lord while living in sin.

The Sabbath as a day of rest appears to be well observed by converts generally. In some cases the example there set is followed by the heathen. In other cases this is not so.

As a day wholly consecrated to the Lord's service and glory the Sabbath does not appear to be generally observed. No sooner are the services of the Sanctuary over than unprofitable conversation on current topics is indulged in, or arrangements made for the work of the coming week which ought to be relegated to a more appropriate season.

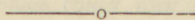
In particular your committee have to add that interesting reports have come to hand from the young brethren who are single handed, and amidst many difficulties carrying on the Churches' works at Port Elizabeth and in the Transvaal; but your committee do not deem it necessary to read these after the full reports of a more general nature that have been submitted to the Synod at its previous sitting.

In closing, your committee would remind the Synod that two years ago, a visitation of all the congregations was resolved upon. The visitation fell through, owing to the strain of work on hand and the fewness of the workers. Your committee



are now of opinion that such a visitation should take place without fail before next ordinary meeting of Synod—a visitation of well chosen deputies commissioned not to enter upon topics that have attracted so much attention and diverted so much of the spiritual energy of the people from the proper work of the church—(that were unprofitable work) but to direct the minds of the people to the great end of the Church—the development of Christian character in the individual members and the evangelization of the natives; to urge them on to new interest, fresh energy, larger liberality—more fervent prayer, and greater consecration as means towards the fulfilment of the Saviour's commission—"Go ye into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature."

They would recommend that a strong visiting committee, to consist of at least one European missionary, one native minister, and one native Elder be appointed; that the visitation be arranged in good time, take place at the most appropriate season of the year and be carried through with no undue haste.



REPORT ON EDUCATION.

The reports on the numbers and condition of the schools for the year 1898 show a distinct advance on those of the preceding year. There are 111 schools as compared with 101 in 1897. At the same time the number of private schools has fallen from 24 to 20, and as this year the private schools at Johannesburg and Zoutpansberg are included, this shows a net increase of 14 in the number of schools that have advanced sufficiently to receive government grant. The number of certificated native teachers has advanced from 29 male and 7 female to 38 male and 11 female.

The number on the roll and the number inspected have each increased by a thousand. While the number below standard is still very large, it is gratifying to notice that under each of the standards there is an increase. The schools at Johannesburg, Zoutpansberg, the private schools, and a few which are government aided, have not been inspected, so that the results as tabulated under standards, are really better than the numbers given would indicate.



The daily Bible lesson has been taught in many cases with diligence and interest. But there is still room for improvement. Mr. Lennox has drawn out the statistical report for 1898 of which the following is an abstract:—

I.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOOLS. | | | TEACHERS. | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|-------------------|--------------------|---------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|---------------|---------|
| | Number of Schools | Govern-ment Aided. | Private | Europ-ean | | Native. | | Native Certd. | |
| | | | | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. |
| | | | | | | | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 6 | 6 | — | 12 | 5 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 1 |
| Lovedale Mission | 8 | 8 | — | — | — | 6 | 10 | 3 | 2 |
| Macfarlan | 7 | 5 | 2 | — | — | 6 | 6 | 6 | — |
| Burnshill | 15 | 12 | 3 | — | 2 | 7 | 16 | 4 | 1 |
| Pirie | 9 | 9 | — | — | 3 | 6 | 11 | 2 | 1 |
| Blythswood | 3 | 3 | — | 3 | 4 | 3 | 2 | 3 | 1 |
| Cunningham | 16 | 15 | 1 | — | — | 13 | 14 | 7 | 3 |
| Duff | 11 | 10 | 1 | — | — | 10 | 4 | 2 | — |
| Main | 14 | 9 | 5 | — | — | 13 | 9 | 4 | 1 |
| Ross | 4 | 3 | 1 | — | — | 4 | — | — | — |
| Somerville | 14 | 11 | 3 | — | — | 8 | 9 | 2 | — |
| Johannesburg | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — |
| Zoutpansberg | 3 | — | 3 | — | — | 2 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| TOTAL | 111 | 91 | 20 | 15 | 14 | 81 | 85 | 38 | 11 |

II.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOLARS. | | | | | | | | | | INDUST. PUPILS. | |
|-----------------------------|--------------------|------------------|-----------------------|-----|-----|------|-----|-----|------------|----|-----------------|--------|
| | Number on the Roll | Number Inspected | Results at Inspection | | | | | | | | Male | Female |
| | | | Above Std. | V | IV. | III. | II. | I. | Below Std. | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 723 | 687 | 164 | 70 | 142 | 97 | 61 | 38 | 66 | 65 | 31 | |
| Lovedale Mission | 719 | 596 | — | — | 6 | 42 | 86 | 103 | 356 | — | — | |
| Macfarlan | 557 | 356 | — | — | 2 | 33 | 68 | 66 | 167 | — | — | |
| Burnshill | 1171 | 664 | — | — | 26 | 54 | 78 | 107 | 385 | — | — | |
| Pirie | 613 | 494 | — | 3 | 13 | 25 | 81 | 95 | 289 | — | — | |
| Blythswood | 400 | 280 | 73 | 36 | 55 | 42 | 29 | 17 | 28 | 12 | 17 | |
| Cunningham | 1279 | 1062 | — | — | 35 | 75 | 138 | 166 | 650 | — | — | |
| Duff | 474 | 268 | — | — | 8 | 17 | 47 | 57 | 173 | — | — | |
| Main | 962 | 494 | — | — | 16 | 57 | 70 | 90 | 261 | — | — | |
| Ross | 236 | 111 | — | — | 2 | 7 | 18 | 21 | 63 | — | — | |
| Somerville | 774 | 510 | — | — | 1 | 19 | 57 | 59 | 374 | — | — | |
| Johannesburg | 45 | not | ins-pec- ted | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| Zoutpansberg | 200 | not | ins-pec- ted | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| TOTAL | 8153 | 5522 | 237 | 109 | 306 | 468 | 733 | 819 | 2812 | 77 | 48 | |



SYNOD FUNDS.

MINISTERS' FUND.

1898.

1899.

| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | Total. | | |
|------------------|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|---|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|-----|--------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 10 | 18 | 4 | 9 | 17 | 6 | — | — | — | 26 | 2 | 8* | 46 | 18 | 6 |
| Macfarlan ... | 13 | 8 | 3 | 5 | 3 | — | 4 | 12 | 4 | 2 | 14 | 7 | 25 | 18 | 2 |
| Burnshill... | 56 | 2 | 1 | 25 | 5 | 6 | 21 | 15 | 3 | 19 | 9 | 2 | 122 | 12 | 0 |
| Pirie ... | 13 | 4 | 2 | 15 | 12 | 1 | 11 | 17 | 6 | — | — | — | 19 | 13 | 9 |
| Cunningham ... | 19 | 10 | 8 | 20 | 10 | 2 | 21 | 6 | 4 | 29 | 13 | 4 | 40 | 0 | 6 |
| Main ... | 10 | 18 | 4 | 24 | 11 | 5 | 10 | 1 | 8 | — | — | — | 45 | 11 | 5 |
| Duff ... | 4 | 7 | 11 | 2 | 1 | 3 | — | — | — | 3 | 6 | 11† | 9 | 16 | 1 |
| Somerville ... | 12 | 3 | 9 | 29 | 11 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 11 | 7 | 6 | 4 | 53 | 8 | 1 |
| Ross ... | 3 | 12 | 1 | 4 | 15 | 8 | 1 | 4 | 10 | 4 | 3 | 4 | 13 | 15 | 11 |
| Johannesburg ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Tora ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 15 | 7 | 11† | 15 | 7 | 11 |
| Total ... | 144 | 5 | 7 | 137 | 7 | 8 | 75 | 4 | 10 | 108 | 4 | 3 | 465 | 2 | 4 |

* Six months; † Four months.

MISSION FUND.

1898.

1899.

| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | Total. | | |
|------------------|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|---|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|--------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 2 | 3 | 8 | 1 | 19 | 6 | — | — | — | 5 | 4 | 6* | 9 | 7 | 8 |
| Macfarlan ... | 2 | 13 | 8 | 1 | — | 9 | — | 18 | 5 | — | 10 | 11 | 5 | 3 | 9 |
| Burnshill... | 1 | 4 | 5 | 5 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 7 | — | 3 | 17 | 10 | 24 | 10 | 6 |
| Pirie ... | 2 | 12 | 10 | 3 | 2 | 5 | 2 | 7 | 6 | — | — | — | 8 | 2 | 9 |
| Cunningham ... | 9 | 15 | 4 | 10 | 5 | 1 | 10 | 13 | 2 | 5 | 18 | 8 | 36 | 12 | 3 |
| Main (European) | 4 | 5 | — | 6 | — | 6 | 2 | — | 4 | — | — | — | 12 | 5 | 10 |
| Main (Native) | 2 | 3 | 8 | 4 | 18 | 3 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 7 | 1 | 11 |
| Duff ... | — | 17 | 7 | — | 8 | 3 | — | — | — | — | 13 | 4† | 1 | 19 | 2 |
| Somerville ... | 2 | 8 | 9 | 5 | 10 | 2 | — | 17 | 4 | 1 | 9 | 3 | 10 | 5 | 6 |
| Ross ... | — | 14 | 5 | — | 19 | 1 | — | 4 | 11 | — | 16 | 8 | 2 | 15 | 1 |
| Johannesburg ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Tora ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 3 | 1 | 7† | 3 | 1 | 7 |
| Total ... | 38 | 19 | 4 | 39 | 5 | 3 | 21 | 8 | 8 | 21 | 21 | 9 | 121 | 6 | 0 |

* Six months; † Four months.



STATISTICS OF NATIVE CONGREGATIONS.

RETURN FOR 1898.

I.—CHRISTIAN AGENCY.

| | No. of Stations. | No. of Ordained European Missionaries. | No. of Ordained Native Pastors. | Licensed Native Preachers. | Native Scripture Readers. | Bible Women. | European Artizan and Lay Evangelists. |
|--------------------------|------------------|--|---------------------------------|---|---------------------------|--------------|---------------------------------------|
| Lovedale Institution ... | 1 | 3 | — | — | — | — | 19 |
| Lovedale Mission ... | 9 | — | 1 | — | — | — | — |
| Macfarlan ... | 7 | — | 1 | — | — | — | — |
| Burnshill ... | 18 | 1 | — | — | 4 | — | — |
| Pirie ... | 9 | — | — | 1 | 3 | — | — |
| Blythswood ... | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | 3 |
| Cunningham ... | 16 | 2 | — | — | 7 | 1 | — |
| Idutywa ... | 10* | 1 | — | — | — | — | — |
| Main ... | 17† | 1 | — | — | 7 | 7 | 1 |
| Ross ... | 10 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 2 | — |
| Somerville ... | 15 | 1 | — | — | 5 | 2 | — |
| Rainy ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Johannesburg ... | 14 | — | 1 | Also, Revs. Pet. Matshekwe and C. J. Dambuza. | 1 | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg ... | 20 | — | 1 | — | 2 | — | — |
| Total ... | 147 | 11 | 4 | 3 | 35 | 12 | 28 |

* Seven Substations; † Ten Substations.

II.—MEMBERSHIP, &c.

| | Elders. | Deacons. | Members. | Adherents Baptised, 1898. | Children Baptised, 1898. | Admitted by Certificate. | Removed by Certificate. | Adults admitted Baptised in infancy. | Suspended from Communion. | Restored. | Candidates. |
|--------------------------|---------|----------|----------|---------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------------------|---------------------------|-----------|-------------|
| Lovedale Institution ... | — | — | 160 | 18 | 3 | 50 | 40 | — | — | — | 150 |
| Lovedale Mission ... | 6 | 6 | 336 | 3 | 10 | 2 | 750 | 1 | 2 | — | 350 |
| Macfarlan ... | 20 | 14 | 564 | 44 | 74 | 12 | 24 | 12 | 19 | 12 | 112 |
| Burnshill ... | 26 | 36 | 1246 | 198 | 226 | 16 | 30 | 30 | 19 | 16 | 489 |
| Pirie ... | 7 | 10 | 640 | 30 | 61 | 13 | 12 | 5 | 8 | 10 | 230 |
| Blythswood... .. | 4 | — | 66 | — | — | — | — | 5 | — | — | 40 |
| Cunningham ... | 15 | 30 | 1186 | 89 | 199 | 44 | 27 | 18 | 11 | 16 | 409 |
| Idutywa ... | 6 | 7 | 355 | 5 | — | 12 | 22 | — | 6 | 1 | 105 |
| Main ... | 21 | 14 | 875 | 88 | 125 | 16 | 29 | 32 | 6 | 3 | 233 |
| Ross ... | 5 | 3 | 132 | 17 | 13 | 7 | 0 | 2 | 4 | 1 | 64 |
| Somerville ... | 17 | 13 | 630 | 67 | 166 | 5 | 10 | 19 | 11 | 9 | 203 |
| Rainy ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Johannesburg ... | 9 | 7 | 270 | 16 | 10 | 89 | 61 | 20 | 1 | 2 | 77 |
| Zoutpansberg ... | 15 | 14 | 349 | 130 | 67 | 9 | 3 | 9 | 4 | — | 492 |
| Total ... | 151 | 154 | 6809 | 705 | 954 | 265 | 1008 | 153 | 91 | 70 | 2954 |



FEES FOR SYNOD EXPENSES.

| RECEIPTS. | | | EXPENDITURE. | | |
|--------------------|----|-------|--------------------|----|------|
| For 1898 and 1899. | | | For 1898 and 1899. | | |
| Lovedale | £1 | 0 0 | Copying Letter | | |
| Idutywa | 1 | 0 0 | Book | £0 | 8 6 |
| Cunningham | 1 | 0 0 | Printing Account | 5 | 10 0 |
| Burnshill | 1 | 0 0 | Postage, etc. ... | 0 | 11 6 |
| Ross | 1 | 0 0 | | | |
| Somerville... .. | 1 | 0 0 | | | |
| Main | 0 | 10 0 | | | |
| | | <hr/> | | | |
| Total | 6 | 10 0 | Total | 6 | 10 0 |

July 24th, 1899.

D. D. STORMONT, Clerk of Synod.



INDEX


TO

MINUTES OF THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

FROM

1894 TO 1899.

— * —

 *The first number refers to the Minute, the second to the Year.*

— * —

- Absentees—11, '94 ; 3, '96 ; 4, '97 ; 8, '98 ; 9, '99 ;
Associates—5, '94 ; 19, '94, '94, 4, '95 ; 30, '96 ;
Beach Church, East London—36, '94 ;
Beach Hotel, Invitation to—5, '95 ;
Business Committee—6, '98 ;
Cape Town, Work at—25, '96 ; 30, '97 ;
Church Funds—38, '99 ;
Clerk, Election of—4, '94 ; 5, '98 ;
Clerk's Fees—41, '94 ; 30, '95 ; 32, '96 ;
Committees of Synod—40, '99 ;
Conference on Marriage—45, '99 ;
Conference on Prayer—6, '94 ; 39, '96 ; 7, '98 ; 8, 26, '99 ;
Council, Presbyterian—10, '94 ; 36, '95 ;
Dambuza, Mr.—6, '96 ; 17, '98 ; 35, '98 ;
Death of Mrs. Mavor, of Woodstock—41, '97 ;
,, Mr. MacPherson, of Port Elizabeth—41, '97 ;
,, Mrs. Dambuza, in Rhodesia—41, '97 ;
,, Mrs. Don, in King William's Town—41, '97 ;
,, Mr. Andrew Smith—21, '98 ;
,, Dr. Ross, of Pirie—23, '98 ;



- Delegates, Expenses of—20, '96 ;
 Delegates from Congregational Union, Proposed—36, '97 ;
 Duff, An Evangelist for—25, '94 ;
 Dutch Application to Presbytery—12, '96 ;
 Dutch Reformed Synod—39, '94 ; 27, '95 ;
 East London, Beach Church—36, '94 ;
 Education—17, '95 ; 24, '95 ; 22, '96 ; 23, '97 ; 16, '98 ; 25, '99 ;
 Evangelists, Report on—13, '94 ; 15, '94 ; 19, '95 ; 21, '96 ;
 28, '97 ; 14, '98 ; 28, '99 ;
 Evangelistic Delegates—37, '99 ;
 Extension of Missions—27, '94 ; 21, '95 ; 18, '96 ; 17, '97 ;
 27, '98 ; 20, '99 ;
 Expenses—33, '99 ;
 Financial Report—19, '98 ; 25, '98 ; 7, 31 ;
 Financial Statement—41, '99 ;
 Fort Beaufort, New Church at—11, '95 ;
 Gillton—7, '94 ; 9, '95 ; 10, '95 ;
 Hymn-Book—35, '94 ; 28, '95 ; 27, '97 ; 18, '98 ; 19, '99 ;
 Idutywa, Services for Europeans at—33, '94 ;
 Indwe,—36, '99 ;
 Interpreters—6, '99 ;
 Johannesburg—14, '95 ; 34, '96 ; 7, '97 ; 8, '97 ; 9, '97 ; 10, '97 ;
 11, '97 ; 38, '97 ; 9, '98 ; 26, '98 ; 36, '98 ; 16, '99 ;
 Kaffir Studies—38, '94 ; 26, '95 ; 33, '96 ;
 Kaffir Literature—34, '99 ;
 Kidston Memorial Mission—18, 35, and 44, '99 ;
 Lands and Titles—22, '94 ; 20, '95 ; 31, '96 ; 39, '97 ; 15, '98 ; 12,
 '99 ;
 Language Grants—34, '97 ;
 Legislation—34, '95 ;
 Lovedale Native Congregation—39, '99 ;
 Macdonald Mr. D. A.—11, 21, 48, '99 ;
 Macfarlan Church, Rebuilding of—26, '94 ;
 Macfarlan, Report on—37, '94 ; 32, '99 ;
 Makeni, of Cunningham—32, '95 ; 37, '96 ;
 Matshikwe, Mr. Petwell—29, '97 ; 36, '98 ; 46, '99 ;
 Matthews, Dr., Letter from—40, '94 ;



- Minutes, The Printing of the—30, '98;
- Missions, Extension of—27, '94. (See Extension.)
- Mission Councils—42, '99;
- Moderator, Election of—3, '94; 3, '95; 4, '96; 5, '97; 4, '98; 5, '99;
- Moir, Mr., Letter from—20, '98;
- Mpamba, Mr.—43, '94; 22, '95. (See Zoutpansberg.)
- Mzimba, Mr., Tendered Resignation of—33, '98; 34, '98; 23, '99;
- New Mission District—23, '95;
- Place of Meeting—50, '99;
- Pondoland—34, '94; 22, '95;
- Port Elizabeth, Congregation at—11, '96; 27, '99;
- Presbyterian Council—10, '94; 32, '94;
- Presbytery Records—31, '95; 29, '98; 10, 49, '99;
- Printing of the Minutes, The—30, '98;
- Probationers, &c., Payment of—23, '95; 31, '99;
- Public Library of King William's Town—8, '94;
- Religion and Morals—18, '94; 21, '94; 45, '94; 7, '95; 37, 95; 15, '96; 29, '96; 21, '97; 24, '98; 24, '99;
- Reports, Rule Concerning—16, '94.
- Resignation of Mr. Mzimba, Tendered—33, '98; 34, '98;
- Returns, Motion as to—36, '96;
- Roll—2, '94; 2, '95; 2, '96; 3, '97; 3, '98; 3, 4, '99;
- Ross Station, Evangelist for—14, '94; 24, '94;
- Sabbath Schools—23, '96; 24, '97; 25, '97; 13, '98; 47, '99;
- Session Books, Examination of—33, '97;
- Smith, Mr. Andrew, Associated—19, '94;
- Smith, Mr. Andrew, Death of—21, '98;
- Smith Bursaries—22, '99;
- St. Andrew's Church, King Wm's. Town—37, '98.
- S. A. Presbyterian Church—37, '98. 29, 30, '99;
- Statistics—42, '94; 25, '95; 24, '96; 26, '97; 28, '98; 15, '99;
- Stewart Dr.—17, '99;
- Students, Examination of—12, '95; 10, '98;
- Students, Payment of—31, '99;
- Survey—33, '95;
- Teachers, Report on—28, '94; 30, '94;



- Temperance—17, '94; 38, '95; 13, '96; 16, '96; 28, '96; 19, '97;
22, '98; 14, '99;
- Theological Students—31, '94; 16, '95; 18, '97; 20, '97; 10, '98;
11, '99;
- Titles, Lands and—22, '94; 20, '95; 31, '96; 39, '97; 15, '98:
- Treasurer's Report—23, '94; 18, '95; 14, '96; 22, '97;
- Tsewu's, Mr., Reports—20, '94; 7, '97; 12, '97. (See Johannes-
burg.)
- Union of the Churches—10, '94; 32, '94; 40, '94; 36, '95; 7, '96;
9, '96; 10, '96; 14, '97; 16, '97; 37, '98:
- Zibi's Letter—12, '98;
- Zoutpansberg—29, '94; 15, '95; 19, '96; 15, '97; 11, '98; 13,
'99;



Printed at the Lovedale Mission Press.



Free Church of Scotland.

MINUTE

YE

SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1899.



ISINODI YASE KAFFRARIA

UNYAKA WE 1899.

—*—

MODERATOR, ... The Rev. D. Doig Young, Main.
MGCINI MALI, ... The Rev. J. D. Don.
USANDLA, ... The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.

ABE PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA :—

Revs. E. Makiwane, Dr. J. Stewart, J. D. Don,
P. J. Mzimba, W. Stuart, D. D. Stormont,
J. Lennox, W. Mpamba, Y. Mbali,
P. Matshikwe,
Messrs. Daniel Zibi, Walter Hani, Kobokana Maneli.

MODERATOR YE PRESBITERI, Rev. D. D. Stormont,
IZANDLA ZE PRESBITERI, { Rev. J. D. Don,
{ Rev. John Lennox.

PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI :—

Revs. W. J. B. Moir, Richard Ross, D. Doig Young,
John Thomson, D. L. Erskine, B. J. Ross,
M. J. C. Matheson. W. Gavin. C. J. Dambuza,
Messrs. M. Luyabe, Tomo Sanqela,
Stanton Ndzoyi, M. Dzulani no Isaiah Mfundisi.

MODERATOR YE PRESBITERI, Rev. D. L. Erskine.
USANDLA WE PRESBITERI, Rev. D. L. Erskine.

—*—

ABALINGWA *abapantsi kwe Presbiteri yase Kaffraria* :—
Rev. N. Matshikwe, Pirie, and Rev. H. Mama, Burnshill.

I-STUDENI *esipantsi kwe Presbiteri yase Kaffraria* :—

Mr. D. A. Macdonald.



IKOMITI ZE SINODI

Ikomiti yamalungiselelo. Izandla ze Presbiteri ne Moderator ye Sinodi eyoba ngu Mququzeleli.

Eyokunaba kwe Mishoni—Umququzeli, Rev. Richard Ross.

Eyezitudeni Zobufundisi—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross, Makiwane, no Stormont (Umququzeleli).

Engemicimbi yoselo—Messrs Moir no Stormont.

Eyezikolo ze-Sabata—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin no Matheson, (Umququzeleli).

Eyazonqulo nezimilo—Messrs. B. J. Ross no Stuart.

Eyemali—Messrs. J. D. Don (Umgcini-mali,) Matheson, Stormont, no Lennox, (Umququzeleli.)

Eyemfundo—Messrs. J. Lennox, no Erskine.

Eyamanani—Messrs. J. Lennox, no Gavin.

Eyabavangeli—Messrs. Young, no Stuart.

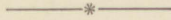
Eyemihlaba ne Tatile—Messrs. Don, no Erskine.

Eyamaculo—Messrs. MacLaren, Makiwane, B. J. Ross, no Lennox (Umququzeleli).

Eyencwadi Zesixosa—Messrs. Moir, Makiwane, no B. J. Ross (Umququzeleli).



AMASIKO ENQUBO.



Iminute 12 ye 1894.

Kutetwe ngohlobo ekufanel' ukuqutywa ngalo ingxoxo. Kuvunyelenwe ukuba uti wakuba ungenisiwe umcimbi wonke ubani ake akululeke ukuba alenze izwi alibonayo, kube nje- ngokungati Isinodi iyikomiti. Kuya kuti emva koko avele nezwi ati umntu malibe sisigqibo; ongaliboniyo elo avele nali qondayo njengendlela yokuqukunjelwa kwenteto. I-Moderator, yiyo eyoqonda ukuba ngoku ingxoxo ikolisile.

Iminute 16 ye 1894.

Kuxoxwe ngendawo yokuba xa abaquzeleli bekomiti bengababini, woti elowo angenise eyake yedwa na inxelo. Kuvunyelwene ukuba kubalwe ukuti Isinodi ilindele ingxelo enye, eyokuvelela indawo abebenazo bobabini abaquzeleli.

Iminute 14 ye 1896.

Abagcini-mali bemihlambi bayalezwa ukuba imali eziya kumgcini-mali we Sinodi bazitumele ikwata zonke, nokuba bazi- kaulezise yakuba ikwata ipelile.

Iminute 32 ye 1897.

Isinodi imisela ukuba yoti iyileyo I-Presbiteri ibe nelungu elikangela imicimbi yemali ezitunyelwa kwi Sinodi, lize elolungu liman' ukubika ngekwata, kwi Presbiteri yalo, ukuba kuqubeka njanina.

Iminute 33 ye 1897.

Isinodi iyaleza ukuba I-Presbiteri zingaposwa maxesha ukukangela inewadi zemcimbi ye Seshoni neyamadikoni.

Iminute 30 ye 1898.

Isinodi iyalela u-Sandla ukuze akangelele ukuba Iminute ze Sinodi zishicilelwe iminyaka ngeminyaka ngesingesi nesixosa, zitunyelwe kubapati msebenzi bemihlambi ngemihlambi.



IMINUTE

YE

SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA.

YE

FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

—:O:—

E-monti ngomhla 20 ka July 1899 idibene I-Sinodi yase Kaffraria, yadibana kwi tyalike yama Presbiteri, waze u Rev. J. Lennox watabata isihlalo ekubeni engeko umniniso u Rev. J. D. Don. Ite-ke i-Sinodi yamiselwa ngokwesiko. Abayintlanganiso—Rev. J. Lennox, Rev. W. Mpamba no Sandla.

July 20, I-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ivunyelwe ukuba ingadibana e-Qonce ukuba iqube imicimbi yayo elixa isekoyo Isinodi. Isinodi ivumelene ukuzepinde ukudibana e-Qonce ngomhla 21 ngelixa 10.

July 21 Isinodi idibene ngokwezwi ebigqibe kulo. Usandla uvelise ukuba u-Rev. M. J. C. Matheson abe sesihlalweni, wazake wayivula intlanganiso ngomtandazo. Abayintlanganiso—The Revs. D. D. Young, D. L. Erskine, W. Mpamba, W. Stuart, E. Makiwane, J. Lennox, M. J. C. Matheson, C. J. Dambuza, W. Gavin, B. J. Ross, no D. D. Stormont, *Abafundisi*: Messrs W. Hani, no K. Maneli *Abadala*.



3. Amagama. Isinodi ikangele amagama asemqulwini:—

AWOMQULU WE PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA.

Abafundisi.

- Rev. E. Makiwane, Moderator. Rev. Dr. Stewart, Lovedale.
 „ J. D. Don, King Wm's Tn. „ P. J. Mzimba, Lovedale.
 „ W. Stuart, Burnshill. „ D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.
 „ J. Lennox, Lovedale, Clerk. „ W. Mpamba, Zoutpansbg.
 „ Y. Mbali, Johannesburg.

Abadala.

- Mr. Walter Hani, Lovedale. Mr. Daniel Zibi, Burnshill.
 „ Kobokana Maneli, Macfarlan.

PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI.

Abafundisi.

- Rev. D. L. Erskine, Moderator. Rev. R. Ross, Cunningham.
 (Opumleyo.)
 „ W. J. B. Moir, Blythswood. „ D. Doig Young, Main.
 „ J. Thomson, Duff. „ B. J. Ross, Cunningham.
 „ M. J. C. Matheson, Ross. „ Wm. Gavin, Rainy.

Abadala.

- Mr. M. Luyabe, Somerville. Mr. Tomo Sanqela, Ross.
 „ Stanton Ndzoyi, Main. „ M. Dzulani, Cunningham.
 „ Isaiah Mfundisi, Duff.

Isinodi ivumele ukuba i-Presbiteri yase Transkei
 4. Ukulungiswa komgulu ike idibane ilungise amagama ase mqulwini wayo.
 Ati akubuya amalungu alo Presbiteri avakalisa
 ukuba awulungisile alifake igama lika Rev. C J.
 Dambuza.

U-Mr. Stuart esekelwa ngu Mr. Lennox, uvelise
 5. Ukunyunyuka kwe Moderator. ukuba ibe ngu Rev. D. D. Young i-Moderator yalo
 nyaka. Oku kuvunywe ngazwinye.



6. Ukmise-
lwa kwaba-
kumsheli. Emva kokwamkelwa kwengxelo yekomiti yama-
lungiselelo. Kunyulwe o-Messrs. C. J. Dambuza, no
N. Matshikwe ukuba babe ngabakumsheli.

7. Ikomiti
yemali. Kuveliswe ikomiti yemali, kwabonakala ukuba
mayibe ngu Messrs. Matheson, Erskine, Makiwane,
Stormont, no Lennox, Umququzeleli.

8. Ucebiswa-
no nge mbe-
desho. Kuvunyelwene ukuze intlangano engokuvuselelana
ngembedesho ibe ngo Mvulo ngelixa 12 a.m. (Ka-
ngela kwi Minute 26.)

9. Amalungu
angekoyo e-
ntlangani-
sweni. U-Mr. Thomson ebebale ukuti unduluka e-Scot-
land ngomhla 1 ka July, ke ngoko akakubako
ezintlanganisweni ze Sinodi. U-Mr. Mbali uxele
izixakeko ezimbambileyo ukuba angabi nakushenxa
e-Johanise u-Rev. J. D. Don uvakalise ukuba use Kapa ngo-
kungapili ngamehlo.

10. Incwadi
yemicimbi ye
Presbiteri. O-Messrs. Erskine no Gavin bamiselwe ukuba ba-
kangele incwadi zemcimbi ye Presbiteri yase Kaffra-
ria yalonyaka upelileyo. O Messrs. Makiwane no
Lennox bakangele eyase Transkei. (Minute 49.)

11. Ingxelo
enge zityude-
ni naba
lingwa. Umququzeleli ufunde ingxelo enge zityudeni ya-
mkelwa emva kwe ngxoxo Isinodi imbulele umququ-
zeleli ngengxelo leyo. Kuvunyelwene ukuba i-
Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ivulelwe ukuba u-Mr. Holford Mama
imvavanye ukuba angazipumelela-na indawo zokuba abe ngu-
mblingwa. Umcimbi olunge no Mr. D. A. Macdonald ukuba
naye abe ngumlingwa kubonakala ukuba intlanganiso ye Pres-
biteri iwusingise kwi Sinodi icela icebo. Isinodi imise o-Messrs.
Erskine, Makiwane, no Young ukuba bake badibane no Mr.
Macdonald, baze babuye bavakalise. (Minute 21, 48.)

Kuvakaliswe ukuba iko ngoku itatile yomhlaba
12. Imihlaba wase Macfarlan eyananiwse ngeziza ezidala, nokuba
ne tatile. eyakwa Gqumashe ilindelekile. U-Mr. Erskine u-
vakalise ukuba eyase Ugie izakubehle ibeko. U-Mr.
Stuart uvakalise ukuba lamihlaba wayeteta ngayo nyakenye
ifumanekile, sako nesiza kwa Matole. I-Moderator ivakalise
ukuba e-Dutywa kufumanekile iakile ezimbini. Isinodi yalalise



ukuba i-Presbiteri yase Transkei izinyamekele indawo eziyalezwe Pesheya ezingemihlaba, netatile nenye impahla ye Mishoni.

Kumiselwe ukuze kudityanwe ngelixa 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG.

Moderator,

Kudityenwe ngokommiselo. Isinodi yavulwa ngomtandazo. Kufundwe imicimbi yentlangano ezimbini ezingapambili kwavunyelwana ngayo.

Kutunyelwe u-cingo oluya ku Rev. J. D. Don lokuvelana naye.

Usandla we Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ufunde i-

13. Imishoni ngxelo ye Mission yase Zoutpansberg. Kubonakele yase Zoutpansberg. ukuba amalungu anga 349, nokuba ali 139 amkelelwa ebandleni kulonyaka upelileyo; abafuni banga 492. Angene ebufunini kulo nyaka upelileyo abe 388. Ivuyiswe kakulu ukuva ukuquba okungako.

14. Ingxelo engo selo. Ingxelo yemicimbi yoselo iqutywe ngu mququzeleli uvakalise ukuba zintlanu kupela ingxelo ezivele eziseshoneni. Isinodi ibe nosizi kukungazaliseki kwe ngxelo ngokusuke iseshoni zingapenduli; yavuyiswa kukuva ukuqubela pambili kwalomcimbi uncediswa ngumteto ka Innes. Kumiselwe ukuze I-Moderator ze Seshoni zitete nemihlambi ezilunge nayo ngomcimbi woselo nge Sabata yokugqibela ka August. I-moderator ezo zikunjuzwa ummiselo ohleli uko ngokutunyelwa kwe ngxelo.

15. Ingxelo engamanani. Umququzeleli uqube ingxelo engamanani U-Mr. Matheson esekelwa ngu Mr. Ross uvelise ukuba yamkelwe, kwavunyelwana (ipepa 31).

Kulonyaka upelileyo iremente ezine zabamhlope zicele ukuba zikululwe kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria. Iqela elikulu lebandla lase Lovedale, elintsundu liqekekile. Nokoke andile amanani ebandla. Likulu nenani labantu abakulu ababaptiziweyo nabangabafuni.



| | (1897) | (1898) |
|--|--------|--------|
| Imizi | 137 | 147 |
| Abafundisi Abamblope ababekwe izandla... | 11 | 11 |
| Abantsundu ababekwe izandla ... | 4 | 4 |
| Abalingwa abantsundu | 3 | 3 |
| Abalesi Zibalo abantsundu | 40 | 35 |
| Abangamankazana | 13 | 12 |
| Abavangeli abamblope abapet' amashishini | 28 | 28 |
| Abadala | 154 | 151 |
| Amadikoni | 155 | 154 |
| Amalungu | 6,508 | 6,809 |
| Ababaptizwe sebekakulu | 329 | 705 |
| Abamkelwe babebaptizwe ebuncinaneni ... | 104 | 153 |
| Abantwana ababaptiziweyo | 370 | 954 |
| Abamkelwe ngokuza nezatifika | 157 | 265 |
| Abafudukele kwezinye indawo | 154 | 1,008 |
| Abamisiweyo eburementeni | 57 | 91 |
| Ababuyiselwe ebandleni | 71 | 70 |
| Abafuni | 2,500 | 2,954 |

Isinodi imbulele umququzeleli walekomiti yayamkela ingxelo yavuyiswa kakulu kukuqubela pambili okukoyo pezu kokuba engaka amanani abaqekeki.

Kwahlukanwa ukuze kudityauwe ngo 8 p.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,

Moderator.

Kudityenwe ngokwesigqibo. Isinodi yavulwa ngomtandazo.

Usandla we Presbiteri yase Kaffraria uqube i-16. Ibandla ngxelo yesimo sebandla lase Johannesburg. Kuveliswe lase Johan- ukuba I-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ilikaulezise ngoko nesburg. inako icebo lokutumela abantu e-Johanise nokuba u-sandla we Sinodi abalelane no Dr. Stewart ukuze ahlngane ne Komiti ye Mishoni yapeshuya atete ngentswelo zalo Mishoni yase Johanise.

Kufundwe olucingo luvela ku Rev. J. D. Don. "Ndiyayi bulela kunene I-Presbiteri ne Sinodi. Kuyatembisa."



17. Rev.
James Stewart.
art.

Usandla ukumbuze Isinodi ukuba kulo nyaka, omnye wabo, u-Rev. Dr. Stewart uyi Moderator ye Bandla. Kuvunyelwene ukuba kubalwe lamazwi emicimbini:—

Isinodi inga ingakuvakalisa ukutonyalaliswa kwayo yimbeko eyenzelwe ilungu layo elibalulekileyo u-Dr. Stewart wase Lovedale, ngokuti anyulwe ukuba abe yi Moderator yengqungqutela. Kubonakala ukuba Imishoni ipela inikwe imbeko yaba ngakumbi kwi mishoni yase Africa apo u-Dr. Stewart asebenze ngokuzinikela iminyaka engapezu kwa 32. Kuyavuyisa ukuba Ibandla lenze lomqondiso wokuncoma umsebenzi nempembelelo eyodwa ka Dr. Stewart.

Akunqweneleki nganto ukuba kutetwe ngemisebenzi yokwanda kwe mishoni enegama lake. Kwanele ukukankanya i-Lovedale i-Blythswood, i-Livingstonia ne Kibwezi. Ukuvuleka kwe Africa, ilizwe elilona lihlala lise ntliziyweni yake, ukuncedise ngokukulu.

Ingqungqutela kungoku idlule. Ke Isinodi ivuyiswe kakulu zinteto zobulumko obupambili ate wazenza ukuvula nokuvala kwake ingqungqutela nje ngokuba ebe sesihlalweni. Ukongamela ingqungqutela asintwana incinane. Kusisitsaba esimfanelayo umsebenzi opelelisele ubom bake kulo msebenzi wobufundisi. U-Dr. Stewart usinxibe samfanela eso sitsaba, ke tina esingabasebenzi kunye naye siyavuyisana kakulu naye.

U-Mr. Matheson uqube ingxelo ye Presbiteri yase Transkei nge mishoni yase Tora. U-Mr. Makiwane uvelise ukuba yamkelwe watelelwa ngu Mr. Matheson, kwavunyelwana. U-Mr. Matheson etelelwa ngu Mr. Stuart uvelise ukuba I-Presbiteri yase Transkei iyalelwe ukuba Itora ilenze umzi owodwa ikangelelele indawo ezingati zibe ngulomzi. Indawo yomfundisi ongatunyelwa kona kubonakele ukuba yobuye ixoxwe. (Minute 38, ne 49.)

U-Mr. Lennox uqube ingxelo yale komiti yazake

19. Incwadi yabuya yamiselwa.
Yamaculo.

U-Mr. Matheson uqube ingxelo yokunaba kwe

20. Ukunaba kwe Mishoni. Mishoni ebibalwe ngu Rev. Richard Ross (Page 24.)
Ingxelo leyo yamkelwe wabulelwa ngayo u-Mr.



Ross. Isinodi yamkele ingxelo ka Mr. Erskine nge Ugie nangenewadi abebalelana nomfundisi webandla lama-Bulu ngalo mzi. Lomcimbi unikezelwe kwakwi Presbiteri yase Transkei ukuba iwuqube.

Kwahlukanwa apo ukuze kudityanwe ngo Mgqibelo 10.a.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.

Kudityenwe ngokwemvumelwano. Isinodi yavulwa ngomtandazo.

21. Ikomiti (Minute 11.) Ikomiti ivakalise ukuba ike yadibano Mr. Macdonald. Kuvunyelwene ukuba umcimbi we lasenisi yake usingiswe kwi komiti ye Mishoni ya Pesheya.

U-Mr. John Govan Weir no Mr. Charles T.

22. Ibarsari Thomson bamiselwe ukuba babe ngabagciniswa bale ka Smith. bursari ngokuyelelene nomyolelo ka Mr. Andrew Smith. Abaza kuyifumana okwangoku ngu Barnet Gaba, Shadrach Zibi, K. Chelenyane, no Isaac Motaung. Lowokugqibela azuzele unyaka omnye.

Usandla we Presbiteri yase Kaffraria uqube uhlobo

23. Umcimbi olulo lomcimbi okwangoku. U-Mr. Stormont uqube ka Mr. Mzi- ukuba kuyintonina ebandleni lase Lovedale. Isinodi mba. ivumelene ukuba ikubale emicimbini ukutonyalaliswa kwayo yimigudu nakukutembeka kwabapati msebenzi belibandla nomzamo we Moderator ebambileyo. Ite imicimbi emalunga nokwakiwa kwendlu entsha yashiyelwa kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria.

Kwahlukanwa ukuze kudityanwe ngo Mvulo 10 a.m.

(Signed) D. DOIG YOUNG,
Moderator.

Kudityenwe ngokwemvumelwano. Isinodi yavulwa ngomtandazo.

23. (a.) Umcimbi ka Mr. Moir utate isihlalo sake.

Mzimba. Kubuye kwangenwa umcimbi ka Mr. Mzimba. Isinodi ite yayixasa ngentliziyo nangokupeleleyo i-



Presbiteri yase Kaffraria kuhlobo equba ngalo kulomcimbi ka Mr. Mzimba.

Isinodi ipulapule ingxelo yezonqulo nezimilo, yababulela abaquzeleli bayo. U-Mr. Ross uvelise
24. Ingxelo yeyonqulo ukuba umcimbi wabatyeleli ushiyelwe kwikomiti yamalungiselelo ukuze ibuye ivakalise ingekapeli Isinodi. (Minute 37 ne pepa 26).

Isinodi ivuyisiwe yimiqondiso yokuqubela pambili konqulo nezimilo. Kodwa ke iyaliliswa kukuhla kwentlalo yasebumoyeni okubangelwa kukutimbeka kwentliziyo yilentshukumo ipakati kwamabandla antsundu. Iyaleza ngentliziyo yonke kubapati msebenzi nakumalungu ukuba afunde izibalo, azifunde etandaza. Inga kanjalo bangati bonke abashumayeli nabavangeli bayilungiselele ngenyameko indawo yesibalo abaya kufundisa yona. Isinodi imisela ukuze isabata yesibini ka September kushunyayelwe ngalomcimbi wonqulo nezimilo.

25. Ingxelo enge mfundo. Umququzeleli ungenise ingxelo engemfundo (pepa 28).

Ubulelwe ngengxelo yake yaza yamkelwa. Isinodi iyamiselwa kwakona ukuba Imoderator ze seshoni nabagcini sihlalo be Deacons Court, bakukangelele ukuba izibalo zifundiswe ezikolweni.

(Iminute 8.) Isinod ite ngelixa 12 ukuya ku 1

26. Ucebiswa no ngezase moyeni. yaquba inkonzo zokuvuselelana emoyeni.

Kwahlukanwa ukuze kuditywanwe 3 p.m.

(Sd.) D. DOIG YOUNG,

Moderator.

Kwadityanwa ngokomnqopiso. Isinodi yavulwa ngomtandazo.

27. Imishoni yase Bayi. Kufundwe ingxelo ka Mr. Matshikwe ngomsebenzi wase Bayi waza no Mr. Lennox wahlomela, (Iminute 46).

U-Mr. Stuart ufunde ingxelo engabavangeli.

28. Ingxelo enga bavangeli. Isinod iyamkele longxelo yambulela u-Mr. Stuart ngenkutalo yake. Ivakalise nokuvuyiswa kwayo ngumsebenzi owenziwe ngabavangeli.



29. Amabandla asishiyileyo.

U-Mr. Lennox uvakalise ukuba lamabandla acela incwadi zokwahluka kwi Free Church elungiselela ukuzimanya ne South African Presbyterian church ngawolake:—Awase Monti amabini, Elase Qonce nelase Bofolo ne Dike.

30. Ibandla le Presbyteri-an yase S. A.

Isinodi imisela ukuze umntu oyakuba ngumtunywa wayo kwi Presbyterian Church of South Africa ibe ngabantu abangatunywa yi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ukuba bahambe Imishoni yase Johanisi neyase Zoutpansberg (Iminute 16.)

Kwahlukanwa ukuze kuditywane ngo 8 p. m.

(Sd) D. DOIG YOUNG,

Moderator.

Kudityenwe ngomnqopiso. Isinodi yavulwa ngomtandazo.

31. Ingxelo enge mali.

Ingxelo engemicimbi yemali ingeniswe ngu Mr. Lennox (ipepa 30).

Ingxelo yekomiti yemali.

U-Mr. Lennox (umququzeli wekomiti ye mali) uqube ingxelo ebonisa imali esesandleni ku mgcini mali kwakunye nemali eziya kufuneka kulonyaka namacebo evelisa wona ikomiti, ate amkelwe abe ngoluhlobo.

Ukuqiniselwa kwemali ese zihlambulwe.

U-Mr. Matheson esekelwa ngu Mr. Stuart uvelise ukuba kuqiniselwe ezimali eseziroliwe ngumgcini-mali:—

| | | | |
|--|-----|-----|--------|
| Mr. Dambuza (Indleko zokuya e-Transkie | £3 | 7 | 6 |
| „ Dambuza (umamkelo) | ... | ... | 20 0 0 |
| „ McDonald | „ | ... | 13 6 8 |
| „ Mama | „ | ... | 13 6 8 |
| „ Makiwane (ezehambo yase Bayi) | ... | ... | 8 10 0 |
| „ P. Matshikwe | „ | „ | 10 0 0 |

Imali esekuhleli kuvunyelwene ngazo.

u-Mr. Matheson esekelwa ngu Mr. Moir, uvelise ukuba umgcini-mali anikwe igunya lokuze ahlale ezimali.



| | | | |
|---|-------------|----|---|
| E-Toleni (eyomvangeli) | 7 | 10 | 0 |
| Main „ | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| Duff „ | 41 | 0 | 0 |
| Mr. Dambuza (uhambo lwesibini lwase Transkei) | 6 | 5 | 0 |
| Mr. Stuart ukuya e-Johanisi | 7 | 10 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £77 | 5 | 0 |
| | <hr/> <hr/> | | |

Ukungafinyeleli Komnikelo wamabandla.

U-Mr. Matheson esekelwa ngu Mr. Ross uvelise ukuba I-komiti yemali inikwe igunya lokuba iwupicote uncimbi wokushunqukela kwiminikelo yamabandla wokuxasa abafundisi. Isinodi ivumelene ukuba xa ixoxa lomcimbi abe wodwa amalungu.

Ipresbiteri epiwe ukuke idibane.

Ipresbiteri yase Kaffraria neyase Transkei zipiwe ituba lokuba zike zidibane imizuzwana embalwa. Ibuye yadibana Isinodi.

Ukuqiniselwa komcimbi wase Bayi.

U-Mr. Lennox, etelela Ipresbiteri yase Kaffraria ucebe ukuba Isinodi iqinisele ukumiswa kwemishoni e-Bayi nokutunyelwa kuka P. Matshikwe kona: nokuka u-Mr. Mama isityudeni setioloji sinedise e-Mkubiso no Mr. McDonald ukuba ancedise e-Pirie.

U-Mr. Ross esekelwa ngu Mr. Matheson uvelise ukuba ezindawo ziqiniselwe kwavunyelwana.

Intlaulo zalo nyaka ungenayo.

Isinodi ivumelene ukuba kuze kuhlulwe ezimali kulomnyaka.

| | | | |
|-----------------------------------|-------------|---|---|
| Mr. Makiwane | £60 | 0 | 0 |
| „ N. Matshikwe | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mpamba | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mbali | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ P. Matshikwe | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| Umfundisi otunyelwe e-Tora | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| Umcedisi e-Burnshill | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| * Umncedisi e-Pirie | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £620 | 0 | 2 |
| | <hr/> <hr/> | | |



Imali Zabavangeli.

U Mr. Stuart esekelwa ngu Mr. Matheson uvelise ukuba zibuye zirolwe ezimali zabavangeli ukurolelwa okwalonyaka.

| | | | | | | | |
|--------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|---|
| Zoutpansberg | ... | ... | ... | ... | £24 | 0 | 0 |
| Cunningham | ... | ... | ... | ... | 7 | 10 | 0 |
| Idutywa | ... | ... | ... | ... | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Tora | ... | ... | ... | ... | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Ross | ... | ... | ... | ... | 48 | 0 | 0 |
| Somerville | ... | ... | ... | ... | 25 | 0 | 0 |

£152 0 0

Eyongezelelo e-Zoutpansberg.

U-Mr. Stormont etelelwa ngu Mr. Matheson uvelise ukuba imali encedisa e-Zoutpansberg inyuselwe £36 kwavunyelwana.

Umvangeli wase Ndwe.

U-Mr. Erskine etelelwa ngu Mr. Makiwane uvelise ukuba indawo yokutumela umvangeli e-Ndwe ingavalelwa, ukuze kuti ukuba anokufezeka amalungiselelo kurolwe £24 okuxasa lomvangeli.

U-Mr. Matheson etelelwa ngu Mr. Ross uvelise ukuti nje ngokuba kungekabiko malungiselelo endlela zokongamela umvangeli ongaba se Ndwe makungaqale kurolwe mali. Kute kwavotwa baba batatu abezwi lesibini, baba lishumi abelokuqala. Kute ngoko kwema izwi lokuqala.

Umvangeli wase Johanisi.

Ngokusingisele e-Johanisi kuvunyelwene kweliti ukuba ibandla labantsundu lase Johanisi liyayirola imali yeebebo labafundisi, nokuba kuko ituba malunga nemali yengxowa yelocebo Ikomiti yemali inikwa igunya lokuze iwukangele iwuqube umcimbi womvangeli wase Johanisi.

Imivuzo yezityudeni

Kuvunyelwene ngeliti nakuba izityudeni zibe zinikwa £80 ngonyaka kwixa elidluleyo kubonakala ukuba makubeko ummiselo omtsha oya kublala uqondakala; kwaza ke kwami-



selwa ukuba abalingwa bahlaulwe £80, ize izityudeni ezi-
ncedisayo zifumane £60 ngonyaka.

Ukumiselwa kwekomiti yemali.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba Ikomiti yemali engo Messrs. J. Lennox (Umququzeleli) D. D. Stormont no J. C. Matheson, bedibene no Mr. Don Umgcini-ndyebo, banikwe amagunya azeleyo.

32. Ibandla
lase Macfar-
lan.

U-Mr. Makiwane uqube ingxelo yebandla lase Macfarlan kwavakaliswa ukuba kuko iqela elilande intshukumo ka Mzimba. Isinodi ite iyavelana kakulu no Mr. Makiwane ngesizatu sengxakeko apakati kwayo, kodwa iyavuyiswa kakulu kukuva ukuba elona qela lininzi labapati-msebenzi lelabaseleyo.

33. Incito.

Kufundwe Iminute No. 96 Yekomiti ye Mishoni, ya Pesheya ekumcimbi ye 1898-99.

Isinodi inga ingangenisa eluveni lwe komiti ya Pesheya ye Mishoni indawo yokuhlulwa kwendleko ze Moderator ezibambele abafundisi abapiwe ixesha lokuke bagoduke naxa kuvele ezinye izixaki. Amalungu ale Sinod ayadleka kakulu kumaxesha afuti, kuba ukuhamba kweli lizwe kunzima, zibe nendawo ezihanjelwayo ziqelelene. Isinod ngoko icela Ikomiti yapesheya ukuba ezondleko izilungise xa zite zabonwa nayi Presbiteri ukuba zibe ziyimfanelo.

34. Incwadi
Zesixosa.

Isinod imise ikomiti yencwadi zesixosa, yango Messrs. Moir, B. J. Ross no E. Makiwane.

10 a. m.

Kwamiselwa ukuze kudityanwe ngolwe sibini,

(Sd) D. DOIG YOUNG,

Moderator.

Kudityanwe ngokwesigqibo. Isinodi yavulwa ngomtantazo.

(Minute 18) U-Mr. Moir uvelise ukuba e-Tora

35. Umfundisi
oza e-Tora.

ngokwendlela eqelekileyo, nokuba lomcimbi uyalezwe kwi Presbiteri yase Transkei ukuba iwuqube ingemisi u-Mr. Dambuza emsebenzini. Kusekele u-Mr. Erskine kwavunyelwana ngazwinye. U-Mr. Dambuza ute wayamkela londawo (Minnte 44)



36. Imishoni yase Ndwe. Isinodi iwuyaleze kwi Presbiteri yase Transkei umcimbi wokulungiselela umsebenzi wase Ndwe.

37. Abatunywa bokuhamba beshumayela. Kuvunyelwene ukuba kukutshwe abatunywa abaya kuhambela imihlambi ngentshumayelo. Yobango, Messrs. Ross, Erskine, M. Mabandla no F. Mtshumpela abaya kuhambela amabandla ale Presbiteri yase Kaffraria: o-Messrs Lennox, Stormont, K. Maneli no D. Zibi bahambele amabandla e-Presbiteri yase Transkei.

38. Ukupe-ndulela Imali Zebandla. Kuvunyelwene ukuba Usandla abalelane ne Komiti yapesheya ye Mishoni aqonde ukuba inganakona Isinodi ukumisela ukuti Imoderator ye Seshoni no Mgcini sihlalo se Deacons' Court, ahlale enokubuzeka ngemali zebandla nokuba uko Umgcini ndyebo webandla.

39. Ibandla lase Lovedale. Isinodi inika igunya kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ukuba iquke kunye ne Deacons' Court yase Lovedale kuyo yonke imicimbi epatelele ezindlekweni zetyala lakwa Mzimba, iti ukuba kuyafuneka iboleke kwimali zokwaka ukuhla ngabeza nezinto ezingxamisileyo. Indawo yokuba indleko zokutetwa kwetyala zingahlulwa kuyipina ingxowa kubonakele ukuba ingabuya itetwe.

Kumiselwe ezikomiti:—

40. Ikomiti ye Sinodi, *Ikomiti yamalungiselelo.* Ozandla zesinodi ne Presbiteri zombini, kunye no Moderator we Sinodi, Umququzeleli.

Eyokunaba kwe Mishoni,—Umququzeleli, Rev. Richard Ross.

Eyezityudeni Zobufundisi,—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross, Makiwane no Stormont (Umququzeleli).

Engemicimbi yoselo—Messrs. Moir no Stormont.

Eyezikolo ze Sabata—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin, no Matheson, (Umququzeleli).

Eyezongqulo nezimilo—Messrs. B. J. Ross no Stuart.

Eyemali—Messrs. J. D. Don (Umgcini-mali) Matheson, Stormont no Lennox (Umququzeleli).

Eyemfundo—Messrs. J. Lennox no Erskine.



Eyamanani—Messrs. J. Lennox no Gavin.

Eyabavangeli—Messrs. Young no Stuart.

Eyemihlaba ne Tayitile—Messrs. Don no Erskine.

Eyamaculo—Messrs. Maclaren, Makiwane, B. J. Ross no Lennox (Umququzeleli).

Eyencwadi Zesixosa—Messrs. Moir, Makiwane, no B. J. Ross Umququzeleli).

U-Mr. Lennox uqube ukuma kwemali zomnyaka we 1898. Ibe yingxelo yokuqala emiswa ngale-ndlela yenziwe yona. Isinodi imbulele Umququzeleli wayo ngomsebenzi awenzileyo. Isinodi iyalela abongameli be Deacons' Court ukuba incwadi zabo bazibale bazitumele ingxelo ukungena konyaka. Isinodi inga ingazikumbuza i-Deacons' Court umteto webandla, owokuba incwadi zabo zibe nabantu abazihlodayo iminyaka ngeminyaka: kuyalezwa ukuze zonke ziwukangelele ukuba uqutywe lomteto ekupeleni kwalo nyaka.

41. Isicelo esivele nge Presbiteri yase Transkei. Kwamkelwe isicelo esinge Mission Council (Ama-bunga okucebisana nge Mishoni) esidluliselwe kwi Sinodi yi Presbiteri yase Transkei. Usandla, esekelwa ngu Mr. Makiwane, uvelise eliti njengokohlobo ezilulo izinto ngokwangoku Isinodi mayingateti nto nge sicelo. Kuvunyelwene kwelo.

42. Ukuvunyelwa kwe Presbiteri. I-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria neyase Transkei zivunyelwe ukuba zingake zidibane ngemicimbi yazo. Kwamiselwa ukuze kubuye kudityanwe 2.30.

p.m.

(Sd) D. DOIG YOUNG,

Moderator.

Kudityanwe Ngokommiselo. Isinodi yavulwa ngomtandazo. (Iminute 18, 35.)

43. Imishoni yakwa Kidston. I-Moderator ivakalise ukuba I-Presbiteri yase Transkei ivumelene ukuba lomzi wase Tora kuze ngokwase tyalikeneni ubizwe ngokuti yi "Kidston Memorial Mission."



Kufundwe incwadi zokubalelana kwe Bishop yase Natal ne Moderator u-Rev. J. D. Don ngentlangano yokuba kupiwanwe amacebo ngemitshato, intlangano eyakuba se Johannesburg ngomhla ka 9th October. Kuvunyelwene ukuba lomcimbi use uyalezwa kumtunywa we Sinodi oya kwi Ngqungqutela ye Presbyterian Church of South Africa.

45. Abatunye- I-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria icele invumelo yokuba u-Mr. Matshikwe imbeke izandla aze okwanguku atunyelwe ukuba ayokuba ngumfundisi wase Bayi. Kuvunyelwene ngalo ndawo (Minute 27).

46. Ukubekwa Izandla. Kufundwe ingxelo yezikolo ze Sabata ebonisa ukuba izikolo ze Sabata ziko kuzo zonke Imishoni. Isinodi iyaleza kwi Seshoni ukuba ziwunyamekele umsebenzi wezikolo ze Sabata, zizamele ukuba babe baninzi abazihambayo, zikulungiselele ukufunda kwabantu abakulu nokosapo.

(Minute 11, 21.)

47. Izikolo ze Sabata. U-Mr. Makiwane ucele ukuba u-Mr. Macdonald ake enze inteto, Isinodi invumele u-Mr. Macdonald, yaza yambulela ngenteto yake, yagqiba kwelokuba itunyelwe kwi Komiti ya Pesheya ye Mishoni.

48. Intetengo Mr. Macdonald. U-Mr. Lennox uvakalise ukuba yena no Mr. Makiwane bayikangele incwadi yemicimbi ye Presbiteri yase Transkei ukususela kumhla we 26th July 1898 kuzise kolu suku baza bayifumana ilungelelene. (Minute 10).

49. Incwadi Zemicimbi ye Presbiteri. Isinodi ivumelene ukuba icele kwi Commission ye Ngqungqutela ukuba kunyaka ozayo kudityanwe e-Blythswood. Kute kwakugqitywa ukuqiniselwa imicimbi yalendibano kwamiselwa ukuze kuhlenganwe ngelixa 7.30 ngolwe Sitatu kwiveki yesitatu ka July, 1900.

Kwawalwa Ngentsikelelo.

(Sd) D. DOIG YOUNG, Moderator.

D. D. STORMONT, Usandla se Sinodi.



IMPAKATA.

IBURSARI KA SMITH.

Abagciniswa be Bursari ka Smith—
Imoderator ye Sinodi,
Usandla se Sinodi,
Mr. John Govan Weir, King Wm's. Town,
Mr. Charles T. Thomson, Johannesburg.

—:0:—

UKWANDA NOKUNABA KWE MISHONI.

Kwingxelo yam yokugqibela ndandiqube ukuti ugalelekile kweli lizwe u-Mr. Gavin ozakuya Emampondweni. Ngoku ke ungenisiwe kona, umzi akuwo kutiwa yi "Rainy Mission." Imizana emibini ebilunge e-Somerville ipungulelwe kulo Mission yakwa Rainy. Omnye walo mizana ngowase Sidwadweni, obungomnye weyona mizana mikulu yase Somerville. Ewonke amalungu apungulelwe e-Rainy likulu elinamanci matatu. Abekwaliqela amabuzwa. Abadala babe bane amadikoni ematatu. Kute ke ngalendlela I-Presbiteri yaba nokuyimisa kwa oko i-Seshoni ne Deacons' Court. Umsebenzi uyanda Emampondweni. Izikolo ngoku zitandatu, kuko ezinye ezizilwayo nesicelo sokuba kwenye indawo kutunyelwe umfundisi. Ingxelo yam yokuqala endayenza nge Mission yase Transkei yayingo January 1869. Iminyaka namhla imashumi matatu. Xa itelekiswa neyanamhla imi ngoluhlobo:—



| | Jan., 1869. | Jan., 1899. |
|-------------------------------|-------------|-------------|
| Imizi emikulu | 1 | 6 |
| Imizana | 2 | 62 |
| Amalungu azeleyo | 148 | 3,168 |
| Abafuni | 10 | 1,014 |
| Abamkelwe ngokubaptizwa ... | 2 | 262 |
| Ababebaptizwe ebuntwaneni ... | 0 | 71 |
| Abadala | 2 | 65 |
| Amadikoni | 1 | 58 |
| Izikolo | 1 | 57 |
| Abafundi | 25 | 3,600 |
| Iminikelo | £8 13 0 | £730 0 0 |

Ekugqibeleni into eyayingeko i-Blythswood Institution nge 1869 amakwenkwe namantombazana ayi 400.

Kusemhlotsheni ngoko ukuba u-Moya ka Tixo usenzele indawo yempumelelo. Masiti ngoko sizinikele okunye kulomsebenzi ka-Tixo uzuke kunene.

Kodwa ke mayingati impumelelo ibe yeyonanto isiqubayo: masingeti amandla nalapo ingekoyo: kuba yena ute masilime sitembile, sihlwayele sitembile, iti indlela yeziqamo siyishiyele kuye yena ungu Somandla. Eyetu indawo kukuti njengokuba esenzele impumelelo kube kokukona siya kubamba shushu kwindlela asimisele yona. Ewe masiti sisiva nje ukuba sipantsi komteto wake sizinikezele ngentliziyo epeleleyo sizincamele okomzimba nompefumlo kulomsebenzi; sizama ngokokungati kuyakonakala xa sike sayekelela, sitandaza sizama ngokungati kungonakala sike sayeka ukutandaza.

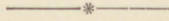
Pakati kwazo zonke intshukumo ezipongomisayo ezipakati kwabantu imfanelo yetu kukubambelela siqube lide livele Ilanga Lobulungisa linokupilisa emapikweni alo, lifikise lomini ikuzuka, xa umhlaba wonke uyakukanyiselwa buqaqauli bake, kuhlokome indumiso yake yodwa. "Ngenxa ye Tsiyon andikuti tu, ngenxa ye Yerusalem andiyi kuzola, bude bupume njengokusa ubulungisa bayo, nentsindiso yayo njengesikuni esidangazelayo."



Yiti kolu qayi, tyatyamba
 Bagoduse abakade benyembezana,
 Masizale yindumiso isibakabaka,
 Ibuye ime itempile ebicitiwe.
 Amen, Amen.

RICHARD ROSS.

Toleni.



UNQULO NEZIMILO.

Lonyaka udluleyo ibungunyaka wokuhluzwa kwabantu. Kuse kulituba kuko pakati kwamanye amahlelo intshukumo ebeziyinteto yomlomo kodwa pakati kwabeta abantu, zingabonakali kubahlukanisa nokuba shukumisa nokuhlisa uluvo lokulungileyo. Ube kodwa uko umnwe owalata kwelicala. Kute ke ukungena kwezi ntshukumo pakati kwetu kwane ndawo eziqubekileyo ngesizatu sazo kwavelisa simo simbi. Onke amehlo ajike akangela kule ntshukumo, intliziyo zonke zalindela ukuti azi ukuba iyakuba yinina lendawo iqutywa yintlanganiso yamadikoni eyona ipambili kulomcimbi. Ibe yiyona ndaba mlonyeni, nakuba abanye bezibambile kakulu. Kungene ukungatembani nokurorelana. Abantu abakade bebambene ngezandla emsebenzini abokelani mlilo. Kuvele ukuteta okubi omnye ngomnye, ukuteta okungapembeleli luvu lobu-Kristu, okudala ubutshaba. Impilo yomoya yase bu-Kristwini ibe sicenge sokonakala, lwadamba unonelelo lokunonelela imisebenzi elungileyo. Zite intliziyo zabafundisi nezabapati msebenzi, nabaguquki zajikwa kweyona ndawo iye-yazo. Singati ngoko wonakalelwe umsebenzi. Wonakalelwe ngokukodwa umhlambi owona ziqale kuwo ezintshukumo; ingxelo yalo macala ayintlé njengezeyinye indawo ezimgama.

Kodwa ke xa umntu aziqukayo ingxelo ezitunyelwe kumququzeleli angati ziyatembisa, ziyakutaza. Iko imiqondiso yokomelela nokupila kokolo, neyokusebenza ko Moya. Inani lamalungu landile kakulu pezu kokuba beke balingwe abafuna ukungena. Abakutshwe erementeni ababaninzi nakuba bengapezulu kwabanyakenye. Impembelelo yabaguquki



intle, iyabusebenza ubuhedeni, iyakuhlakulela ukufika kobukumkani be Nkosi. Ubom obutsha buzingqinisa nangemi-sebenzi yokuhambisa ilizwi neyokukupa iminikelo yokuxasa ilizwi lika Tixo. Ukushukuma kwamakolwa kubangele ukubalande inani labafuni. Isisa sabarola iminikelo sibangele ukuba Isinod' ibe nokutumela ilizwi apo belingahambi kakuhle.

Kubonakala ke kodwa ukuba kuko iqela lamalungu elibambe igama kodwa lokukolwa, abantu abati nokurola iminikelo baqube isiko kodwa, kungabi kukuba benza imfanelo enobumnandi, imfanelo yokupelekelelwa ngemitandazo ukuze abakurolileyo kusikelelwe ezulwini. Ziseko izikalazo zokubabambalwa abanyamekele izikolo ze Sabata. Ezinye Iseshoni zikala ngokuti ulutsha aluzinyamekeli izinto ezipilileyo, nokuba kulo baliqela abati bahlale Esitebeni se Nkosi besazi ukuba bahlali esonweni.

Kubonakala ukuba umhla we Sabata ngumhla wokupumla kubo bonke abaguquki. Umzekelo wabaguquki ukolisile ukulandelwa nangabahedeni noko bona bengapumli bonke.

Kodwa ke kuyakalazeka ukuba ayandanga into yokuwuncamela ukuba ube ngumhla wokuzukisa Inkosi. Iti ipuma inkonzo babe abantu beneckola ubuvilikitshane obungasingisi ntweni, kube mhlaumbi kulungiselelwa imisebenzi yeveki elandelayo, ebifanel' ukulungiselelwa ngexesha layo.

Inga ikomiti ingavakalisa ngokukodwa ukuti kufike ingxelo ezimnandi ezivela kubazalwana ababodwa, abaquba umsebenzi ekuxakekeni okukulu abase Bayi nase Rautini: nokoke ikomiti ayingi ingazifunda ngazinye ezongxelo, kuba Isinodi ibiseli ke yeva ngomsebenzi wezondawo.

Ikomiti inga ingaqukumbela ngokuyikumbuza Isinodi ukuba kwiminyaka emibini eyadlulayo kwakutetwa ngokuhanjelwa kwamabandla ngemvuselelo. Ololutyelelelo lwashunqekela ngenxa yobuninzi bomsebenzi nokuba mbalwa kwabasebenzi. Ikomiti iti kungalunga luhambiseka olo lutyelelelo, lubeko pambi kwentlanganiso elandelayo; utyelelelo oluya kuqutywa ngamadoda anyuliweyo, olungahambeli kuxoxa ezizinto zipazamise uluvo lube lolokwalatisa kweyona ndawo elalenzelwe yona ibandla—ukuba isimilo sobukristu sihlume kumntu



ngamnye oti uyakolwa, nokuba ilizwi lande pakati kwabantsundu: ukuba avuseleleke amakolwa ekunoneleleni izinto zenkolo, aziqukezele, abe nesisa eminikelweni, abe shushu ekutandazeni, azinikele okunye kulomyalo mkulu wo Msindisi oti—"Hambani niye kulo lonke ihlabati, nizivakalise indaba ezilungileyo kuyo yonke indalo."

Ikomiti ivelisa ukuba kubeko abatunywa ekungati kubo kubeko umfundisi omhlope nontsundu kubeko nomdala; ukuba ololutyelelelo luvakaliswe ngokokuze lulungiselelwe ngokuzeleyo, lubeko ngelona xesha lonyaka lingalungela abantu, kungabiko buputupu ekuluqubeni.

*—

INGXELO ENGEMFUNDO.

Ingxelo yamanani nemo yezikolo yomnyaka we 1898 ibonisa ukuqubela pambili. Izikolo zibe 111; zadlula nge 10 kwezonyaka ongapambili. Inani elincipileyo lelezikolo ezingaxaswa kwa Rulumente. Zona zibe 20—lincipe ngezikolo ezine kanti ke sesibala nezase Rautini nase Lusutu olupambili. Singati izikolo ezibonakele ukuba zilufanele uncedo luka Rulumente zibe 14. Itishere ezine-ziqiniso zibe 38 ezingamadoda zaba 11 ezingamankazana zabe kunyaka ongapambili, zaziyi 29 ezingamadoda ziyi 7 ezingamankazana.

Amanani abafundi abase mqulwini, nawabaviwe ngumhloli, ande ngewaka. Nakuba esemakulu amanani anganeno kwe Standati kuyavuyisa ukuqonda ukuba anyukile amanani akuzo izitandati. Izikolo zase Johannesburgi nezase Zonteni yase Lusutu olupambili, nezinye ezingekona eluncedweni lwakwa Rulumente azihanjelwanga ngumhloli. Amanani akwi zitandati ngoko ngeleba maninzi kunala siza kuwaxela.

Izifundo zemihla ze Baibile ziqutywa ngenyameko enkulu ngabanye. Noko siseko isikalo. Ukuma kwamanani nje ngoko awabalileyo u-Mr. Lennox kuloluhlobo:—



I.

| AMAGAMA EMIZI. | IZIKOLO. | | | ITITHERE. | | | | | |
|----------------------------|------------------|--------------------------|------------------|------------------|-------------------|----------------|-------------------|-----------------|-------------------|
| | Inani Le-zikolo. | Ezincekwa kwa Rulumente. | Ezingance-dwayo. | Ezi-mhlope. | | Ezintsu-ndu. | | Ezineza-tifika. | |
| | | | | Ezingama-madoda. | Ezingama-nkazana. | Ezingama-doda. | Ezingama-nkazana. | Ezingama-doda. | Ezingama-nkazana. |
| Isemnari yase Lovedale ... | 6 | 6 | — | 12 | 5 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 1 |
| I-Lovedale Mishoni ... | 8 | 8 | — | — | — | 6 | 10 | 3 | 2 |
| Macfarlan .. | 7 | 5 | 2 | — | — | 6 | 6 | 6 | — |
| Burnshill ... | 15 | 12 | 3 | — | 2 | 7 | 16 | 4 | 1 |
| Pirie ... | 9 | 9 | — | — | 3 | 6 | 11 | 2 | 1 |
| Blythswood ... | 3 | 3 | — | 3 | 4 | 3 | 2 | 3 | 1 |
| Cunningham ... | 16 | 15 | 1 | — | — | 13 | 14 | 3 | 3 |
| Duff ... | 11 | 10 | 1 | — | — | 10 | 4 | 2 | — |
| Main ... | 14 | 9 | 5 | — | — | 13 | 9 | 4 | 1 |
| Ross ... | 4 | 3 | 1 | — | — | 4 | — | — | — |
| Somerville ... | 14 | 11 | 3 | — | — | 8 | 9 | — | — |
| Johannesburg ... | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — |
| Zoutpansberg ... | 3 | — | 3 | — | — | 2 | — | 1 | 1 |
| EDIBENE ... | 111 | 91 | 20 | 15 | 14 | 81 | 85 | 38 | 11 |

II.

| IGAMA LOMZI. | ABAFUNDI. | | | | | | Abama-shishini | | | | |
|----------------------------|---------------------|-------------------|------------------------|-----|------|------|----------------|-----|----------------------|---------|-------------|
| | Awokupumelela kwabo | | | | | | | | | | |
| | Amanani Emqulwini | Abe-pambi kohloli | Abaziduleyo izitandati | V | IV. | III. | II. | I | Abanganeno kwe Sidi. | Amadoda | Amankazanu. |
| Isemnari yase Lovedale ... | 723 | 687 | 164 | 70 | 142 | 97 | 61 | 38 | 66 | 65 | 31 |
| I-Lovedale Mishoni ... | 719 | 596 | — | — | 6 | 42 | 86 | 103 | 356 | — | — |
| Macfarlan ... | 557 | 356 | — | — | 2 | 33 | 68 | 66 | 167 | — | — |
| Burnshill ... | 1171 | 664 | — | — | 26 | 54 | 78 | 107 | 385 | — | — |
| Pirie ... | 613 | 494 | — | 3 | 13 | 25 | 81 | 95 | 289 | — | — |
| Blythswood ... | 400 | 250 | 73 | 36 | 55 | 42 | 29 | 17 | 28 | 12 | 17 |
| Cunningham ... | 1279 | 1062 | — | — | 35 | 75 | 138 | 166 | 650 | — | — |
| Duff ... | 474 | 268 | — | — | 8 | 17 | 47 | 57 | 173 | — | — |
| Main ... | 962 | 494 | — | — | 16 | 57 | 70 | 90 | 261 | — | — |
| Ross ... | 236 | 111 | — | — | 2 | 7 | 18 | 21 | 63 | — | — |
| Somerville ... | 774 | 510 | — | — | 1 | 19 | 57 | 59 | 374 | — | — |
| Johannesburg ... | 45 | aba- | vi- | wa- | nga- | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg ... | 200 | aba- | vi- | wa- | nga- | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| EDIBENE ... | 8153 | 5522 | 237 | 109 | 306 | 468 | 733 | 819 | 2812 | 77 | 48 |



IMALI ZESINOD.

EYABAFUNDISI.

1898.

1899.

| | Ikwata yesitatu | | | Ikwata yesine | | | Ikwata yokuqala | | | Ikwata yesibini | | | Iyonke. | | |
|------------------|-----------------|----|----|---------------|----|---|-----------------|----|----|-----------------|----|-----|---------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 10 | 18 | 4 | 9 | 17 | 6 | — | — | — | 25 | 2 | 8* | 46 | 18 | 6 |
| Macfarlan ... | 13 | 8 | 3 | 5 | 3 | — | 4 | 12 | 4 | 2 | 14 | 7 | 25 | 18 | 2 |
| Burnshill... | 56 | 2 | 1 | 25 | 5 | 6 | 21 | 15 | 3 | 19 | 9 | 2 | 122 | 12 | 0 |
| Pirie ... | 13 | 4 | 2 | 15 | 12 | 1 | 11 | 17 | 6 | — | — | — | 40 | 13 | 9 |
| Cunningham ... | 19 | 10 | 8 | 20 | 10 | 2 | 21 | 6 | 4 | 29 | 13 | 4 | 91 | 0 | 6 |
| Main ... | 10 | 18 | 4 | 24 | 11 | 5 | 10 | 1 | 8 | — | — | — | 45 | 11 | 5 |
| Duff ... | 4 | 7 | 11 | 2 | 1 | 3 | — | — | — | 3 | 6 | 11† | 9 | 16 | 1 |
| Somerville ... | 12 | 3 | 9 | 29 | 11 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 11 | 7 | 6 | 4 | 53 | 8 | 1 |
| Ross ... | 3 | 12 | 1 | 4 | 15 | 8 | 1 | 4 | 10 | 4 | 3 | 4 | 13 | 15 | 11 |
| Johannesburg ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Tora ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 15 | 7 | 11† | 15 | 7 | 11 |
| Iyonke ... | 144 | 5 | 7 | 137 | 7 | 8 | 75 | 4 | 10 | 108 | 4 | 3 | 565 | 2 | 4 |

*Inyanga ezintandatu; † Inyanga ezine.

EYEMISHONI.

1898.

1899.

| | Ikwata yesitatu | | | Ikwata yesine | | | Ikwata yokuqala | | | Ikwata yesibini | | | Iyonke. | | |
|------------------|-----------------|----|----|---------------|----|---|-----------------|----|----|-----------------|----|----|---------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 2 | 3 | 8 | 1 | 19 | 6 | — | — | — | 5 | 4 | 6* | 9 | 7 | 8 |
| Macfarlan ... | 2 | 13 | 8 | 1 | — | 9 | — | 18 | 5 | — | 10 | 11 | 5 | 3 | 9 |
| Burnshill... | 11 | 4 | 5 | 5 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 7 | — | 3 | 17 | 10 | 24 | 10 | 6 |
| Pirie ... | 2 | 12 | 10 | 3 | 2 | 5 | 2 | 7 | 6 | — | — | — | 8 | 2 | 9 |
| Cunningham ... | 9 | 15 | 4 | 10 | 5 | 1 | 10 | 13 | 2 | 5 | 18 | 8 | 36 | 12 | 3 |
| Main (European) | 4 | 5 | — | 6 | — | 6 | 2 | — | 4 | — | — | — | 12 | 5 | 10 |
| Main (Native) | 2 | 3 | 8 | 4 | 18 | 3 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 7 | 1 | 11 |
| Duff ... | — | 17 | 7 | — | 8 | 3 | — | — | — | 13 | 4† | 1 | 19 | 2 | — |
| Somerville ... | 2 | 8 | 9 | 5 | 10 | 2 | — | 17 | 4 | 1 | 9 | 3 | 10 | 5 | 6 |
| Ross ... | — | 14 | 5 | — | 19 | 1 | — | 4 | 11 | — | 16 | 8 | 2 | 15 | 1 |
| Johannesburg ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Tora ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 3 | 1 | 7† | 3 | 1 | 7 |
| Iyonke ... | 38 | 19 | 4 | 39 | 5 | 3 | 21 | 8 | 8 | 21 | 12 | 9 | 121 | 6 | 0 |

*Inyanga ezintandatu; † Inyanga ezine.



AMANANI EMIHLAMBI ENTSUNDU.

INGXELO ZE 1898.

I.—ABASEBENZI.

| | Imizi. | Elabafundisi Abamhlope Ababekwe Izandla. | Abantsundu Ababekwe Izandla. | Abane Lasensi. | Abalesi Zibalo; Abantsundu. | Abangamankazana. | Abamhlope Abavangeli Nabamashishini. |
|------------------------|--------|--|------------------------------|----------------|-----------------------------|------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Isemnari yase Lovedale | 1 | 3 | — | — | — | — | 19 |
| I-Lovedale Mishoni ... | 9 | — | 1 | — | — | — | — |
| Macfarlan ... | 7 | — | 1 | — | — | — | — |
| Burnshill ... | 18 | 1 | — | — | 4 | — | — |
| Pirie ... | 9 | — | — | — | 3 | — | — |
| Blythswood ... | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | 2 |
| Cunningham ... | 16 | 2 | — | — | 7 | 1 | — |
| Idutywa ... | 10* | 1 | — | — | — | — | — |
| Main ... | 17† | 1 | — | — | 7 | 7 | 1 |
| Ross ... | 10 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 2 | — |
| Somerville ... | 15 | 1 | — | — | 5 | 2 | — |
| Rainy ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Johannesburg ... | 14 | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg ... | 20 | — | 1 | — | 2 | — | — |
| Iyonke ... | 147 | 11 | 4 | 3 | 35 | 12 | 28 |

* Imizana esaqalwayo isixenxe; † Esaqalwayo ilishumi.

II.—AMALUNGU, &c.

| | Abadala. | Amadikomi. | Amalungu. | Ababaptizwe Sebebakulu, 1898. | Abantwana Ababaptizwe nge, 1898. | Abafike Nezafika. | Abafuduke Nezafika. | Abamkelwe Ebandleni Babaptizwe Ebusaneni. | Abamiswe Eburementeni. | Ababuyiselweyo. | Abafuni. |
|------------------------|----------|------------|-----------|-------------------------------|----------------------------------|-------------------|---------------------|---|------------------------|-----------------|----------|
| Isemnari yase Lovedale | — | — | 160 | 18 | 3 | 50 | 40 | — | — | — | 150 |
| I-Lovedale Mishoni ... | 6 | 6 | 336 | 3 | 10 | 2 | 750 | 1 | 2 | — | 350 |
| Macfarlan ... | 20 | 14 | 564 | 44 | 74 | 12 | 24 | 12 | 19 | 12 | 112 |
| Burnshill ... | 26 | 36 | 1246 | 198 | 226 | 16 | 30 | 30 | 19 | 16 | 489 |
| Pirie ... | 7 | 10 | 640 | 30 | 61 | 13 | 12 | 5 | 8 | 10 | 230 |
| Blythswood ... | 4 | — | 66 | — | — | — | — | 5 | — | — | 40 |
| Cunningham ... | 15 | 30 | 1186 | 89 | 199 | 44 | 27 | 18 | 11 | 16 | 409 |
| Idutywa ... | 6 | 7 | 355 | 5 | — | 12 | 22 | — | 6 | 1 | 105 |
| Main ... | 21 | 14 | 875 | 88 | 125 | 16 | 29 | 32 | 6 | 3 | 233 |
| Ross ... | 5 | 3 | 132 | 17 | 13 | 7 | 0 | 2 | 4 | 1 | 64 |
| Somerville ... | 17 | 13 | 630 | 67 | 166 | 5 | 10 | 19 | 11 | 9 | 203 |
| Rainy ... | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Johannesburg ... | 9 | 7 | 270 | 16 | 10 | 89 | 61 | 20 | 1 | 2 | 77 |
| Zoutpansberg ... | 15 | 14 | 349 | 130 | 67 | 9 | 3 | 9 | 4 | — | 492 |
| Bedibene ... | 151 | 154 | 6809 | 705 | 954 | 265 | 1008 | 153 | 91 | 70 | 2954 |



UMRUMO WENCITO ZESINOD.

| EYAMKELWEYO. | | | | ECITIWEYO. | | | |
|-------------------|----|----|---|--------------------------|----|----|---|
| 1898—1899. | | | | 1898—1899. | | | |
| Lovedale | £1 | 0 | 0 | Incwadi Yeleta Ezibalwa- | | | |
| Idutywa | 1 | 0 | 0 | yo | £0 | 8 | 6 |
| Cunningham | 1 | 0 | 0 | Indleko Yokushicilela | 5 | 10 | 0 |
| Burnshill | 1 | 0 | 0 | Iposi, etc. | 0 | 11 | 6 |
| Ross | 1 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| Somerville | 1 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| Main | 0 | 10 | 0 | | | | |
| Iyonke | 6 | 10 | 0 | Iyonke | 6 | 10 | 0 |

D. D. STORMONT, Usandla se Sinod.

July 24th, 1899.



Free Church of Scotland.

MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1900.



CONTENTS.

| | PAGE |
|--------------------------------|------|
| SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA | 3 |
| COMMITTEES OF SYNOD | 4 |
| STANDING RULES OF SYNOD | 6 |
| MINUTES | 7 |
| APPENDICES :— | |
| Education | 22 |
| Statistics | 24 |
| Synod Funds | 25 |
| FINANCIAL STATEMENT | 26 |
| INDEX | 28 |



SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

FOR THE YEAR 1900.

—*—

MODERATOR, ... The Rev. W. J. B. Moir, Blythswood.
TREASURER OF SYNOD, The Rev. J. D. Don, King Wm's Town.
CLERK OF SYNOD, The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.

PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA:—

| | | | |
|---------|-----------------|-----------------|---------------|
| Revs. | Dr. J. Stewart, | J. D. Don, | E. Makiwane, |
| | W. Stuart, | D. D. Stormont, | J. Lennox, |
| | W. Mpamba, | Y. Mbali, | P. Matshikwe, |
| Messrs. | Walter Hani, | Edw. Fihla, | John Ranuga, |
| | | Nelani Mroleli. | |

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. J. D. Don.
CLERK OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. J. Lennox.

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI:—

| | | | |
|---------|-------------------|------------------|-----------------|
| Revs. | Richard Ross, | W. J. B. Moir, | D. Doig Young, |
| | John Thomson, | D. L. Erskine, | B. J. Ross, |
| | M. J. C Matheson, | W. Gavin, | C. J. Dambuza, |
| | | N. Matshikwe, | |
| Messrs. | Joel Mdoda, | Patuleni Kakaza, | Sizani Mpondo, |
| | Daniel Mdoda, | Ncanywa Zibi, | Ketelo Malinda. |
| | | Jonga Matsiliza. | |

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. John Thomson.
CLERK OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. D. L. Erskine.

—*—

PROBATIONERS *under the Presbytery of Kaffraria*:—

Rev. H. Mama, Burnshill, and Rev. D. A. Macdonald, Knox.



COMMITTEES OF SYNOD:—

- Business Committee*—The Clerks of Synod and of Presbyteries, with the Moderator of Synod as Convener.
- On Extension of Missions*—Messrs. Richard Ross, W. Stuart, and D. L. Erskine.
- On Theological Students*—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross, Makiwane, and Stormont (Convener).
- On Temperance*—Messrs Moir and Stormont.
- On Sabbath School*—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin, and Matheson, (Convener).
- On Religion and Morals*—Messrs B. J. Ross and Stuart.
- On Finance*—Messrs. J. D. Don (Treasurer,) Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont, and Lennox, (Convener.)
- On Education*—Mr. Gavin.
- On Statistics*—Mr. J. Lennox.
- On Evangelists*—Messrs. Stuart, and Young.
- On Lands and Titles*—Messrs. Don, and Erskine.
- On Hymn-Book*—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross, and Matheson (Convener).
- On Kaffir Literature*—Messrs. Moir, Makiwane, Mbali, and B. J. Ross (Convener).
- On Translation of Minutes*—Messrs. Mbali, and Makiwane.



ACT OF GENERAL ASSEMBLY CONSTITUTING SYNOD.

—*—

Act 9, 1893.

The Assembly approve of the division of the Free Presbytery of Kaffraria into two Presbyteries, North and South, with power to both to meet once a year as a Synod, reserving, however, the Synodical powers of the Foreign Missions Committee, and direct that a Draft Act of Assembly be prepared and sent out to the Presbytery of Kaffraria for consideration; they further empower the Commission, if satisfied, finally to pass the Act at any of its stated diets.



STANDING RULES OF SYNOD.



Minute 12 of 1894.

The mode of conducting business was under consideration. Agreed that, after the introduction of a subject, certain time be allowed for free conference and discussion, as in a committee of the whole house. Thereafter the Synod shall proceed by way of motion and amendment in the regular way. The Moderator shall determine when the transition shall be made.

Minute 16 of 1894.

The question whether joint conveners should give in separate reports was raised. Agreed to place on record that the Synod expects one report constructed from the materials furnished by both conveners.

Minute 14 of 1896.

Congregational Treasurers are directed to send the quarterly contributions to the Synod's Treasurer with greater regularity and promptness as soon after the end of the quarter as possible.

Minute 32 of 1897.

The Synod resolve that in each Presbytery there shall be a financial member authorised and charged to look after the remittance of the contributions to the Synod funds in his Presbytery to the Treasurer, reporting the state of things in each congregation at the quarterly meeting.

Minute 33 of 1897.

The Synod instruct the Presbyteries to attend to the regular examinations of the Session and Deacons' Court records of the Congregations.

Minute 30 of 1898.

The Synod instruct the Clerk to see that the Minutes of Synod be printed year by year in English and in Kaffir and distributed among office-bearers of the various Congregations.



8

MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

OF THE

FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

—————: 0 :—————

Meeting of Synod at Lovedale

ON 6TH APRIL.

At Lovedale on the 6th day of April, 1900, a *pro re nata* meeting of the Synod of Kaffraria was held. On the motion of the Clerk, the Rev. Dr. Stewart took the chair in the absence of the Moderator, the Rev. D. D. Young. The Synod was thereupon duly constituted. Sederunt—Rev. Dr. Stewart, Rev. J. Lennox and the Clerk, *Ministers*; Mr. Walter Hani, *Elder*.

The action of the Moderator in summoning the meeting was approved.

The returns from all members of the Synod and

2. **The Mzimba Case.** Synod elders had been received and were read.

It was agreed to take no further action at present in the Mzimba Case, and that this recommendation be forwarded to the Foreign Missions Committee for their information and advice.

Read Foreign Missions Committee minute 68, 1899; also letter from Mr. Macdonald.

3. **Mr. Macdonald and the F. M. Committee.**

In view of the decision of the Foreign Missions Committee on the application of Mr. Macdonald for license, the Synod could do nothing further in his case of application for full license as a probationer. (See Minute 34).

4. **Meeting at Blythswood.** Read letter from Dr. Melville anent meeting at Blythswood. The next meeting of Synod will be at Blythswood. The minutes were read and confirmed.

(Signed) JAMES STEWART, *pro. Moderator*,
„ D. D. STORMONT, Clerk of Synod.



Meeting of Synod at Blythswood

ON 18TH JULY.

At Blythswood on the 18th day of July, 1900, the Synod of Kaffraria met and was constituted.

In the absence of the Moderator, Mr. Moir took the chair and Mr. B. J. Ross was appointed Clerk *Pro. Tem.*

The sitting was duly constituted with prayer.

Sederunt.—The Revs. W. J. B. Moir, M. J. C. Matheson, B. J. Ross, *Ministers.*

Leave was granted to the Presbyteries of Kaffraria and Transkei to meet during the sitting of the Synod.

The Synod adjourned to meet at King Williams Town at 7.30 p.m. on the 20th day of July, 1900.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR, *pro. Moderator.*

„ B. J. Ross, Clerk *p. t.*



Meeting of Synod at King William's Town

ON 20TH JULY.

On the 20th July, the Synod met, as adjourned, at 7.30. p.m. in King William's Town and was duly opened with prayer by the Moderator, the Rev. D. D. Young.

Sederunt—The Rev. D. D. Young, E. Makiwane, J. Lennox, Y. Mbali, P. Matshikwe, J. D. Don, W. J. B. Moir, W. Stuart, and the Clerk, *Ministers*; E. Fihla, N. Mroleli, P. Kakaza, and W. Hani, *Elders*.

The roll of the Synod was made up as follows:—

ROLL OF PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

Ministers.

Rev. E. Makiwane, Macfarlan. Rev. Dr. Stewart, Lovedale.
 „ J. D. Don, King Wm's Tn. „ W. Stuart, Burnshill.
 „ D. D. Stormont, (Moderator). J. Lennox, Lovedale.
 „ W. Mpamba, Zoutpansbg. „ Y. Mbali, Johannesburg.
 „ P. Matshikwe, Port Elizabeth.

Elders.

Messrs. Walter Hani, Lovedale. Messrs. E. Fihla, Burnshill.
 „ John Ranuga, Pirie. „ N. Mroleli, Macfarlan.

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI.

Ministers.

Rev. D. L. Erskine, Somerville. Rev. R. Ross, Cunningham.
 (*Emeritus.*)
 „ W. J. B. Moir, Blythswood. „ D. Doig Young, Main.
 „ J. Thomson, (Moderator). „ B. J. Ross, Cunningham.
 „ M. J. C. Matheson, Ross. „ Wm. Gavin, Rainy.
 „ J. Dambuza Kidston.

Elders.

Messrs. Joel Mdoda, Ross. Messrs. S. Mpondo, Cunningham.
 „ Ncanywa Zibi, Kidston. „ Patuleni Kakaza, Main.
 „ Daniel Mdoda, Rainy. „ K. Malinda, Somerville.
 „ Jonga Matsiliza, Duff.



6. Letter anent proposed meeting of Synod at Blythswood, in which it was stated that in the Act, constituting the Synod of Kaffraria, the first meeting-place only was fixed, so that the Synod had power to fix its own meeting places thereafter, according to Act I of 1889. (See Minute No. 3).

7. Election of Moderator. Mr. Lennox proposed and Mr. Don seconded the appointment of the Rev. W. J. B. Moir as Moderator for the ensuing year, This was agreed to unanimously.

8. Interpreters and Reporters. Mr. Ndonga Matshikwe and Mr. Yekelo Mbali were appointed interpreters during the course of the Synod. Mr. Makiwane and Mr. Lennox were appointed reporters to the public press.

9. Conference on Religion. The Conference on Religion was appointed to be on the order of the day for Monday at 10 a.m.

10. Absent Members. Messrs. Erskine and Thomson had intimated to the Synod that they would not be present at its meetings. Mr. Erskine was away from home, and Mr. Thomson had failed to get a seat in the Post-Cart on his way to the Synod. Mr. Mpamba was absent on account of the war. He could not come from the Zoutpansberg district. The Clerk was instructed to convey the sympathy of the Synod to the family of Mr. Mpamba.

11. Records of Presbyteries. Messrs. Gavin and B. J. Ross were appointed to examine the records of the Presbytery of Kaffraria, and Messrs. Lennox and P. Matshikwe those of the Presbytery of the Transkei for the past year. (See Minute 23.)

12. Expenses. Read the following deliverance of the Foreign Missions Committee, Minute 66, 1899.

“ Read the following Minute of the Synod of Kaffraria, 21st July, 1899.

‘ Read Minute No. 96 of the Proceedings of the Foreign Missions Committee for 1898-99.

The Synod would draw the attention of the Foreign Missions Committee to the matter of defraying the travelling expenses of acting moderators of Kirk-Sessions, while missionaries are on



furlough and on special occasions that arise. Members of Synod have been put to considerable expense on many occasions, and considering that the expenses of travelling in this country, and the distances between stations are very great, the Synod would request the Committee to discharge these expenses after being authorised by the Presbytery.'

"The Foreign Missions Committee cannot add to its expenditure travelling expenses, which should be borne by the congregations ministered to. Special or extraordinary cases of expense should be submitted by the Presbytery to the Committee for consideration."

It was resolved that moderators of vacant Congregations report quarterly to the Presbytery the actual disbursements; that the Presbytery decide what share be paid by the Deacons Court of the vacant congregation, and what share, if any, be requested from the Foreign Missions Committee; and that the matter of expenses be arranged with the Deacons' Court by the Presbytery whenever a moderator is appointed.

Mr. Don reported upon an anonymous letter from 13. Services at East London, in which a request was made form the East London. establishing of Presbyterian Services among the natives there. Mr. Stuart and Mr. Makiwane were appointed by the Synod to visit East London, and to report upon the whole matter.

Read the following communication, (Minute 67, 14. Responsi- 1899) from the Foreign Missions Committee on the bility for Church Funds. matter of responsibility for Church property:—

"Read the following Minute, 38, of the same Synod, same date:—

'It was agreed to instruct the Clerk to correspond with the Foreign Missions Committee to discover whether it would be competent for the Synod to associate the Moderators of Kirk-Sessions and Chairmen of Deacons' Courts with the Treasurers and Clerks of these Courts in their responsibility to the Courts of the Church for the monies, books and property of the congregation.'

"The Secretary reported that he had ascertained from Rev. Dr. Melville and Mr. John Cowan, W.S., who agree that under



IV., p. 173 of new edition of *The Practice of the Free Church of Scotland* (Act VII. of 1846), the whole Deacons' Court (though not a temporary moderator thereof) is responsible for the congregational property and funds.

“Resolved that the Synod of Kaffraria be informed accordingly.”

Read also letter from Clerk to F. M. Committee. It was agreed to await the completion of the correspondence anent the matter.

Mr. Don gave in the report on Lands and Titles.

Application was made during the year to the
15. Lands and Surveyor-General for duplicates of the original
Titles. titles to the Lovedale out-Station Gardon lots which fell into the hands of Mr. Mzimba and are alleged to have been destroyed along with other documents belonging to the Lovedale Congregation in the burning of Mketile's hut. This was granted on payment of the usual fees and these titles are now in our possession.

A separate application was made two years ago for title to the building lot at Buchanan. This title has been issued and is now in our possession. Also title for the new Church at Macfarlan.

Titles has been issued for three building lots and one garden lot in Zibi's location, also for a building lot and garden lot in Regu Commonage (Burnshill); but owing to the state of the funds, these have not yet been taken up. This will be attended to as soon as possible.

In view of the survey now in progress application has been renewed for title to the Gilton Church in favour of the Free Church of Scotland and the Congregation Union of South African, going according to the terms of the Gilton agreement.

A catalogue of the titles and other valuable documents deposited in the safe has been made up.

Adjourned to meet on Saturday at 9.30 a.m.

Closed with the benediction.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR,
Moderator.



Met as adjourned on Saturday 21st July.

The session was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the former meetings were read and approved.

A short report was given in on the Hymn Book from which it appeared that material was being gradually collected, and that the work was being pushed on as rapidly as possible. The Committee was re-appointed.

Messrs Ross, Matheson and Dambuza took their places in the Court.

Read minute of the Presbytery of Kaffraria dated 27th January 1900 anent the Mzimba Case. Mr. Young proposed and Mr. Matheson seconded that the Synod confirm the action of the Presbytery of Kaffraria; and that the Synod hereby now declare P. J. Mzimba to be no longer a minister and a member of the Free Church of Scotland. This was agreed to unanimously.

The final statement of the accounts of the Mzimba case was read for the information of the Synod.

An overture from the Presbytery of the Transkei was read anent the insurance of buildings. The Synod would recommend the insurance of all permanent buildings by the Deacons' Courts and refer the whole matter of insurance to Messrs. Lennox and Matheson. (See Minute 30).

Mr. B. J. Ross gave in a brief report upon Kafir Literature. The committee were re-appointed.

Mr. Erskine's report on the Extension of Missions in the Transkei was read, and one also from Mr. Richard Ross. These reports were received and the

Conveners thanked for them.

Adjourned to meet at 10 a.m. on Monday.

Closed with prayer.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR,
Moderator.



Met, as adjourned, at 10 a.m. on Monday, 23rd July.

Mr. W. Gavin, and Mr. Ranuga, took their places in the Synod.

The session was opened with prayer

The minutes of the former meeting were read and approved.

The Synod expressed their joy in hearing of extensions in the Transkei, and especially in Pondo-
 21. Extension of Missions. land, and recommend that if their financial position permit, the suggestion of placing an agent to work in the district of the old Ndenxa mission be carried out.

(See Minute 39).

A report on religion and morals in the Presby-
 22. Religion and Morals. tery of the Transkei, drawn up by Mr. B. J. Ross, was read, and one also, drawn up by Mr. P. Matshikwe concerning Port Elizabeth. After discussion, the Synod agreed to receive the former report as amended. They instructed moderators of Kirk Sessions to pay more regard to the Synod Regulations as to the time at which the work should be done. The Synod would further call the attention of moderators and Kirk Sessions to the fact that recent movements in connection with the native church are already resulting in the lowering of the moral standard and the spiritual tone of many of the native people. They point out that the only real safeguard against this is a more earnest preaching of the truly scriptural idea of Christian life and conduct and the enforcing of the fundamental truths of responsibility, sin, atonement and regeneration.

Reports were given in by Mr. Lennox and Mr. B,
 23. Report on J. Ross on the Records of the Presbyteries. Both Records of Presbyteries. had been found correct.

A letter from Mr. R. Ross and an overture from
 24. Re-organisation of Blythswood. the Presbytery of the Transkei were read anent the proposed re-organisation of Blythswood.

After discussion the Synod unanimously agreed to urge that the Foreign Missions Committee should not agree to any curtailment of the curriculum at Blythswood; and that



any other point with reference to the general organisation of Blythswood should be submitted to the Education Board there.

Adjourned to meet at 3 p.m.

Closed with prayer.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR, Moderator.

Met as adjourned in the afternoon of 23rd July.

The session was opened with prayer. Minutes were read and approved.

Mr. Young read the report on Evangelists, for which on account of its completeness the Conveners were thanked.

25. Evange-
lists.

The Report on Congregational statistics was given in by Mr. Lennox. (See page 24).

26. Statistics.

The Report was incomplete owing to the want of a return from Zoutpansberg. The numbers obtainable were almost the same as the totals of the preceding year. If the Zoutpansberg report had been received, there would have been a satisfactory increase in each part of the work of the missions.

Mr. Lennox in giving in the report drew a comparison between the statistics of the Free Church missions in South Africa, and those in India, Natal, and the Livingstonia Mission, from which it appeared that in the South Africa Mission the number of communicants is more than half the total number of communicants connected with all the Missions of the Free Church.

The Synod adopted the report on Statistics, and thanked the Conveners, Messrs. Lennox and Gavin, for their work. The Synod expressed themselves gratified with the increase in members and candidates.

The Clerk directed the attention of the Synod to the fact that the Free Church of Scotland, and the Presbyterian Church of Scotland were to unite on

October 30th. The Synod instructed all moderators of Kirk Sessions to explain fully to Kirk Sessions and Deacons' Courts the nature and meaning of this Union as affecting the Native Church.

Adjourned to meet at 8 p.m.

The sitting was closed with prayer.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR, Moderator.



Met as adjourned, in the evening of 23rd July.

The sitting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the former meeting were read and confirmed.

The Report of the Finance Committee was given in by Mr. Lennox. The contributions for the year ending 30th June, 1900 are:—

| | £ | s | d |
|----------------------------|-------------|----------|----------|
| Ministers' Fund | 490 | 17 | 3 |
| Mission Fund | 146 | 8 | 11 |
| Total for 1899-1900 | <u>£637</u> | <u>6</u> | <u>2</u> |

At 1st July, 1899 there was a balance to the credit of each of the funds as follows:—

| | £ | s | d |
|--|-------------|----------|----------|
| Ministers' Fund (Credit balance at July, 1899) | 162 | 6 | 4 |
| Mission Fund (" " " ") | 137 | 16 | 9 |
| Credit balance at July, 1899 | <u>£300</u> | <u>4</u> | <u>1</u> |

The year ending 30th June, 1900 showed a deficit on the Ministers' Fund of £135 ls. 5d., and a balance to the credit of the Mission Fund of £102 14s. 1d., or a debit on the two funds of £32 7s. 4d.

It was agreed to apply provisionally the deposit receipt of £218 ls. 0d. to meet the deficit of £135 ls. 5d. in the Ministers' Fund, and to acquaint the Foreign Missions Committee of this action.

On a question arising concerning the nature of the Ministers' and Mission Funds,

Mr. Don moved:—that the Synod Funds are intended for the support of ministers and evangelists amongst the natives of this country, not sent and supported from home; that while in all ordinary circumstances the agents supported from these funds are likely to be natives of this country, there is nothing in the constitution of these funds to prevent Europeans from being supported in whole or in part from them, such exceptional cases being dealt with on their merits. This was seconded by Mr. Makiwane.

Mr. B. J. Ross moved as an amendment:—that in view of the approaching re-arrangements of the Mission no European should be employed in the meantime under these funds. This was



seconded by Mr. Gavin. The motion was carried by twelve votes against three.

It was further agreed to inform Mr. Macdonald that the Synod would dispense with his services in the Pirie district at the end of September.

Payments for salaries were sanctioned as follows:—

| | £ | s | d |
|------------------------|-------------|----------|----------|
| Mr. Mpamba | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| " C. J. Dambuza | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| " P. Matshikwe | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| " N. Matsbikwe | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| " Y. Mbali | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| " H. Mama | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| " E. Makiwane | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| " Macdonald | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| | <u>£580</u> | <u>0</u> | <u>0</u> |

(N. B.—Mr. Mbali is paid at the rate of £80 as long as he is in the Colony).

Grants from the Mission Fund for evangelists were sanctioned as follows:—

| | £ | s | d |
|---------------------|-------------|----------|----------|
| Zoutpansberg | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Idutywa | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| Kidston | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Ross | 36 | 0 | 0 |
| Rainy | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| Somerville | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Ugie | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| | <u>£199</u> | <u>0</u> | <u>0</u> |

The Synod agreed to sanction the following payments made during the past year.

| | £ | s | d |
|---|------------|----------|----------|
| Huts at Kidston | 25 | 0 | 0 |
| Buchanan title-deed | 3 | 2 | 3 |
| Lovedale garden titles | 6 | 18 | 0 |
| Dr. Stewart (part of Johannesburg expenses) | 25 | 0 | 0 |
| | <u>£60</u> | <u>0</u> | <u>3</u> |



The following payments were sanctioned for the ensuing year.

| | £ | s | d |
|--|------------|----------|----------|
| Idutywa (price of one morgen) | 21 | 9 | 3 |
| Grant to complete huts at Kidston | 4 | 2 | 0 |
| Lovedale Printing account | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Grant towards Mr. Mbali's expenses from Johannesburg | 3 | 10 | 0 |
| House rent for Rev P. Matshikwe | 18 | 0 | 0 |
| | <u>£67</u> | <u>1</u> | <u>3</u> |

The Synod instructed the Treasurer to apply to the Foreign Missions Committee for a refund of moneys paid for title-deeds.

It was agreed that in future the Minister and Mission Funds should be kept as one fund, on the understanding that the proportion of five-sixths for the Minister's Fund and one-sixth for the Mission Fund be maintained.

Mr. Lennox read an abstract of the Financial Statements from congregations. From this it appears that the average contributions per member in the various congregations to the Minister and Mission Funds are:—

AVERAGE RATE OF CONTRIBUTIONS PER MEMBER.

| | s. | d. |
|---------------------------------------|-----------|----|
| 1. Lovedale Native Congregation... .. | 2 | 4 |
| 2. Macfarlan | 1 | 4 |
| 3. Burnshill | 1 | 5 |
| 4. Pirie | 1 | 3 |
| 5. Johannesburg | ————— | |
| 6. Zoutpansberg | no return | |
| 7. Port Elizabeth | 4 | 4 |
| 8. Cunningham | 1 | 4 |
| 9. Duff | 2 | 7 |
| 10. Main | 1 | 6 |
| 11. Kidston | — | 8 |
| 12. Ross | 2 | 2 |
| 13. Somerville | 1 | 11 |
| 14. Rainy | 3 | 0 |



The Synod adopted the report and thanked Mr. Lennox for his work. They expressed great disappointment at the low rate of contributions to the Minister and Mission Fund, the mainstay of the Mission's finance. They instruct Moderators of Kirk Sessions and Chairmen of Deacons' Courts to bring the matter urgently before their congregations. It was also agreed to appoint a Committee consisting of the Rev. J. D. Don, and Mr. W. Kobe for Kaffraria; and the Revs. D. L. Erskine and B. J. Ross Mr. Maneli Mabandla, and Mr. Xongwana for the Transkei to visit the congregations and urge the people to give more liberally to the funds for the carrying on and extension of the Mission. Deacons' Courts were also directed to see that the Minister and Mission Funds should not be allowed to suffer when special efforts are being made to raise funds for buildings and other purposes.

The Synod learnt with satisfaction that the Presbytery of Kaffraria are preparing to deal with the matter of the Johannesburg Congregation, which has contributed nothing to the Ministers and Mission Fund.

Mr. Lennox reported that the rates of insurance for brick and iron buildings are 2/6 in large towns, 3/6 in small towns, and 5/- in country districts. In the case of buildings constructed partly of wood, the rates are 7/6; 10/- and 12/6 respectively.

31. Appointments. It was agreed to make the following appointments:—

- 1 Rev. Yekelo Mbali, to Tora.
- 2 Rev. Ndongo Matshikwe to Pirie
- 3 Rev. Holford Mama, to Burnshill.
- 4 Rev. Joseph Dambuza, to Lovedale Native Congregation.

It was agreed that on the resumption of work at Johannesburg Mr. Mbali should proceed to Johannesburg, Mr. N. Matshikwe, to Tora, and Mr. Dambuza to Pirie.

Adjourned to meet at 10 a.m. on Tuesday.

Closed with prayer.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR,
Moderator.



The Synod met as adjourned on Tuesday the 24th at 10 o'clock.

The session was opened with prayer.

The minutes of former sitting were read and approved.

The Synod agreed to instruct the Presbytery
32. Licences. of Kaffraria to take Mr. Macdonald, and the Presbytery of Transkei, Mr. Hamilton on trials for licence; and also the Presbytery of Kaffraria to ordain the Rev. Ndongo Matshikwe as a missionary.

Mr. Matheson, as convener, read his report on
33. Sabbath Schools. Sabbath Schools for which he was thanked. The Synod rejoiced to hear of the large attendance at Pirie, and at the favourable start made at Port Elizabeth; and sympathised with the difficulties surrounding Sabbath School effort at most of the stations. They instructed Moderators to keep the matter continually before the people and the Kirk Sessions.

The report on Education was read and the con-
34. Education. vener thanked for his work. (See Page 22).

The Synod rejoiced to know of the great advance that had been made in Scripture teaching in day Schools during the past year, but regretted to note the fall in the number of male certificated teachers.

The following Committees were appointed.

On Extension of Mission—Messrs. Stuart, R. Ross, and D. L. Erskine.

35. Commit-tees. *On Theological Students*—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross, Makiwane, and Stormont (Convener).

On Temperance—Messrs. Moir and Stormont.

On Sabbath Schools—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin and Matheson, (Convener).

On Religion and Morals—Messrs. B. J. Ross, and Stuart.

On Finance—Messrs. J. D. Don, (Treasurer), Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont and Lennox, (Convener).

On Education—Mr. Gavin.

On Statistics—Mr. Lennox.



On Evangelists—Messrs. Stuart, and Young.

On Lands and Titles—Messrs. Don, and Erskine.

On Hymn Book—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross and Matheson (Convener).

On Literature—Messrs. Moir, Makiwane, Mbali, and B. J. Ross (Convener.)

Messrs. Don and Stuart were appointment delegates to the Assembly of the South African Presbyterian Church which meets at King William's Town in September.

36. S.A. Presbyterian Church.

The appointment of an agent to the Ugie district was then brought forward. (See Minute 21).

37. Ugie. Mr. Don moved and Mr. Makiwane seconded that Mr. J. K. Bokwe, be appointed as evangelist to Ugie.

Mr. Stuart proposed and Mr. Mbali seconded the appointment of Mr. Macdonald to Ugie. On a vote being taken, the majority was found in favour of Mr. J. K. Bokwe, who was therefore appointed.

After confirming the minutes of the present meeting the Synod adjourned to meet at 7.30. p.m. on the third Wednesday of July, 1901, at King William's Town.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR, Moderator.

„ D. D. STORMONT, Clerk of Synod.



REPORT ON EDUCATION.

The Education Report for 1899 is necessarily incomplete owing to the absence of any report from Rev. William Mpamba's mission in Zoutpansberg. It is gratifying to be able to record a continuance of the advance noted in last report. The number of schools has risen from 111 to 117. Since four schools were closed in the Lovedale mission owing to the action of the seceders, this shows an increase of ten in other parts of the field. The largest increase is at Rainy, where seven schools have been opened among the Pondos. The number of native male certificated teachers has fallen from 38 to 34, but the number of native female teachers holding certificates has risen from 11 to 17.

The number on the roll has increased from 8153 to 8567 and the number inspected from 5522 to 6015. It is specially worthy of note that the numbers in the higher Standards have increased and the number below Standard has fallen from 2812 to 2700. There has therefore been a distinct educational advance during the year. When it is borne in mind that private schools are not inspected, this helps to account for the difference between the number on the roll, and the number inspected.

The reports on the teaching of the daily Bible lesson show improvement. Most missionaries reported that the lesson was regularly taught. In a few cases it was noted that there had been much improvement, and that office-bearers had visited the schools to see that the teachers were faithful in this matter.

The following are the educational statistics for 1899 :—



I.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOOLS. | | | TEACHERS. | | | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------|--------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | Number of Schools. | Govern-ment Aided. | Private | Europ-ean | | Native | | Native | |
| | | | | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. |
| | | | | | | | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 6 | 6 | — | 11 | 4 | 2 | 4 | — | 3 |
| Lovedale Mission | 4 | 4 | — | — | — | 3 | 4 | 2 | 1 |
| Macfarlan | 8 | 5 | 3 | — | — | 7 | 8 | 5 | — |
| Burnshill | 15 | 13 | 2 | — | 2 | 8 | 14 | 4 | 1 |
| Pirie | 10 | 10 | — | — | 4 | 6 | 11 | 3 | 1 |
| Johannesburg | 2 | — | 2 | — | — | — | — | 1 | — |
| Zoutpansburg | — | No | re- | por- | t | — | — | — | — |
| Port Elizabeth | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | — | — |
| Cunningham | 16 | 15 | 1 | — | — | 16 | 13 | 6 | 3 |
| Blythswood | 3 | 3 | — | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 5 | 3 |
| Main | 11 | 8 | 3 | — | — | 10 | 6 | 3 | 2 |
| Kidston | 7 | 6 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 1 | 1 | — |
| Duff | 10 | 7 | 3 | — | — | 7 | 7 | 1 | — |
| Somerville | 11 | 9 | 2 | — | — | 6 | 7 | 1 | 2 |
| Rainy | 7 | 3 | 4 | — | — | 6 | 3 | — | 1 |
| Ross | 6 | 4 | 2 | — | — | 4 | 4 | 2 | — |
| TOTAL | 117 | 93 | 24 | 14 | 13 | 87 | 84 | 34 | 17 |

II.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOLARS. | | | | | | | | | | INDUST. PUPILS. | |
|----------------------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------|------------------------|-------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|-----------|-----------------|--|
| | Number on the Roll. | Number Inspected. | Above Std. | Results at Inspection. | | | | | Below Std. | Male | Female | |
| | | | | V. | IV. | III. | II. | I. | | | | |
| | | | | No ins-pection | | | | | | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 827 | 712 | 154 | 130 | 150 | 90 | 53 | 35 | 67 | 65 | 34 | |
| Lovedale Mission | 450 | 400 | — | — | 14 | 30 | 60 | 110 | 200 | — | — | |
| Macfarlan | 763 | 396 | — | — | 12 | 45 | 67 | 77 | 195 | — | — | |
| Burnshill | 1108 | 830 | — | — | 29 | 47 | 120 | 146 | 288 | — | 3 | |
| Pirie | 690 | 495 | — | — | 13 | 51 | 101 | 124 | 206 | — | 7 | |
| Johannesburg | 45 | No | ins-pection | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| Zoutpansburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| Port Elizabeth | 20 | — | — | No | ins-pection | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| Cunningham | 1256 | 1157 | — | — | 54 | 139 | 171 | 246 | 547 | — | — | |
| Blythswood | 400 | 363 | 66 | 65 | 103 | 43 | 27 | 27 | 37 | 12 | 18 | |
| Main | 968 | 490 | — | — | 16 | 57 | 70 | 90 | 260 | — | — | |
| Kidston | 389 | 292 | — | — | 17 | 26 | 53 | 65 | 163 | — | — | |
| Duff | 341 | 260 | — | — | 11 | 21 | 48 | 64 | 160 | — | — | |
| Somerville | 580 | 335 | — | — | 9 | 21 | 37 | 53 | 216 | — | — | |
| Rainy | 330 | 77 | — | — | — | 8 | 6 | 10 | 53 | — | — | |
| Ross | 400 | 208 | — | — | 5 | 25 | 30 | 40 | 108 | — | — | |
| TOTAL | 8567 | 6015 | 220 | 195 | 433 | 603 | 843 | 1087 | 2700 | 77 | 62 | |

J. LENNOX, { Joint
D. L. ERSKINE, { Conveners.



CONGREGATIONAL STATISTICS, 1899.

| STATION. | Principal Stations. | Branch Stations. | Elders. | Deacons. | Elders & Deacons. | Ordained Native Missionaries. | Ordained Native Pastors and Ministers. | Licensed Native Probationers. | Native Scripture Readers. | European Missionaries (Male). | European Missionaries (Female). | Native Teachers (Male). | Native Teachers (Female). | Lay and Artisan Missionaries. | Native Bible Workers. | Total Christian Men. | Communicants. | Adults Baptised 1899. | Admitted on Profession 1899. | Children Baptised 1899. | Admitted by Certificate. | Removed by Certificate. | Suspended from Membership. | Restored to Membership. | Candidates. | |
|----------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------|----------|-------------------|-------------------------------|--|-------------------------------|---------------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---------------|-----------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------|-------------|--|
| Lovedale Institution | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Lovedale Mission | 1 | 8 | 11 | 11 | 22 | 3 | | | | 6 | 7 | 2 | 3 | 8 | | | 163 | 6 | 12 | 2 | 30 | 66 | 1 | | 193 | |
| Macfarlan | 1 | 6 | 13 | 10 | 23 | | | | 7 | | | 6 | 11 | 6 | | | 347 | 8 | 9 | 25 | 12 | 24 | 6 | 11 | 380 | |
| Barnshill | 1 | 17 | 29 | 36 | 65 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 2 | | 8 | 14 | 6 | 3 | | 564 | 44 | 12 | 74 | 12 | 24 | 19 | 12 | 112 | |
| Prie | 1 | 8 | 12 | 11 | 23 | | | | 4 | | | 6 | 11 | 8 | | | 1356 | 90 | 16 | 150 | 38 | 46 | 8 | 17 | 513 | |
| Johannesburg | 1 | 13 | 9 | 7 | 16 | | | | 4 | | | 2 | 11 | 11 | | | 656 | 59 | 7 | 65 | 23 | 38 | 10 | 7 | 254 | |
| *Zoutpansberg | 1 | 1 | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 270 | | | | 90 | 37 | 2 | 3 | 77 | |
| Port Elizabeth | 1 | 1 | 1 | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | 13 | 4 | 1 | | 11 | |
| Cunningham | 1 | 15 | 18 | 29 | 47 | 1 | 1 | 1 | | 3 | 3 | 15 | 14 | | | | 1204 | 33 | 11 | 208 | 22 | 32 | 17 | 7 | 455 | |
| Blythwood | 1 | 1 | 4 | 10 | 24 | 1 | 1 | 1 | | | | 3 | 2 | 2 | | | 66 | | 5 | 3 | | | | | 40 | |
| Main | 1 | 18 | 14 | 10 | 24 | 1 | 1 | 1 | | 3 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | | | 614 | 53 | 22 | 83 | 10 | 21 | 5 | 2 | 138 | |
| Kidston | 1 | 7 | 10 | 8 | 18 | | | | | | | 6 | 7 | 1 | | | 503 | 45 | 16 | 55 | 8 | 20 | 6 | 3 | 125 | |
| Duff | 1 | 9 | 6 | 7 | 13 | 1 | 1 | | 2 | | | 6 | 7 | | 6 | | 159 | 21 | 3 | 33 | 15 | 11 | 1 | 1 | 60 | |
| Somerville | 1 | 14 | 13 | 10 | 23 | 1 | 1 | | 7 | | | 6 | 7 | | 1 | | 580 | 59 | 17 | 105 | 13 | 132 | 7 | 10 | 209 | |
| Rainy | 1 | 1 | 6 | 5 | 11 | 1 | 1 | | 6 | | | 6 | 3 | | 1 | | 120 | 21 | 3 | 15 | 7 | 11 | 3 | 2 | 24 | |
| Ross | 1 | 10 | 5 | 7 | 12 | 1 | 1 | | 6 | | | 4 | 4 | | 1 | | 160 | 20 | 3 | 35 | 10 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 88 | |
| Total for 1899, | 16 | 127 | 150 | 151 | 300 | 11 | 5 | 2 | 37 | 11 | 15 | 87 | 95 | 11 | 12 | 1030 | 6791 | 460 | 141 | 854 | 303 | 467 | 87 | 79 | 2679 | |
| Total for 1898, | 15 | 132 | 151 | 541 | 305 | 11 | 4 | 3 | 35 | 15 | 14 | 81 | 85 | | | | 6809 | 705 | 153 | 954 | 265 | 1008 | 91 | 70 | 2954 | |

* No report received from Zoutpansberg owing to the war.



SYNOD FUNDS.

MINISTERS' FUND.

1899.

1900.

| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | Total. | | |
|--------------------|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|---|--------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 12 | 10 | 0 | 8 | 6 | 8 | — | — | — | 20 | 11 | 3 | 41 | 7 | 11 |
| Macfarlan ... | 3 | 7 | 11 | 2 | 10 | 5 | 8 | 19 | 6 | 24 | 1 | 4 | 38 | 19 | 2 |
| Burnshill ... | 35 | 4 | 5 | 36 | 2 | 3 | 10 | 13 | 9 | 17 | 9 | 0 | 99 | 9 | 5 |
| Pirie ... | 10 | 13 | 9 | 5 | 17 | 3 | 12 | 14 | 2 | 12 | 11 | 8 | 41 | 16 | 10 |
| Cunningham ... | 18 | 3 | 0 | 19 | 12 | 0 | 25 | 16 | 0 | 20 | 0 | 0 | 83 | 11 | 0 |
| Main ... | 9 | 0 | 0 | 15 | 16 | 9 | 11 | 6 | 0 | 11 | 14 | 0 | 47 | 16 | 9 |
| Duff ... | 3 | 11 | 8 | 6 | 2 | 4 | 4 | 11 | 8 | 6 | 9 | 7 | 20 | 15 | 3 |
| Somerville ... | 8 | 3 | 11 | 30 | 18 | 4 | 8 | 18 | 6 | 9 | 12 | 6 | 57 | 13 | 3 |
| Ross ... | 3 | 6 | 5 | 5 | 16 | 8 | 2 | 19 | 2 | 5 | 16 | 8 | 17 | 18 | 11 |
| Tora ... | 3 | 2 | 11 | 6 | 1 | 10 | 3 | 19 | 2 | 3 | 12 | 6 | 16 | 16 | 5 |
| Rainy ... | 8 | 0 | 7 | 6 | 6 | 8 | — | — | — | 3 | 18 | 2 | 18 | 5 | 5 |
| Port Elizabeth ... | 0 | 15 | 0 | 2 | 5 | 3 | — | — | — | 3 | 6 | 8 | 6 | 6 | 11 |
| Total ... | 115 | 19 | 7 | 145 | 16 | 5 | 89 | 17 | 11 | 139 | 3 | 4 | 490 | 17 | 3 |

MISSION FUND.

1899.

1900.

| | 3rd Quarter | | | 4th Quarter | | | 1st Quarter | | | 2nd Quarter | | | Total. | | |
|---------------------|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|---|-------------|----|----|-------------|----|----|--------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 2 | 10 | 0 | 1 | 13 | 4 | — | — | — | 4 | 2 | 3 | 8 | 5 | 7 |
| Macfarlan ... | 0 | 13 | 7 | 0 | 10 | 1 | 1 | 15 | 10 | 4 | 16 | 3 | 7 | 15 | 9 |
| Burnshill ... | 7 | 0 | 10 | 7 | 4 | 6 | 2 | 2 | 9 | 3 | 9 | 9 | 19 | 17 | 10 |
| Pirie ... | 2 | 2 | 9 | 1 | 3 | 6 | 2 | 10 | 10 | 2 | 10 | 4 | 8 | 7 | 5 |
| Cunningham ... | 9 | 1 | 6 | 9 | 16 | 0 | 12 | 18 | 0 | 10 | 0 | 1 | 41 | 15 | 7 |
| Main (Native) ... | 1 | 18 | 0 | 9 | 13 | 0 | 2 | 5 | 0 | 2 | 11 | 0 | 35 | 7 | 0 |
| Main (European) ... | 7 | 15 | 0 | — | — | — | 5 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 | 0 | — | — | — |
| Duff ... | 0 | 14 | 4 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 0 | 18 | 4 | 1 | 5 | 11 | 4 | 3 | 1 |
| Somerville ... | 1 | 12 | 9 | 6 | 3 | 8 | 1 | 15 | 6 | 1 | 18 | 6 | 11 | 10 | 5 |
| Ross ... | 0 | 13 | 4 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 0 | 11 | 10 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 11 | 10 |
| Tora ... | 0 | 12 | 7 | 1 | 4 | 5 | 0 | 15 | 10 | 0 | 14 | 6 | 3 | 7 | 4 |
| Rainy ... | 1 | 12 | 2 | 1 | 5 | 4 | — | — | — | 0 | 15 | 7 | 3 | 13 | 1 |
| Port Elizabeth ... | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 | 0 | — | — | — | 0 | 13 | 4 | 1 | 4 | 4 |
| Total ... | 35 | 8 | 10 | 41 | 10 | 8 | 30 | 13 | 11 | 37 | 15 | 6 | 148 | 19 | 3 |



FINANCIAL STATEMENT.

I.

MINISTERS' FUND.

| CR. | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | DR. | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
|--|-----|----|----|-----|----|----|--|-----|----|----|-----|----|----|
| *Bank Balance available 30/6/99 | 162 | 7 | 4 | 162 | 7 | 4 | SALARIES FOR 5 QRS. TO 30/6/00:— | | | | | | |
| CONGREGATIONAL CONTRIBUTIONS:— | | | | | | | The Rev. E. Makiwane (Local) ... | 38 | 19 | 2 | | | |
| 2nd qr. 1899 ... | 134 | 14 | 7 | | | | Ditto (General) ... | 75 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 3rd Ditto ... | 115 | 19 | 7 | | | | W. Mpamba ... | 100 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 4th Ditto ... | 145 | 16 | 5 | | | | Miss Mahlentle ... | 6 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 1st qr. 1900 ... | 89 | 17 | 11 | | | | The Rev. Y. Mbali ... | 110 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 2nd Ditto ... | 139 | 3 | 4 | | | | P. Matshikwe ... | 100 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| | 625 | 11 | 10 | 625 | 11 | 10 | N. Matshikwe ... | 100 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| OTHER RECEIPTS:— | | | | | | | D. McDonald (4 qrs.) ... | 80 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Advance for Mr. Mbali's house repaid by the Rev. D. L. Erskine ... | 1 | 10 | 0 | | | | C. J. Dambuza ... | 93 | 6 | 8 | | | |
| Repayment of Clerk's expenses ... | 6 | 10 | 0 | | | | H. Mama ... | 100 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 2nd Contribution of P. E. Congregation ... | 10 | 0 | 0 | | | | | 803 | 5 | 10 | 803 | 5 | 10 |
| | 18 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 0 | 0 | OTHER EXPENSES. | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | The Rev. E. Makiwane, Special Grant | 40 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | C. J. Dambuza, Removal expenses | 6 | 5 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | Ditto Huts ... | 25 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | W. Stuart, Johannesburg expenses | 7 | 10 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | Printing ... | 18 | 2 | 3 | | | |
| | | | | | | | Buchanan Title ... | 3 | 2 | 3 | | | |
| | | | | | | | Lovedale Titles ... | 6 | 18 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | | 106 | 17 | 6 | 106 | 17 | 6 |
| | | | | | | | Repayment Mr. Stuart's Loan (May, 1899) ... | 30 | 0 | 0 | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| DEFICIT 30/6/00 ... | | | | 135 | 1 | 5 | Bank Commission ... | 0 | 17 | 3 | 0 | 17 | 3 |
| | | | | 941 | 0 | 7 | TOTAL INCURRED EXPENDITURE FROM 30/6/99 to 30/6/00 | | | | 941 | 0 | 7 |



INDEX

OF

MINUTES OF THE SYNOD OF KAFFARIA

II.

MISSION FUND.

| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | Rev. B. J. Ross, Evangelist 1899 and 1900 | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | |
|----------------------------------|-----|----|----|-----|----|---|--|-----|---|---|-----|----|---|---|
| †Bank Balance available 30/6/99. | 137 | 16 | 9 | 137 | 16 | 9 | | 15 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| CONGREGATIONAL CONTRIBUTIONS:— | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2nd qr. 1899 ... | 29 | 18 | 5 | | | | M. Matheson Do. | 41 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| 3rd Ditto ... | 36 | 8 | 10 | | | | Duff 1898-99 ... | 15 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| 4th Ditto ... | 41 | 10 | 8 | | | | D. D. Young Ditto | 24 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| 1st qr. 1900 ... | 30 | 13 | 11 | | | | C. J Dambuza | 24 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| 2nd Ditto ... | 37 | 15 | 6 | | | | Ditto | 25 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| | 176 | 7 | 4 | 176 | 7 | 4 | Thomson Ditto ... | 25 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| Lovedale, for Mr. Mpamba ... | 3 | 15 | 0 | 3 | 15 | 0 | D. L. Erskine | 48 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| Mrs. Lowden, Hamilton, Ditto ... | 2 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | Ditto | 25 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| | | | | | | | Dr. Stewart, Johannesburg expenses | 48 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| | | | | | | | M. Matheson, 1900 | 217 | 0 | 0 | 217 | 0 | 0 | |
| | | | | | | | Interest on overdraft | 0 | 5 | 0 | | 0 | 5 | 0 |
| | | | | | | | Credit Balance ... | | | | 102 | 14 | 1 | |
| | | | | 319 | 19 | 1 | | | | | 319 | 19 | 1 | |


*MINISTERS' FUND.

†MISSION FUND.

| | | | | | | | |
|---|-----|----|---|----------------------------------|-----|----|----|
| Balance available 30/6/99 ... | 162 | 7 | 4 | Balance available | 137 | 16 | 9 |
| Banked before 30/6/99 for 2nd qr. 1899 | 14 | 16 | 2 | Banked before 30/6/99 for | | | |
| Cheque outstanding (Mpamba) | 23 | 0 | 0 | 2nd qr. 1899 | 2 | 19 | 2 |
| Balance per Pass Book | 200 | 3 | 6 | Balance per Pass Book | 140 | 15 | 11 |



INDEX
TO
MINUTES OF THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA
FROM
1894 TO 1900.

 *The first number refers to the Minute, the second to the Year.*

- Absentees—11, '94; 3, '96; 4, '97; 8, '98; 9, '99; 10, '00;
Appointments—31, '00; 39, '00;
Associates—5, '94; 19, '94; 4, '95; 30, '96;
Beach Church, East London—36, '94;
Beach Hotel, Invitation to—5, '95;
Blythswood, Re-organisation of—24, '00;
 ,, Meeting at—4, '00;
Business Committee—6, '98;
Cape Town, Work at—25, '96; 30, '97;
Church Funds—38, '99; 14, '00;
Clerk, Election of—4, '94; 5, '98;
Clerk's Fees—41, '94; 30, '95; 32, '96;
Committees of Synod—40, '99; 35, '00;
Conference on Marriage—45, '99;
Conference on Prayer—6, '94; 39, '96; 7, '98; 8, 26, '99; 9, '00;
Council, Presbyterian—10, '94; 36, '95;
Dambuza, Mr.—6, '96; 17, '98; 35, '98;
Death of Mrs. Mavor, of Woodstock—41, '97;
 ,, Mr. MacPherson, of Port Elizabeth—41, '97;
 ,, Mrs. Dambuza, in Rhodesia—41, '97;



- Death of Mrs. Don, in King William's Town—41, '97;
 „ Mr. Andrew Smith—21, '98;
 „ Dr. Ross, of Pirie—23, '98;
 Delegates, Expenses of—20, '96;
 Delegates from Congregational Union, Proposed—36, '97;
 Duff, An Evangelist for—25, '94;
 Dutch Application to Presbytery—12, '96;
 Dutch Reformed Synod—39, '94; 27, '95;
 East London, Beach Church—36, '94;
 East London, Services at—13, '00;
 Education—17, '95; 24, '95; 22, '96; 23, '97; 16, '98; 25, '99;
 34, '00;
 Evangelists, Report on—13, '94; 15, '94; 19, '95; 21, '96;
 28, '97; 14, '98; 28, '99; 25, '00;
 Evangelistic Delegates—37, '99;
 Extension of Missions—27, '94; 21, '95; 18, '96; 17, '97;
 27, '98; 20, '99; 20, '00; 21, '00;
 Expenses—33, '99; 12, '00;
 Finances, Congregational—29, '00;
 Financial Report—19, '98; 25, '98; 7, 31, '99; 28, '00;
 Financial Statement—41, '99; 28, '00;
 Fort Beaufort, New Church at—11, '95;
 Gilton—7, '94; 9, '95; 10, '95;
 Hymn-Book—35, '94; 28, '95; 27, '97; 18, '98; 19, '99; 16, '00;
 Idutywa, Services for Europeans at—33, '94;
 Indwe,—36, '99;
 Insurance—18, '00; 30, '00;
 Interpreters—6, '99; 8, '00;
 Johannesburg—14, '95; 34, '96; 7, '97; 8, '97; 9, '97; 10, '97;
 11, '97; 38, '97; 9, '98; 26, '98; 36, '98; 16, '99;
 Kaffir Studies—38, '94; 26, '95; 33, '96;
 Kaffir Literature—34, '99; 19, '00;
 Kidston Memorial Mission—18, 35, and 44, '99;
 Lands and Titles—22, '94; 20, '95; 31, '96; 39, '97; 15, '98; 12,
 '99; 15, '00;
 Language Grants—34, '97;
 Legislation—34, '95;
 Licences—32, '00;

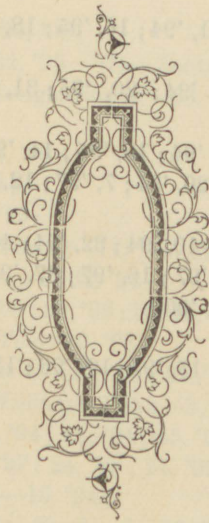


- Lovedale Native Congregation—39, '99 ;
 Macdonald Mr. D. A.—11, 21, 48, '99 ; 3, '00 ; 34, '00 ;
 Macfarlan Church, Rebuilding of—26, '94 ;
 Macfarlan, Report on—37, '94 ; 32, '99 ;
 Makeni, of Cunningham—32, '95 ; 37, '96 ;
 Matshikwe, Mr. Petwell—29, '97 ; 36, '98 ; 46, '99 ;
 Mathews, Dr., Letter from—40, '94 ;
 Minutes, Printing of the—30, '98 ;
 Missions, Extension of—27, '94. (See Extension.)
 Mission Councils—42, '99 ;
 Moderator, Election of—3, '94 ; 3, '95 ; 4, '96 ; 5, '97 ; 4, '98 ; 5, '99 ; 7, '00 ;
 Moir, Mr., Letter from—20, '98 ;
 Mpamba, Mr.—43, '94 ; 22, '95. (See Zoutpansberg.)
 Mzimba, Mr., Tendered Resignation of—33, '98 ; 34, '98 ; 23, '99 ; 2, '00 ; 17, '00 ;
 New Mission District—23, '95 ;
 Place of Meeting—50, '99 ;
 Pondoland—34, '94 ; 22, '95 ;
 Port Elizabeth, Congregation at—11, '96 ; 27, '99 ;
 Presbyterian Council—10, '94 ; 32, '94 ;
 Presbytery Records—31, '95 ; 29, '98 ; 10, 49, '99 ; 11, '00 ; 23, '00 ;
 Printing of the Minutes, The—30, '98 ;
 Probationers, &c, Payment of—23, '95 ; 31, '99 ;
 Public Library of King William's Town—8, '94 ;
 Religion and Morals—18, '94 ; 21, '94 ; 45, '94 ; 7, '95 ; 37, '95 ; 15, '96 ; 29, '96 ; 21, '97 ; 24, '98 ; 24, '99 ; 22, '00 ;
 Reports, Rule Concerning—16, '94 ;
 Resignation of Mr. Mzimba, Tendered—33, '98 ; 34, '98 ;
 Returns, Motion as to—36, '96 ;
 Roll—2, '94 ; 2, '95 ; 2, '96 ; 3, '97 ; 3, '98 ; 3, 4, '99 ; 5, '00 ;
 Ross Station, Evangelist for—14, '94 ; 24, '94 ;
 Sabbath Schools—25, '96 ; 24, '97 ; 25, '97 ; 13, '98 ; 47, '99 ; 33, '00 ;
 Session Books, Examination of—33, '97 ;
 Smith, Mr. Andrew, Associated—19, '94 ;
 Smith, Mr. Andrew, Death of—21, '98 ;
 Smith Bursaries—22, '99 ;



- St. Andrew's Church, King William's Town—37, '98 ;
 S. A. Presbyterian Church—37, '98 ; 29, 30, '99 ; 36, '00 ;
 Statistics—42, '94 ; 25, '95 ; 24, '96 ; 26, '97 ; 28, '98 ; 15, '99 ;
 26, '00 ;
 Stewart, Dr.—17, '99 ;
 Students, Examination of—12, '95 ; 10, '98 ;
 Students, Payment of—31, '99 ;
 Survey—33, '95 ;
 Synod Meetings—6, '00 ;
 Teachers, Report on—28, '94 ; 30, '94 ;
 Temperance—17, '94 ; 38, '95 ; 13, '96 ; 16, '96 ; 28, '96 ; 19, '97 ;
 22, '98 ; 14, '99 ;
 Theological Students—31, '94 ; 16, '95 ; 18, '97 ; 20, '97 ; 10, '98 ;
 11, '99 ;
 Titles, Lands and—22, '94 ; 20, '95 ; 31, '96 ; 39, '97 ; 15, '98 ;
 12, '99 ; 15, '00 ;
 Treasurer's Report—23, '94 ; 18, '95 ; 14, '96 ; 22, '97 ;
 Tsewu's, Mr., Reports—20, '94 ; 7, '97 ; 12, '97. (See Johannes-
 burg.)
 Union of the Churches—10, '94 ; 32, '94 ; 40, '94 ; 36, '95 ; 7, '96 ;
 9, '96 ; 10, '96 ; 14, '97 ; 16, '97 ; 37, '98 ; 27, '00 ;
 Ugie, Evangelist to—37, '00 ;
 Zibi's Letter—12, '98 ;
 Zoutpansberg—29, '94 ; 15, '95 ; 19, '96 ; 15, '97 ; 11, '98 ; 13,
 '99 ;





Free Church of Scotland.

I - M I N U T E

Y E

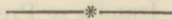
SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1900.



ISINODI YASE KAFFRARIA

YOMNYAKA 1900.



MODERATOR, ... The Rev. W. J. B. Moir, Blythswood.
UMGCINI NDYEBO, The Rev. J. D. Don, King Wm's Town.
ISANDLA SE SINODI, The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Lovedale

I-PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA:—

Revs. Dr. J. Stewart, J. D. Don, E. Makiwane,
W. Stuart, D. D. Stormont, J. Lennox,
W. Mpamba, Y. Mbali, P. Matshikwe,
Messrs. Walter Hani, Edw. Fihla, John Kanuga,
Nelani Mroleli.

I-MODERATOR YE PRESBITERI, Rev. J. D. Don.

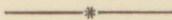
ISANDLA SE PRESBITERI, Rev. J. Lennox.

I-PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI:—

Revs. Richard Ross, W. J. B. Moir, D. Doig Young,
John Thomson, D. L. Erskine, B. J. Ross,
M. J. C. Matheson, W. Gavin, C. J. Dambuza,
Rev. N. Matshikwe,
Messrs. Joel Mdoda, Patuleni Kakaza, Sizani Mpondo,
Daniel Mdoda, Ncanywa Zibi, Ketelo Malinda,
Jonga Matsiliza.

I-MODERATOR YE PRESBITERI, Rev. John Thomson.

ISANDLA SE PRESBITERI, Rev. D. L. Erskine.



ABALINGWA be Presbiteri yase Kaffraria:—

Rev. H. Mama, Burnshill, and Rev. D. A. Macdonald, Knox.



IKOMITI ZE SINODI.

- Ikomiti yamalungiselelo.* Izandla ze Presbiteri ne Moderator ye Sinodi eyoba ngu Mququzeleli.
- Eyokunaba kwe Mishoni*—Revs. Richard Ross, W. Stuart no D. L. Erskine.
- Eyezityudeni Zobufundisi*—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross Makiwane, no Stormont (Umququzeleli).
- Engemicimbi yoselo*—Messrs. Moir no Stormont.
- Eyenzikolo ze-Sabata*—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin no Matheson, (Umququzeleli).
- Eyenzonqulo nezimilo*—Messrs. B. J. Ross no Stuart.
- Eyemali*—Messrs. J. D. Don. (Umgcini-mali,) Matheson, Stormont, Makiwane, no Lennox, (Umququzeleli).
- Eyemfundo*—Mr. Gavin.
- Eyamanani*—Mr. J. Lennox,
- Eyabavangeli*—Messrs. Young, no Stuart.
- Eyemihlaba ne Tatile*—Messrs. Don, no Erskine.
- Eyamaculo*—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross no Matheson. (Umququzeleli).
- Eyencwadi Zesizosa*—Messrs. Moir, Makiwane, Mbali no Ross (Umququzeleli).
- Eyeminute Zesizosa*—Messrs Mbali no Makiwane.



UMTETO WE NGQUNQUTELA OMISELA ISINODI

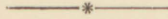
—*—

Umteto 9, 1893.

I-Ngqungqutela iyavana nokuba icandwe kubini I-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ibe Presbiteri mbini, eye Node neye Sude, ize zibe negunya lokudibana kanye ngonyaka zibe yi Sinodi, ize kodwa londawo ingawacukumisi nganto amagunya obusinodi be Komiti ye Foreign Missions; imisela ukuba umteto wale ngqungqutela omiselayo ulungiswe utunyelwe kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ukuze iwuqonde: Ingqungqutela inika igunya kwi-ntlangano Yabapatiswa (Commission) ukuze xa yanelisiweyo iwuqinisele lomteto ngexesha lokudibana kwayo.



AMASIKO ENQUBO.



Iminute 12 ye 1894.

Kutetwe ngohlobo ekufanel' ukuqutywa ngalo ingxoxo.

Kuvunyelenwe ukuba uti wakuba ungenisiwe umcimbi wonke ubani ake akululeke ukuba alenze izwi alibonayo, kube nje-ngokungati i-Sinodi iyikomiti. Kuya kuti emva koko avele nezwi ati umntu malibe sisigqibo; ongaliboniyo elo avele naliqondayo njengendlela yokuqukunjelwa kwenteto. I-Moderator, yiyo eyoqonda ukuba ngoku ingxoxo ikolisiwe.

Iminute 16 ye 1894.

Kuxoxwe ngendawo yokuba xa abaququzeleli bekomiti bengababini, woti elowo angenise eyake yedwa na ingxelo.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba kubalwe ukuti i-Sinodi ilindele ingxelo enye, eyokuvelela indawo abebenazo bobabini abaququzeleli.

Iminute 14 ye 1896.

Abagcini-mali bemihlambi bayalezwa ukuba imali eziya kumgcini-mali we Sinodi bazituaele ikwata zonke, nokuba bazi-kaulezise yakuba ikwata ipelile.

Iminute 32 ye 1897.

I-Sinodi imisela ukuba yoti iyileyo i-Presbiteri ibe nelungu elikangela imicimbi yemali ezitunyelwa kwi Sinodi, lize elolungu liman' ukubika ngekwata, kwi Presbiteri yalo, ukuba kuqubeka njanina.

Iminute 33 ye 1897.

I-Sinodi iyaleza ukuba i-Presbiteri zingaposwa maxesha ukukangela incwadi zemicimbi ye Seshoni neyamadikoni.

Iminute 30 ye 1898.

I-Sinodi iyalela u-Sandla ukuze akangelele ukuba Iminute ze Sinodi zishicilelwe iminyaka ngeminyaka ngesingesi nesixosa, zitunyelwe kubapati msebenzi bemihlambi ngemihlambi.



I - M I N U T E
ZE
SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA
YE
FREE CHURCH YASE SCOTLAND.

Intlangano ye-Sinodi e-Lovedale

APRIL 6TH.

E-Lovedale ngomhla 6 ku-April 1900, idibene i-Sinodi yase Kaffraria ngokuza kuxoxa umcimbi omiselekileyo. Usandla uvelise ukuba isihlalo masitatyatwe ngu Rev. Dr. Stewart njengokuba engeko umniniso u-Rev. D. D. Young. Iteke yamiselwa ngesiko i-Sinodi. Abayintlanganiso-Rev. Dr. Stewart, Rev. J. Lennox, no Sandla, *Abangabafundisi*; Mr. Walter Hani, *Umdala*.

Intlanganiso ivumelene ukuba ulungisile u-Mongameli uku-yibiza.

Impendulo zencwadi ebezitunyelwe kumalungu e-Sinodi ngomcimbi ka Mr. Mzimba zivakalisiwe. 2. Mr. Mzi-
mba. Kuvunyelwene ukuba okwakaloku-nje kungenziwa nto, nokuba abapesheya bavakaliselwe njalo ukuze nabo benze elabo.

Kufundwe inteto yapesheya engu No. 68, we 3. U-Mr. Mac-
donald ne Ko-
miti yapeshe-
ya. 1899, kwakunye nencwadi ebivela ku Mr. Macdonald; kubonakele ukuba eyalapa i-Sinodi ayingebinako ukumnika u-Mr. Macdonald ilasense ezeleyo (Kangela kwi-Minute 34).

Kufundwe ileta ka Dr. Melville nge ntlanganiso yase Blythswood. 4. Intlangano
yase Blyths-
wood. Intlanganiso elandelayo imiselwe e-Blythswood. Iminute zalentlanganiso zifundiwe zaqiniselwa.

(Sd) JAMES STEWART, *omele* I-MODERATOR.
D. D. STORMONT, *Isandla* se-SINODI.



Intlangano ye-Sinodi e-Blythswood

JULY 18TH.

E-Blythswood idibene i-Sinodi ngomhla ka 18th July 1900 yamiselwa.

Kute ngokungabiko kwe Moderator isihlalo sabanjwa ngu Mr. Moir; u-Mr. B. J. Ross wabamba indawo ka Nobala.

Lentlangano imiselwe ngesiko ngomtandazo.

Abayintlanganiso.—Revs. W. J. B. Moir, M. J. C. Matheson, B. J. Ross, *Abafundisi*.

I-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria neyase Transkei zivunyelwe ukuba zingadibana ngexesha le-Sinodi.

I-Sinodi kuvunyelwene ukuba iyokudibana kwakona e-Qonce ngomhla 20 ka July 1900 ngelixa 7.30 ngokuhlwa.

(Sd) W. J. B. Moir, *omele* I-Moderator,

„ B. J. Ross, i-Sandla esibambileyo.



Intlangano ye-Sinodi e-Qonce

JULY 20TH.

Ngomhla 20th ka July idibene i-Sinodi ngommiselo ngelixa 7.30. p.m. yavulwa nge siko yi-Moderator u-Rev. D. D. Young.

Abayintlanganiso.—Revs. D. D. Young, E. Makiwane, J. Lennox, Y. Mbali, P. Matshikwe, J. D. Don, W. J. B. Moir, W. Stuart, ne-Sandla, *Abafundisi*; P. Kakaza no W. Hani, *Abadala*.

5. Umqulu we Sinodi. Kufumaneka ukuba amagama asemqulwini we Sinodi aloluhlobo:—

UMQULU WE PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA.

Abafundisi.

Rev. E. Makiwane, Macfarlan. Rev. Dr. Stewart, Lovedale.
 „ J. D. Don, King Wm's Tn. „ W. Stuart, Burnshill.
 „ D. D. Stormont, (Moderator). J. Lennex, Lovedale.
 „ W. Mpamba, Zoutpansbg. „ Y. Mbali, Johannesburg.
 „ P. Matshikwe, Port Elizabeth.

Abadala.

Messrs. Walter Hani, Lovedale. Messrs. E. Fihla, Burnshill.
 „ John Ranuga, Pirie. „ N. Mroleli, Macfarlan.

I-PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI.

Abafundisi.

Rev. D. L. Erskine, Somerville. Rev. R. Ross, Cunningham.
 (*Emeritus.*)
 „ W. J. B. Moir, Blythswood. „ D. Doig Young, Main.
 „ J. Thomson, (Moderator). „ B. J. Ross, Cunningham.
 „ M. J. C. Matheson, Ross. „ Wm. Gavin, Rainy.

Abadala.

Messr. Joel Mdoda, Ross. Messrs. S. Mpondo, Cunningham.
 „ Neanywa Zibi, Kidston. „ Patuleni Kakaza, Main.
 „ Daniel Mdoda, Rainy. „ K. Malinda, Somerville.
 „ Jonga Matsiliza, Duff.



- Kufundwe incwadi ka Dr. Melville eteta ngokudibana kwe Sinodi e-Blythswood ibonisa ukuba umteto omisela i-Sinodi uyaumisele apo iyakuqalisa kona ukuhlangana ukuze ke emva koko i-Sinodi ibe negunya lokudibana apo ibone kona. Lowo ngumteto I, 1889. (i-Minute 3).
- 6. Intlangano ze-Sinodi.** U-Mr. Lennox esekelwa ngu Mr. Don ute makunyulwe u-Rev. W. J. B. Moir abe yi-Moderator yalo nyaka. Kuvunyelwene ngazwinye.
- 7. Ukunyulwa kwe Moderator.** U-Mr. Ndongo Matshikwe no Mr. Y. Mbali banyulelwe ukukumshela abangasivayo isingesi; u-Mr. Matshikwe no Mr. Lennox ukuba benzele amapepa indaba.
- 8. Abakumsheli Nabokwenza indaba.** Indibano yokuncedana imipefumlweni imiselwe ukuze kuqalwe ngayo ngo-Mvulo ngelixa 10. a.m. U-Messrs. Erskine no Thomson batumele ukuti abayikufikelela entlanganisweni u-Mr. Erskine akako ekaya, u-Mr. Thomson uposene neposi. U-Mr. Mpamba kusoloko avaleleka yimfazwe.
- 9. Ngemicimbi Yompefumlo.** Isandla sinikwe umteto ukuze silubalele usapo luka Mr. Mpamba ukuba intlanganisano iyavelana nalo. U-Messrs. Gavin no B. J. Ross bamiselwe ukuba bakangele incwadi ze Presbiteri yase Kaffraria, u-Messrs. Lennox no P. Matshikwe ukuba bakangele ezeyase Transkei, zonyaka odluleyo. (i-Minute 23).
- 10. Amalungu Angekoyo.** Kufundwe lenteto ye Komiti ye Foreign Missions. (i-Minute 66, 1899).
“Kufundwe i-Minute ye Sinodi yase Kaffraria yomhla 21st July, we 1899.
‘Kufundwe i-Minute No. 96 yenqubo ye Komiti ye Foreign Missions ye 1898-99.
‘I-Sinodi inga i-Komiti ye Foreign Missions inga kangela umncimbi wencito yabafundisi abakangele imizi yabasanikwe ixesha lokugoduka, nencito ebakoyo ngezizatu eziqubulayo. Amalungu e-Sinodi anamaxesha afuti atwala incito enzima, kuba kweli lizwe, inkulu indleko yokuhamba, nemizi iqelelene.
- 11. Incwadi Zeminute ze-Presbiteri.**
- 12. Incito.**



I-Sinodi inga zingahlulwa yi Komiti ye Foreign Missions indleko ezinjalo xa i-Presbiteri ikubonileyo ukuba zifanelekile.’

“I-Komiti ye Foreign Missions ingeti kwincito yayo yongezelele incito ebifanel’ ukutwalwa yilomihlambi ihanjelwayo. Incito ezisakuba zibalulekile i-Presbiteri ingazisingisa kwi Komiti.”

Kuvunyelwene ukuba abafundisi abapete imihlambi engenabafundisi baze bayixele kwi Presbiteri ngekwota incito abayenzileyo, ukuze kuqondakale engasingiswa Pesheya; kwa nokuba ngenye incito kuviwanwe yi Presbiteri ne Deacons’ Court xa kuko umfundisi oseza kupatiswa.

U-Mr. Don uvakalise ukuti unencwadi ayifume-
13. Inkonzo e-Monti. ne e-Monti kodwa ingenagama lambali icela ukuba kubeko inkonzo zama-Presbiteri kwabantsundu.

U-Mr. Stuart no Mr. Makiwane bakutshwe ukuba baye kuyikangela londlela beze nengxelo.

Kufundwe incwadi (i-Minute 67, 1899) ye Komiti ye Foreign Missions ngokubuzeka ngemali zebandla.
14. Ukubuzeka Ngemali Zebandla.

“Kufundwe i-Minute 38, ye Sinodi yakwa lomini eti:—

“Kuvunyelwene ukuba u-Nobala abalelane ne-Komiti ye Foreign Missions, eve ukuba inganegunyana i-Sinodi ukuti i-Moderator ye Seshoni no-Mgcini Sihlalo we Deacons Court abandakanywe no-Mgcini-ndyebo no-Nobala we Seshoni ne Deacons Court ngokubuzeka ngemali nencwadi nenye impahla yebandla.

“U-Nobala uvakalise ukuti ufumene ku Rev. Dr. Melville no Mr. John Cowan, W. S., ukuba IV. p. 173 kwincwadi entsha yenqubo ye Free Church (Umteto VII. 1846), i-Deacons Court inokupenduliswa yonke (ngapandle kwe Moderator ebambileyo)

“Kwavunyelwana ukuba i-Presbiteri ivakaliselwe londawo.”
Kufundwe nencwadi ebivela kwisandla se Komiti ye Foreign Missions iteta ngalomcimbi. Kuvunyelwene ukuba kungaqale kwenziwe zwi zide zipelele incwadi zawo.

U-Mr. Don uqube ingxelo yemihlaba ne Tatile.



15. Imihlaba Kulo nyaka bekungeniswe isicelo sokuba kufu-
ne Tatile. nyanwe ezinye itatile esikundleni seziya zemihlaba
ekwa Gaga zaziku Mr. Mzimba kwaza kwatiwa zi-
tshabalele, zatsha nendlu ka Mketile. Zite ke zafumaneka
kwakurulwa imali esakurulwa kakade, ngoku ke ziko.

Esinye isicelo ibisesetatile yesiza kwa Gqumahashe. Ikoke
ngoku naleyo itatile kwakunye neyetyalike entsha e-Macfarlan.

Itatile zifumanekile ezeziza ezitatu nentsimi kwa Zibi, nesiza
edlelweni lase Regu; Kodwa ke ezo bekusanqabe imali yoku-
ziputuma. Londawo yobehle ikangelwe.

Njengokuba ngoku kucandwa kwa Nomadolo kungeniswe
ukuba itatile yakona maze ivane nemvumelwano epakati kwe
Free Church nama Dipende.

Kwenziwe ipepa elibonisa amagama etatile ezikoyo kwana-
manye amapepa anqabileyo aselugcinweni.

Kunqunyanyiwe ukuze kudityanwe.

Ngo Mgqibelo 9.30 a.m.

Kwawalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR,
Moderator.

Kudityenwe ngokommiselo ngo Mgqibelo July 21.

Kuvulwe ngomtandazo.

Kuvakaliswe ukuba kuya qutywa ukulungiselela
16. Incwadi nakuba kukuncinane. i-Komiti ibuye yamiselwa.
Yamaculo. O Messrs. Ross, Matheson, Dambuza bangene ba-
hlala ezihlalweni zabo.

Kufundwe i-Miniti ye Presbiteri yase Kaffraria
17. Umcimbi yomhla 27 ka January 1900, engomcimbi ka Mr.
ka Mr. Mzi- Mzimba. U-Mr. Young esekelwa ngu Mr. Ma-
mba. theson ungenise ukuba iqiniselwe inqubo ye Pres-
biteri yase Kaffraria nokuba ngoku ibe i-Sinodi iyamisela ukuti
u-Mr. Mzimba akasemfundisi nalungu le Free Church yase
Scotland. Ivumelene njalo yonke intlanganiso.

Kuqutywe nendleko ezite zabako ngalo mcimbi ka Mr.
Mzimba.

18. Ukukuse- Kufundwe incwadi ye Presbiteri yase Transkei
lwa kweza- ebisiti makukangelelwe indawo yokukuselwa kwe
kiwo. i-Sinodi inga i-Deacons' Court zingauka-



ngela lomcimbi, ke uyalezwa naku Messrs. Lennox no Matheson.
(Minute 30).

19. Incwadi U-Mr. Ross uqube ingxelo yalomcimbi, yabuya
Zesixosa. yamiselwa ikomiti.

Kufundwe ingxelo ka Mr. Erskine ngokunaba kwe

20. Ukunaba Mishoni e-Transkei kwanebivela ku Mr. Richard
kwe-Mishoni. Ross. Ezingxelo zamkelwe babulelwa ababali bazo.

Kwamiselwa ukuze kudityanwe ngo Mvulo 10 a.m.

Kwawalwa ngomtandazo.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR,

Moderator.

Kudityenwe njengommiselo ngo Mvulo 23 July ngelixa 10 a.m.

U-Mr. Gavin no Mr. Ranuga batabate izihlalo zabo e-Sinodini.

Kuvulwe ngomtandazo.

I-Sinodi ivakalise uvuyo enolo ngokunaba kwe

21. Ukunaba Mishoni Pesheya kwe Nciba ngokukodwa Ema-
kwe-Mishoni. mpondweni, ke ukuba imicimbi yemali iyavana

nokuba kungatunyelwa umntu Eendenxa kangalunga.

(Minute 37).

Kufundwe ingxelo ya Pesheya kwe Nciba engo-

22. Unqulo nqulo nezimilo ebalwe ngu Mr. B. J. Ross, neny-
Nezimilo. ebivela ku Mr. P. Matshikwe, wase Bayi. Kubeko

ingxoxo yaza ke yamkelwa ingxelo leyo, zakuba zilungisiwe

indawana ezitile. Kwavunyelwana ukuba i-Moderator ze Se-

shoni ingxelo zazo zizitumele ngexesha elimisiweyo. I-Moderator

ze Seshoni zinga zingakuqonda nokuba ezintshukumo zikoyo

pakati kwabantsundu zilutobile unqulo nezimilo zabantu. Ke

into engancedayo kukunyaniseka okungapezulu ukushumayela

into esifanel'ukuba yiyo isimilo som-Kristu, kuze kubandezelwe

kakulu kwinyaniso zokubuzeka komntu, nesono, nentlaulelo,

nokuzalwa okutsha.

Kuqutywe ingxelo ngu Mr. Lennox nangu Mr.

23. Incwadi ze B. J. Ross bavakalisa ukuba incwadi zigcinwe
Micimbi ye Presbiteri. kakuhle.



Kufundwe incwadi ebivela ku Mr. R. Ross nebi-
 24. Ukumise- vela kw i Presbiteri yase Transkei ziteta ngamacebo
 lwa kwenqubo akoyo okuqutywa kwemfundo e-Blythswood.
 yase Blyths-
 wood.

Kuxoxiwe ngalomcimbi kwavunyelwana ukuba i-
 Komiti ya Pesheya Kolwandle icaciselwe kakulu
 ukuba ingavumi cebo liyitobayo imfundo yase Blythswood,
 nokuba nezinye indawo ezinobom ezicingekayo zike zisingiswe
 kwintlanganisano yemfundo ese Blythswood.

Kumiselwe ukudibana ngo 3 p.m.

Kwavalwa ngomtandazo.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR, Moderator.

Kudityenwe ngokommiselo July 23, ngelixa 3 p.m.

Kuvulwe ngomtandazo. Kufundwe inicimbi yaqiniselwa.

25. Abava- U-Mr. Young ungenise ingxelo engabavangeli,
 ngeli. i-Sinodi yambulela ngokufezeka kwalongxelo.

Ingxelo yamanani ebandla ingeniswe ngu Mr.

25. Amanani. Lennox.

Ingxelo ayibanga nakufezeka kuba zingeko ezase
 Soutini, e-Transvaal. Amanani afumanekileyo akashyananga
 nawonyaka ongapambili. Ukuba ebeko awase Soutini kubo-
 nakele ukuba bekuya kuvuyisa ukuqubela pambili kwe Mishoni.

U-Mr. Lennox uke wateleklisa namanani e-Mishoni ze Free
 Church apa e-South Africa nase India, ne Natal, ne Livingstonia
 kwabonakala ukuba amanani abantu beremente alapa angapezu
 kwesiqingata sazo zonke ezinye indawo ziqukiwe.

I-Sinodi iyamnkele ingxelo ya Manani, yababulela abaqu-
 quzeleli bayo o-Messrs. Lennox no Gavin; yavakalisa novuyo
 enalo ngokwanda kwamalungu nabafuni.

27. Ukuma- Isandla sikangelise kwindawo yokuba kumise-
 nyana Kwa- leke ukuze i-Free Church yase Scotland ne Pres-
 malungu. byterian Church yase Scotland zidibane zibenye
 ngomhla we 30 ku October. i-Sinodi iyalele ukuba
 i-Moderator ze Seshoni ne Deacons Court zibatyilele abantu
 into oluyiyo olumanyano ngokukodwa ngokusingisele kuma-
 bandla antsundu.

Kumiselwe ukuze kudityanwe 8 p.m.

Kwavalwa ngomtandazo.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR, Moderator.



Kudityenwe ngokuhlwa ngokommiselo July 23.

Kuvulwe ngomtandazo.

Iminute zentlanganiso engapambili zifundiwe zaqiniselwa.

U-Mr. Lennox ungenise ingxelo yemali yema
28. Ingxelo ye-Komiti yema-oluhlobo ukuza ku June 30th, 1900.

| | | | £ | s | d |
|--------------------|-----|-----|------|----|----|
| Inxaso yabafundisi | ... | ... | 490 | 17 | 3 |
| Eyokuquba ilizwi | ... | ... | 146 | 8 | 11 |
| Iyonke | ... | ... | £637 | 6 | 2 |

Ngomhla 1st ka July, 1899, imali engumncono ibimi ngo-
luhlobo :—

| | | | £ | s | d |
|-----------------------|-----|-----|------|----|---|
| Inxaso yabafundisi | ... | ... | 162 | 6 | 4 |
| Eyokuquba ilizwi | ... | ... | 137 | 16 | 9 |
| Iyonke ngo July, 1899 | | | £300 | 4 | 1 |

Ke lonyaka upele ngo June 30th, 1900 imali elityala kwe-
yinxaso yabafundisi £135 1s 5d., imali engumncono kweyoku-
quba ilizwi £102 14s 1d., xa ezingxowa zidityaniswayo imali
elityala £32 7s 4d.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba imali ebiselugcinweni ezi £218 1s 0d.
ike ikaulele elityala le £135 1s 5d. lenxaso yabafundisi;
nokuba i-Komiti ya Pesheya ixelwe into eyenziweyo.

Kuxoxwe ngalomcimbi wemali ze Sinodi waza u-Mr. Don
wavelisa ukuti :—Imali ze Sinodi kwakucingwe ukuba ngazo
kuxaswe abafundisi nabavangeli abasebenza kubantu abantsu-
ndu abangengabo abatunyelwe Pesheya; ukuba ke nakuba
abona bantu bayakudla ngokuxaswa kwezimali iyakuba nga-
bantu abantsundu akuko salelo emmiselweni wezimali, esinga-
tintela ukuba angaxaswa kuzo omhlope, ibe indawo yomhlope
ongaba njalo ingati eyalowo yamkelwe ngezizatu ezingaba
ziyayitetelela. Lendawo ke ixaswe ngu Mr. Makiwane.

U-Mr. B. J. Ross uvelise yena ukuti njengokuba kuzaku-
bako inguqulelo ezizakwenziwa kwi Mishoni okwangoku ma-
kungabiko mntu umhlope uxaswa kwezimali. Lendawo isekelwe
ngu Mr. Gavin. Elokuqala ilizwi libe nevoti ezi 12 elesibini
laba nevoti ezi 3.



Kuvunyelwene ukuba u-Mr. Macdonald axelalwe ukuti intlanganisano ayikuba samfuna nganto e-Pirie emva kuka September.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba ize kwenziwe ezintlaulo:—

| | £ | s | d |
|------------------------|-------------|----------|----------|
| Mr. Mpamba | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ C. J. Dambuza | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ P. Matshikwe | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ N. Matshikwe | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Y. Mbali | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| „ H. Mama | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ E. Makiwane | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Macdonald | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| | <u>£580</u> | <u>0</u> | <u>0</u> |

(N.B.—U-Mr. Mbali elixa aseke Koloni ablalulwe imali ngalingana £80 ngonyaka).

Imali zabavangeli zikutshwe ngoluhlobo:—

| | £ | s | d |
|---------------------------|-------------|----------|----------|
| Zoutpansberg | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Idutywa | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| Kidston | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Ross | 36 | 0 | 0 |
| Rainy ^H | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| Somerville | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Ugie | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| | <u>£199</u> | <u>0</u> | <u>0</u> |

I-Sinodi ivumelene ukuba kuqiniselwe ezintlaulo ebesezenziwe zalonyaka upelileyo:—

| | £ | s | d |
|---|------------|----------|----------|
| Huts at Kidston | 25 | 0 | 0 |
| Buchanan title-deed | 3 | 2 | 3 |
| Lovedale garden title | 6 | 18 | 0 |
| Dr. Stewart (part of Johannesburg expenses) | 25 | 0 | 0 |
| | <u>£60</u> | <u>0</u> | <u>3</u> |



Ezi intlaulo kuvunyelwene ukuba zezenzelwe lonyaka ukoyo.

| | £ | s | d |
|---|------------|----------|----------|
| Edutywa (imali ye morgen) | 21 | 9 | 3 |
| E Kidston (eyezindlu) | 4 | 2 | 0 |
| Lovedale (imali yokushicilela) | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Eyendleko zika Mr. Mbali ukuvela kwake e-Johannesburg | 3 | 10 | 0 |
| Eye rente yendlu ka Mr. Matshikwe | 18 | 0 | 0 |
| | <u>£67</u> | <u>1</u> | <u>3</u> |

I-Sinodi iyalele Umgcini-mali ukuba abalele i-Komiti ya Pesheya ukuba ibuyisele imali ezirolelwe itatile.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba imali yenxaso yabafundisi neyokuquba ilizwi ibalwe njengemali enye kuze ke kodwa ekwabiweni kwazo kuhambe kwangalo-mlinganiselo ukoyo.

U-Mr. Lennox ulese uhlobo lokurola kwemihlambi

29. Imali Ze- xa lutelekiswa namanani abantu abangamalungu.
mihlambi. Kubonakele ukuba xa lemali yenxaso neyokuquba
ilizwi yahlulwahlulwa ngokulinganayo angaba u-
mntu emuye urola oluhlobo:—

IMALI YELUNGU NGALINYE.

| | s. | d. |
|--|-----------|----|
| 1. Lovedale Native Congregation | 2 | 4 |
| 2. Macfarlan | 1 | 4 |
| 3. Burnshill | 1 | 5 |
| 4. Pirie | 1 | 3 |
| 5. Johannesburg | — | |
| 6. Zoutpansberg | no return | |
| 7. Port Elizabeth | 4 | 4 |
| 8. Cunningham | 1 | 4 |
| 9. Duff | 2 | 7 |
| 10. Main | 1 | 6 |
| 11. Kidston | — | 8 |
| 12. Ross | 2 | 2 |
| 13. Somerville | 1 | 11 |
| 14. Rainy | 3 | 0 |

I-Sinodi iyamkele lengxelo yambulela u-Mr. Lennox ngo-
msebenzi awenzileyo. Ivakalise ukudaniseka kwayo ngokuba



sezantsi komnikelo wenxaso nokuquba ilizwi. I-Moderator ze Seshoni ne Deacons' Court ziyalelwa ukuze lomcimbi ziwutete shushu emihlambini. Kumiselwe nokuba aba babe yi-Komiti yokuhambela amabandla u-Rev. J. D. Don, no Mr. W. Kobe base Kaffraria; no Revs. D. L. Erskine, B. J. Ross na Mr. Maneli Mabandla, no Mr. Xongwana base Transkei, ukuba batete ngesisa abafanel' ukuti abantu benze sona. Enye indawo kukuba i-Deacons' Court zingati xa kungaba kuzanywa into ezinje ngezindlu ziyiyekelele eyenxaso yabafundisi.

I-Sinodi ivuyisiwe kukuva ukuba i-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria iza kuteta ngomcimbi webandla lase Rautini elingatumeli nto kwinxaso yabafundisi.

U-Mr. Lennox uvakalise ukuti abaqiniseki beza-kiwo babiza ezidolopini, kwizindlu zezitena ezifulelwe ngamazinki 2/6; kuti kwidolopana ezincinane ibe 3/6; kuze ngapandle kwedolopu ibe 5/-.

Ke kwizindlu ezakiwe ngemiti babiza 7/6 ne 10/- ne 12/6.

Kwavunyelwana ukuba babe loluhlobo:—

31. Ukumiselwa Kwabafundisi.

1. Rev. Yekelo Mbali, e-Tora.
2. Rev. Ndongo Matshikwe, e-Pirie.
3. Rev. Holford Mama, e-Burnshill.
4. Rev. Joseph Dambuza, e-Lovedale.

Kuvunyelenwe ukuze yakuvuleka indlela yase Rautini aye kona u-Mr. Mbali, aze u-Mr. N. Matshikwe aye e-Tora, kuye u-Mr. Dambuza e-Pirie.

Kwahlukwana ukuze kudityanwe ngolwe-Sibini 10 a.m.

Kwawalwa ngomtandazo.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR,

Moderator.

I-Sinodi idibene ngokommiselo ngolwe-Sibini July 24 ngelixa 10 a.m.

Kuvulwe ngomtandazo.

I-Sinodi ivumenele ukuba i-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ingauquba umsebenzi we lasenisi ka Mr. Macdonald nokuba eyase Transkei i-Presbiteri ingamvavanya u-Mr. Hamilton kwanokuba i-Presbiteri yase



Kafraria ingambeka isandla u-Mr. Ndongo Matshikwe abe ngumfundisi onokukutshelwa ezindaweni.

U-Mr. Matheson ungenise ingxelo yalekomiti wabulelwa. I-Sinodi ivuyisiwe ngokuva ngamanani ahamba isikolo se-Sabata e-Pirie; nokuba e-Bayi kuqaliswe ngokutembisayo; iyavelana nabafumana kunzima ukusiquba apo bakoyo. I-Moderator ze Seshoni ziyalelwa ukuba lomcimbi zimane ukuwukumbuza.

33. Izikolo ze Sabata. Kungeniswe ingxelo engemfundo wabulelwa umlungiseleli wayo.

34. Imfundo. I-Sinodi iyavuyiswa ukuya ukuhambisela pambili kwemfundiso yezibalo kwizikolo zemini; inosizi ukubona inani letitshala ezine Satifika libhile.

Kumiselwe ezikomiti.
35. Ikomiti ze Sinodi. *Eyokunaba kwe Mishoni*—Messrs. Stuart, R. Ross, no D. L. Erskine.

Eyezityudeni Zobufundisi—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, B. J. Ross Makiwane, no Stormont (Umququzeleli).

Eyemicimbi Yoselo—Messrs. Moir, no Stormont.

Eyenzikolo Zesabata—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin, no Matheson (Umququzeleli).

Eyonqulo Nezimilo—Messrs. B. J. Ross, no Stuart.

Eyemali—Messrs. J. D. Don, (Umgcini-ndyebo), Matheson Makiwane, Stormont, no Lennox (Umququzeleli).

Eyemfundo—Mr. Gavin.

Eyemali—Mr. Lennox.

Eyabavangeli—Messrs. Stuart no Young.

Eyemihlaba ne Tatile—Messrs. Don, no Erskine.

Eyamaculo—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross, no Matheson (Umququzeleli).

Eyencwadi Zesixosa—Messrs. Moir, Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross (Umququzeleli).

U-Mr. Don no Stuart bamiselwe ukuze babe zindlebe nomlomo we Sinodi kwintlanganiso yama Presbiteri ase South Africa eya kudibana e-Qonce ngo September.

36. I-S. A. Church yama Presbiteri.



Kuxoxwe ngomntu ongatunyelwa komandenxa
 37. Ongatunyelwa Ende- (i-Minute 21).
 nxa.

U-Mr. Don esekelwa ngu Mr. Makiwane uvelise
 ukuba kutunyelwe Mr. J. K. Bokwe.

U-Mr. Stuart esekelwa ngu Mr. Mbali uvelise ukuba kutu-
 nyelwe u-Mr. Macdonald. Kute kwakuvotwa kwabonakala
 ukuba abaninzi ngabaku Mr. Bokwe, kwaza kengoko kwa-
 miselwa yena.

Kute kwakufezwa ukumiselwa imicimbi kwavunyelwana u-
 kuba kupindwe ukudityanwa e-Qonce ngelixa 7.30 p.m. Ngolwe
 Sitatu kwiveki yesitatu ka July 1901.

(Signed) W. J. B. MOIR, Moderator.

„ D. D. Stormont, Usandla se Sinodi.



INGXELO ENGE MFUNDO.

Ingxelo engemfundo ayibanga nakufezeka kuba ingeko eka Rev. William Mpamba wase Soutini. Kuyavuyisa ukuba ezikoyo zibonisa ukuqubela pambili. Izikula namhla zi 117 kanti nyakenye zazi 111 kuseko nezikolo ezine ezonakaliswe ngabaqekeki. Ezona zininzi ezitsha zezise Mampondweni. Kumkondo we titshala ezingamadoda ezinezatifika zihle kuma 38 zeza 34, Kwelamankazana icala ezinezatifika zisuke kwi 11 zeza kwi 17.

Inani losapo oluse mqulwini lunyuke ku 8,153 lweza ku 8,567 laza inani elaliko mhla ngomvi wezikolo lasuka ku 5,522 leza ku 6,015. Kupaulekile ukunyuka kwamanani akwizi tandati ezipambili elabangekangeni kanye kwizitandati ngama 2,700 ekubeni nyakenye babe 2,812. Kumkondo wemfundo kubalulekile ukuqubela pambili. Lento lilikulu kangaka inani labasemqulwini abangabangako pambi komhloli wezikolo libangelwa nakukuba engaziveleli ezingahlulwa kwa Rulumente.

Ingxelo ngokufundiswa kwezibalo zintle, zibonisa ukuqubela pambili. Inkoliso yabafundisi iquba ukuba zinyanyekelwe izibalo. Bako nabade bancome kakulu, zati izikolo zahanjelwa ngabapati msebenzi ukukutaza ititshala ukuba ziqubele pambili.

Ami ngoluhlobo amanani alonyaka we 1900 :—



I.

| AMAGAMA EMIZI. | IZIKOLO. | | | | ITITSHERI. | | | | |
|----------------------|--|-------------|--------------|---------------|--------------|-----------------|--------------|----|----|
| | Inani Lezikolo ezincedwa kwa Rulumente. Ezingancedi-swayo. | Ezim-hlope. | | Ezintshu-ndu. | | Ezineza-tifika. | | | |
| | | Aman-ds. | Aman-kazana. | Amano-ds. | Aman-kazana. | Amano-ds. | Aman-kazana. | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 6 | 6 | — | 11 | 4 | 2 | 4 | — | 3 |
| Lovedale Mission | 4 | 4 | — | — | — | 3 | 4 | — | 1 |
| Macfarlan | 8 | 5 | 3 | — | — | 7 | 8 | 5 | — |
| Burnshill | 15 | 13 | 2 | — | 2 | 8 | 14 | 4 | 1 |
| Pirie | 10 | 10 | — | — | 4 | 6 | 11 | 3 | 1 |
| Johannesburg | 2 | — | 2 | — | — | 2 | — | 1 | — |
| Zoutpansburg | — | No | re- | por | t | — | — | — | — |
| Port Elizabeth | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | — | — |
| Cunningham | 16 | 15 | 1 | — | — | 16 | 13 | 6 | 3 |
| Blythswood | 3 | 3 | — | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 5 | 3 |
| Main | 11 | 8 | 3 | — | — | 10 | 6 | 3 | 2 |
| Kidston | 7 | 6 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 1 | 1 | — |
| Duff | 10 | 7 | 3 | — | — | 7 | 7 | 1 | — |
| Somerville | 11 | 9 | 2 | — | — | 6 | 7 | 1 | 2 |
| Rainy | 7 | 3 | 4 | — | — | 6 | 3 | — | 1 |
| Ross | 6 | 4 | 2 | — | — | 4 | 4 | 2 | — |
| EDIBENE | 117 | 93 | 24 | 14 | 13 | 87 | 84 | 34 | 17 |

II.

| IGAMA LOMZI. | ABAFUNDI. | | | | ABAMA-SHISHINI | | | | | | |
|----------------------|---------------------|------------------|------------|----------------------|----------------|------|------|------|----------|-------------|----|
| | Amanani Em-qulwini. | Mhla ngomhlo-ll. | Above Std. | Awokupumelela kwabo. | | | | | Amadoda. | Amankazana. | |
| | | | | V. | IV. | III. | II. | I. | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 827 | 712 | 154 | 130 | 150 | 90 | 53 | 35 | 67 | 65 | 34 |
| Lovedale Mission | 450 | 400 | — | — | 14 | 30 | 60 | 110 | 200 | — | — |
| Macfarlan | 763 | 396 | — | — | 12 | 45 | 67 | 77 | 195 | — | — |
| Burnshill | 1108 | 830 | — | — | 29 | 47 | 120 | 146 | 488 | — | 3 |
| Pirie | 690 | 495 | — | — | 13 | 51 | 101 | 124 | 206 | — | 7 |
| Johannesburg | 45 | No | ins- | pec- | tion | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Port Elizabeth | 20 | — | — | No | ins- | pec- | tion | — | — | — | — |
| Cunningham | 1256 | 1157 | — | — | 54 | 139 | 171 | 246 | 547 | — | — |
| Blythswood | 400 | 369 | 66 | 65 | 103 | 43 | 27 | 27 | 37 | 12 | 18 |
| Main | 968 | 490 | — | — | 16 | 57 | 70 | 90 | 260 | — | — |
| Kidston | 389 | 292 | — | — | 17 | 26 | 53 | 65 | 163 | — | — |
| Duff | 341 | 260 | — | — | 11 | 21 | 48 | 64 | 160 | — | — |
| Somerville | 580 | 335 | — | — | 9 | 21 | 37 | 53 | 216 | — | — |
| Rainy | 330 | 77 | — | — | — | 8 | 6 | 10 | 53 | — | — |
| Ross | 400 | 208 | — | — | 5 | 25 | 30 | 40 | 108 | — | — |
| EDIBENE | 8567 | 6015 | 220 | 195 | 433 | 603 | 843 | 1087 | 2700 | 77 | 62 |

J. LENNOX, { Joint
D. L. ERSKINE, { Conveners.



AMANANI EMIHLAMBINI, 1899.

| Imizi | Imizi Ezintloko. | Engamasebe. | Abadala. | Amadikoni | Abadala nama Dikoni | Abafundisi abamhlope ababekwe izandla. | Abantsundu. | Abangabalingwa. | Abalesi zibalo abantsundu. | Abafundisi abanye (amadoda). | Abangamankazana. | Itshert ezintsundu (amadoda) | Ezingamankazana. | Abafundisi bemisebenzi. | Abalesi zibalo abantsundu abangama nkazana. | Bekonke abasbenzi | Amalungu. | Abakulu abapapizwe 1899. | Abamkelweyo 1899. | Abantwana abapapizwe 1899. | Abantu abeze nezati. | Abantlulane nezati. | Abantlulane ememnteni. | Abantlulane. | |
|----------------------|------------------|-------------|----------|-----------|---------------------|--|-------------|-----------------|----------------------------|------------------------------|------------------|------------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|---|-------------------|-----------|--------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|---------------------|------------------------|--------------|------|
| Lovedale Institution | 1 | 8 | 11 | 11 | 22 | 3 | | | | 6 | 7 | 2 | 3 | 8 | | | 163 | 6 | 12 | 30 | 66 | 1 | | 193 | |
| Macfarlan | 1 | 17 | 29 | 36 | 65 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 7 | 6 | 11 | 6 | 11 | | | | 347 | 8 | 9 | 25 | 12 | 6 | 11 | 380 | |
| Burnshill | 1 | 1 | 12 | 11 | 23 | | 1 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 6 | | 3 | | 564 | 44 | 12 | 74 | 24 | 19 | 12 | 112 | |
| Pirie | 1 | 13 | 9 | 7 | 16 | | 1 | 1 | 4 | 4 | 11 | 8 | 14 | | | | 1356 | 90 | 16 | 150 | 38 | 46 | 8 | 17 | 513 |
| Johannesburg | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | | 1 | 1 | 1 | 2 | | 2 | | | | | 656 | 59 | 7 | 65 | 23 | 38 | 10 | 7 | 254 |
| *Zoutpansberg | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | | 1 | 1 | | | | | | | | | 270 | | | | 90 | 37 | 2 | 3 | 77 |
| Port Elizabeth | 1 | 15 | 18 | 20 | 47 | 1 | 1 | 1 | | 1 | | 15 | 14 | | | | 29 | 1 | 5 | 1 | 13 | 4 | 1 | 11 | 455 |
| Cunningham | 1 | 18 | 4 | 10 | 24 | 1 | 1 | 1 | | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 2 | | | 1204 | 33 | 11 | 208 | 22 | 32 | 17 | 7 | 455 |
| Blythswood | 1 | 18 | 14 | 10 | 24 | 1 | 1 | 1 | | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 2 | | | 66 | 5 | 3 | | 17 | 7 | 40 | 40 | |
| Main | 1 | 7 | 10 | 8 | 18 | 1 | 1 | 1 | | 1 | 1 | 10 | 6 | 1 | | | 614 | 53 | 22 | 83 | 10 | 21 | 5 | 2 | 138 |
| Kidston | 1 | 9 | 16 | 7 | 13 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 6 | 7 | 6 | 7 | | 6 | | 503 | 45 | 16 | 55 | 8 | 20 | 6 | 3 | 125 |
| Duff | 1 | 14 | 3 | 10 | 23 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 7 | | 1 | | 159 | 21 | 3 | 33 | 15 | 11 | 1 | 1 | 60 |
| Somerville | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 3 | 6 | 7 | | 1 | | 580 | 59 | 17 | 105 | 13 | 132 | 7 | 10 | 209 |
| Rainy | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 7 | 6 | 7 | | 1 | | 120 | 21 | 3 | 15 | 7 | 11 | 3 | 2 | 24 |
| Ross | 1 | 10 | 5 | 7 | 12 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | | 1 | | 160 | 20 | 3 | 35 | 10 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 88 |
| Iyonke eye 1886, | 16 | 127 | 160 | 151 | 300 | 11 | 5 | 2 | 37 | 11 | 15 | 87 | 95 | 11 | 12 | 1030 | 6791 | 460 | 141 | 854 | 303 | 467 | 87 | 70 | 2679 |
| Iyonke eye 1898, | 15 | 132 | 151 | 141 | 305 | 11 | 4 | 3 | 35 | 15 | 14 | 81 | 85 | | | | 6809 | 705 | 153 | 954 | 265 | 1008 | 91 | 70 | 2654 |

* Akuko ngxelo E-Soutini ngenxa yemfazwe.



IMALI ZESINODI.

EYABAFUNDISI.

1899.

1900.

| | Ikwata 3 | | | Eyesine | | | Eyokuqala | | | Eyesibini | | | Iyonke. | | |
|--------------------|----------|----|----|---------|----|----|-----------|----|----|-----------|----|---|---------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 12 | 10 | 0 | 8 | 6 | 8 | — | — | — | 20 | 11 | 3 | 41 | 7 | 11 |
| Macfarlan ... | 3 | 7 | 11 | 2 | 10 | 5 | 8 | 19 | 6 | 24 | 1 | 4 | 38 | 19 | 2 |
| Burnshill ... | 35 | 4 | 5 | 36 | 2 | 3 | 10 | 13 | 9 | 17 | 9 | 0 | 99 | 9 | 5 |
| Pirie ... | 10 | 13 | 9 | 5 | 17 | 3 | 12 | 14 | 2 | 12 | 11 | 8 | 41 | 16 | 10 |
| Cunningham ... | 18 | 3 | 0 | 19 | 12 | 0 | 25 | 16 | 0 | 20 | 0 | 0 | 83 | 11 | 0 |
| Main ... | 9 | 0 | 0 | 15 | 16 | 9 | 11 | 6 | 0 | 11 | 14 | 0 | 47 | 16 | 9 |
| Duff ... | 3 | 11 | 8 | 6 | 2 | 4 | 4 | 11 | 8 | 6 | 9 | 7 | 20 | 15 | 3 |
| Somerville ... | 8 | 3 | 11 | 30 | 18 | 4 | 8 | 18 | 6 | 9 | 12 | 6 | 57 | 13 | 3 |
| Ross ... | 3 | 6 | 5 | 5 | 16 | 8 | 2 | 19 | 2 | 5 | 16 | 8 | 17 | 18 | 11 |
| Tora ... | 3 | 2 | 11 | 6 | 1 | 10 | 3 | 19 | 2 | 3 | 12 | 6 | 16 | 16 | 5 |
| Rainy ... | 8 | 0 | 7 | 6 | 6 | 8 | — | — | — | 3 | 18 | 2 | 18 | 5 | 5 |
| Port Elizabeth ... | 0 | 15 | 0 | 2 | 5 | 3 | — | — | — | 3 | 6 | 8 | 6 | 6 | 11 |
| Iyonke ... | 115 | 19 | 7 | 145 | 16 | 5 | 89 | 17 | 11 | 139 | 3 | 4 | 490 | 17 | 3 |

EYEMISHONI.

1899.

1900.

| | Ikwata 3 | | | Eyesine | | | Eyokuqala | | | Eyesibini | | | Iyonke. | | |
|---------------------|----------|----|----|---------|----|---|-----------|----|----|-----------|----|----|---------|----|----|
| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
| Lovedale ... | 2 | 10 | 0 | 1 | 13 | 4 | — | — | — | 4 | 2 | 3 | 8 | 5 | 7 |
| Macfarlan ... | 0 | 13 | 7 | 0 | 10 | 1 | 1 | 15 | 10 | 4 | 16 | 3 | 7 | 15 | 9 |
| Burnshill ... | 7 | 0 | 10 | 7 | 4 | 6 | 2 | 2 | 9 | 3 | 9 | 9 | 19 | 17 | 10 |
| Pirie ... | 2 | 2 | 9 | 1 | 3 | 6 | 2 | 10 | 10 | 2 | 10 | 4 | 8 | 7 | 5 |
| Cunningham ... | 9 | 1 | 6 | 9 | 16 | 0 | 12 | 18 | 0 | 10 | 0 | 1 | 41 | 15 | 7 |
| Main (Native) ... | 1 | 18 | 0 | 9 | 13 | 0 | 2 | 5 | 0 | 2 | 11 | 0 | 35 | 7 | 0 |
| Main (European) ... | 7 | 15 | 0 | — | — | — | 5 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 5 | 0 | — | — | — |
| Duff ... | 0 | 14 | 4 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 0 | 18 | 4 | 1 | 5 | 11 | 4 | 3 | 1 |
| Somerville ... | 1 | 12 | 9 | 6 | 3 | 8 | 1 | 15 | 6 | 1 | 18 | 6 | 11 | 10 | 5 |
| Ross ... | 0 | 13 | 4 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 0 | 11 | 10 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 11 | 10 |
| Tora ... | 0 | 12 | 7 | 1 | 4 | 5 | 0 | 15 | 10 | 0 | 14 | 6 | 3 | 7 | 4 |
| Rainy ... | 1 | 12 | 2 | 1 | 5 | 4 | — | — | — | 0 | 15 | 7 | 3 | 13 | 1 |
| Port Elizabeth ... | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 | 0 | — | — | — | 0 | 13 | 4 | 1 | 4 | 4 |
| Iyonke ... | 36 | 8 | 10 | 41 | 10 | 8 | 30 | 13 | 11 | 37 | 15 | 6 | 148 | 19 | 3 |



INGXELO YEMALI.

I.

EYABAFUNDISI.

CR.

DR.

| | £ | s | d | £ | s | d | | £ | s | d | £ | s | d |
|--|-----|----|----|-----|----|----|--|-----|----|----|-----|----|----|
| *Ebankeni 30/6/99 | 162 | 7 | 4 | 162 | 7 | 4 | SALARIES FOR 5 QRS. TO 30/6/00:— | | | | | | |
| UKUROLA KWEMI- HLAMBI:— | | | | | | | The Rev. E. Makiwa- ne (Local) | 38 | 19 | 2 | | | |
| 2nd qr. 1899 ... | 134 | 14 | 7 | | | | Ditto (General) ... | 60 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 3rd Ditto ... | 115 | 19 | 7 | | | | W. Mpamba | 100 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 4th Ditto ... | 145 | 16 | 5 | | | | Miss Mahlentle ... | 6 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 1st qr. 1900 ... | 89 | 17 | 11 | | | | The Rev. Y. Mbali ... | 110 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 2nd Ditto ... | 139 | 3 | 4 | | | | P. Matshikwe | 100 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| | 625 | 11 | 10 | 625 | 11 | 10 | N. Matshikwe | 100 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| EZINYE IMALI:— | | | | | | | D. McDonald (4 qrs.) | 80 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Advance for Mr. Mba- li's house repaid by the Rev. D. L. Erskine | 1 | 10 | 0 | | | | C. J. Dambuza | 93 | 6 | 8 | | | |
| Repayment of Clerk's expenses | 6 | 10 | 0 | | | | H. Mama | 100 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 2nd Contribution of P. E. Congre- gation | 10 | 0 | 0 | | | | | 803 | 5 | 10 | 803 | 5 | 10 |
| | 18 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 0 | 0 | EZINYE INCITO. | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | The Rev. E. Makiwa- ne, Special Grant | 40 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | C. J. Dambuza, Removal expenses | 6 | 5 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | Ditto Huts | 25 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | W. Stuart, Johan- nesburg expenses | 7 | 10 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | Printing | 18 | 2 | 3 | | | |
| | | | | | | | Buchanan Title ... | 3 | 2 | 3 | | | |
| | | | | | | | Lovedale Titles ... | 6 | 18 | 0 | | | |
| | | | | | | | | 106 | 17 | 6 | 106 | 17 | 6 |
| | | | | | | | Repayment Mr. Stuart's Loan (May, 1899) | 30 | 0 | 0 | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| ELITYALA 30/6/00 ... | | | | 135 | 1 | 5 | Bank Commission ... | 0 | 17 | 3 | 0 | 17 | 3 |
| | | | | | | | EYONKE INCITO | | | | | | |
| | | | | 941 | 0 | 7 | 30/6/99 to 30/6/00 | | | | 941 | 0 | 7 |



II.

EYEMISHONI.

| | £ s d | £ s d | | £ s d | £ s d |
|------------------------------------|----------|----------|--|---------|----------|
| †Ebankeni 30/6/99. | 137 16 9 | 137 16 9 | Rev. B. J. Ross, Evangelist 1899 and 1900 | 15 0 0 | |
| UKUROLA KWEMI- HLAMBI:— | | | M. Matheson Do. Duff 1898-99 ... | 41 0 0 | |
| 2nd qr. 1899 ... | 29 18 5 | | D. D. Young Ditto | 15 0 0 | |
| 3rd Ditto ... | 36 8 10 | | C. J Dambuza | | |
| 4th Ditto ... | 41 10 8 | | Ditto | 24 0 0 | |
| 1st qr. 1900 ... | 30 13 11 | | Thomson Ditto ... | 24 0 0 | |
| 2nd Ditto ... | 37 15 6 | | D. L. Erskine | | |
| | 176 7 4 | 176 7 4 | Ditto | 25 0 0 | |
| Lovedale, for Mr. Mpamba | 3 15 0 | 3 15 0 | Dr. Stewart, Johannesburg expenses | 25 0 0 | |
| Mrs. Lowden, Hamilton, Ditto ... | 2 0 0 | 2 0 0 | M. Matheson, 1900 | 48 0 0 | |
| | | | | 217 0 0 | 217 0 0 |
| | | | Interest on overdraft | 0 5 0 | 0 5 0 |
| | | | Esebankeni | | 102 14 1 |
| | | 319 19 1 | | | 319 19 1 |

*EYABAFUNDISI.

| | |
|---|---------|
| Balance available 30/6/99 ... | 162 7 4 |
| Banked before 30/6/99 for 2nd qr. 1899 | 14 16 2 |
| Cheque outstanding (Mpamba) | 23 0 0 |
| Balance per Pass Book | 200 3 6 |

†EYEMISHONI.

| | |
|-------------------------------|-----------|
| Balance available | 137 16 9 |
| Banked before 30/6/99 for ... | |
| 2nd qr. 1899 | 2 19 2 |
| Balance per Pass Book ... | 140 15 11 |



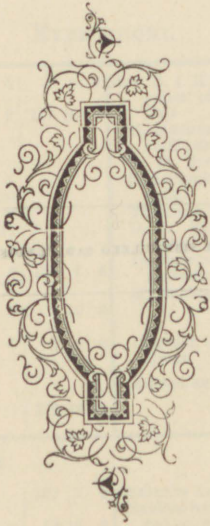
UNIVERSITY OF FORT HARE

REPORT

ISHICILELWE NGE SISHICILELO SABAFUNDISI E-LOVEDALE.

LOVEDALE ASSOCIATION





United Free Church of Scotland.

THE
REPORT AND YEAR BOOK

OF THE
LOVEDALE NATIVE CONGREGATION,
SOUTH AFRICA.

1901.

PRINTED AT THE LOVEDALE MISSION PRESS.



THE BUILDING FUND.

We would direct the attention of the Congregation and of their friends to the efforts about to be made in the Colony in the interests of the Building Fund. A full statement of the matter will be found at the close of the Report.

Contributions to the Building Fund will be thankfully received and acknowledged by the following:—

Rev. J. D. Don,
King William's Town.

Rev. Holford Mama,
Lovedale.

The Treasurers,
Native Congregation,
Lovedale.



LOVEDALE NATIVE CONGREGATION.

ACTING MODERATOR, REV. E. MAKIWANE, MACFARLAN.

MISSIONARY, REV. HOLFORD MAMA.



Elders of the Church :

| | |
|----------------------|-----------------|
| MESSRS. WALTER HANI. | METU GINGXA. |
| JOHN MGUBA. | TSEWU MBILINI. |
| JAMES MATAKANE. | ANDREAS SOMYO. |
| BELANI VENA. | JOHN MEYER. |
| R. MTULE. | MATAYO DUNGELA. |

Deacons of the Church.

| | |
|-----------------------|------------------|
| MESSRS. JOSEPH NTONI. | DAVID MAQOMA. |
| BISSETT HANABE. | JOHN BARTMAN. |
| JOHN NKUNTSU. | ROBERT FINL. |
| MELVILLE BOKWE, | CHRISTIAN MAFU. |
| JOEL MATAYO. | MALONI MANGCAYI. |

| | |
|-----------------------------|---------------------------|
| Clerk of Kirk Session, | MR. WALTER HANI. |
| Clerk of Deacons' Court, | MR. JOHN MEYER. |
| Treasurers, | MESSRS. BOKWE & MATAKANE. |
| Treasurer of Building Fund, | REV. J. D. DON. |



LOVEDALE NATIVE CONGREGATION

SERVICES IN THE CHURCHES.

ON SABBATHS.

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|-----|------------|
| <i>Morning Service</i> | ... | ... | at 11 a.m. |
| <i>Afternoon Service</i> | ... | ... | at 2 p.m. |
| <i>Evening Service</i> | ... | ... | at 7 p.m. |
| <i>Sabbath School</i> | ... | ... | at 9 a.m. |

ON WEEK DAYS.

| | | | |
|--|--------------|-----|-----------|
| <i>Morning Prayers,</i> | ... | ... | at 6 a.m. |
| <i>Evening Prayers,</i> | ... | ... | at 6 p.m. |
| <i>General Prayer Meeting, on Wednesday,</i> | at 7.30 p.m. | | |

The services are in the hands of the Elders of the villages.

GENERAL MEETINGS.

| | | | |
|--|-----------|-----|--------------|
| <i>Gospel Temperance Society, First Sabbath of the Month,</i> | ... | ... | at 4 p.m. |
| <i>Kirk Session and Deacons' Court, on first Friday of every Month</i> | ... | ... | at 10 a.m. |
| <i>Women's Association, on Thursdays,</i> | at 9 a.m. | | |
| <i>Choir meets on Fridays,</i> | ... | ... | at 7.30 p.m. |



THE ANNUAL MEETING.

On the 11th of January 1901, the Lovedale Native Congregation held their yearly meeting in the Lovedale Institution Hall at which the report for the past year was read by the Moderator. After welcoming the people, who had assembled for the occasion, the Moderator presented the substance of the following report, sanctioned by the Kirk Session and the Deacons' Court of the Congregation :

January 10th, 1901.

MY DEAR FRIENDS,—

Another year has passed since there was laid before you at the annual meeting a report on the condition of the Congregation. It is a good custom to meet at the beginning of each year for the purpose of reviewing the work of the past, of examining into the affairs of the Church, of looking things, whether favourable or unfavourable, straight in the face and of planning work for the new year. At a meeting devoted to such ends much good may be obtained. The members and the adherents come to know how the work of the Gospel, and Christian organisations is progressing, and the greater the interest manifested in such a gathering the more fruitful must be the spiritual and the moral results upon the Congregation. To-day we have been brought together for more purposes than one. We have to hear the annual report; we have to listen to a summary statement of the work of the Acting Moderator for the past two and a half years, and to his farewell words in view of his vacating that office; and we have to consider the financial affairs of the Congregation as they are set forth in the balance-sheet of last year, and in the summaries of the past two years and a half. But these are not all the affairs that make this meeting of the Congregation of interest to all of us. The question of the future Moderator of the Kirk Session has to be discussed in view of a resolution, framed at the meeting of the Kirk Session on Friday, the 4th January; and the whole matter of the erection of the new central Church at Lovedale has also to be discussed. For upon the two latter pieces of



business depends to a great extent the future well-being of the Church. In commenting on these things, it has seemed well that they should be treated in the order indicated.

But, before approaching the chief items of business, we would welcome in the name of the Elders and the Deacons of the Congregation all the members and the adherents of the Church, and, in their name, also, would wish,—although somewhat late in the day,—to all those, who are connected with the Lovedale Native Congregation,

A HAPPY NEW YEAR.

The LORD bless thee and keep thee;
 The LORD make His face to shine upon thee,
 and be gracious into thee;
 The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee
 and give thee peace.



REPORT FOR 1900.

The year 1900 has been in many ways a very trying one for the whole of South Africa. It has been a year of great poverty on account of the long and trying drought. The native people have suffered greatly through famine. Many of this Congregation have been brought very low indeed. The disease, that has attacked one part of the mission in particular, has carried off a number of our people, among them being an earnest worker and enthusiastic deacon, Mr. Govan Gomi. His loss has been deeply felt. Those who stood by his grave and heard the words of esteem and friendship that were spoken there by his friends and fellow-workers, will not forget for many a day the quiet and gentle influence of the departed. Our statistics show that we have lost by death twenty adult members, and about forty children during the trying year. We bow our head in resignation to the will of God in His Providence, and say:

“Blessed are the dead that die in the Lord.
 They rest from their labours
 and their works do follow them.”



Never perhaps in the history of the Lovedale Native Congregation have the people had to pass through such trying and saddening times. But the rains have come at length; the veldt is now green; the fields are beautiful with the growing crops; and the hearts of the people rejoice again at the goodness of nature. For we live very close to nature here. Every pulsation of the great heart of creation finds response in that of man.

The war has affected us but little. A few of our members and friends have been at the front, or have passed through the experiences of a siege. Anxiety on their account was felt for many months, but, now, the great tension has been lessened, and once more our anxieties on their account are quietened. Many of the young people connected with the homes of the Congregation have left us during the year for work in towns or elsewhere. Their presence at holiday times is always welcomed by the Church, and their success in their work, and their advancement duly noted.

THE KIRK SESSION REPORT.

The Session has held its usual monthly meetings regularly throughout the year. The attendance was fairly good. Many questions had to come from time to time before the Session, and especially those relating to the spiritual life of the people, the admission of adherents and others into membership, and the future Ministry of the Church. This last subject has been discussed at various meetings during the past quarter and all matters relating to it have been freely ventilated. It may be well to sum up in this connection the various views that have found expression in the deliberations of the Kirk Session. Four courses seemed open to the Congregation—

- (1) Either to fall back upon Lovedale and ask from the Presbytery the appointment of one of the missionaries for the post of Acting-Moderator;
- (2) Or, to accept the nomination of the Rev. E. Makiwane as Moderator, made at the Presbytery meeting in October;
- (3) Or, to request the Presbytery to appoint a native missionary to take charge of the Congregation for such a time as would enable them to select a minister;



- (4) Or, to request the Presbytery to hand to one of the native missionaries a call to the ministry of the Congregation.

These four plans have been discussed at great length both in the Kirk Session, and at other meetings of the people with the Elders of the various stations. At the present gathering the resolution of the last Kirk Session meeting will be placed before you for discussion, namely, that the Presbytery be asked to appoint Mr. Holford Mama, now at Burnshill, as an ordained missionary to the Congregation for at most two years. By that time the Kirk Session hope to have the affairs of the Church so adjusted as to enable them to give a call to the Ministry of the Congregation. This, then, is the present position of the question about the future Moderatorship of the Church. At the close of the present gathering another and further step will be taken, we doubt not by the Presbytery.

A FEW STATISTICS.

We have now a few statistics to lay before you. At the present time, the Congregation have twenty office-bearers, 10 elders and 10 deacons, with one honorary elder, Mr. Tshuka. Old Tshuka is well known to everyone of you. He is the link with three generations. When the first Scottish missionaries landed at Port Elizabeth in the early twenties, Tshuka was the boy who led the oxen of the wagon, that brought the ministers to the Lovedale valley. He has seen all the men who have come to work here for the welfare of the native people, and has been a familiar figure among you for many years. His children and their children are with us to-day. The membership of the Church is returned at three hundred and thirty-eight, and the adherents at more than four hundred. No less than twenty-eight of our members received certificates during 1900, as they were going to other places—to King William's Town, Port Elizabeth, and elsewhere. Fourteen have been excluded from Church membership, and eleven have been restored to its privileges. Thirty children have been baptised and five adults during the past year, and five members have been admitted from other Churches. It will be seen that the Congregation ends the year in much the same position as it began 1900. But as the roll has been very thoroughly purged by the Kirk Session and the Rev. C. J.



Dambuza, the statistics may be considered both accurate and hopeful. But one very significant and very saddening item must now be stated. We have already said that death has been very often in our midst during the year of drought and famine, and it is only when we come to know that no less than twenty of our members, and over forty little children have been taken away, that the gravity of our losses is fully realised. The year has had its joys, but its griefs have outweighed even them. Sorrowful, very sorrowful indeed, was it when for three days in one week we made our way to the graveyard to bury the departed, and when after a Sabbath's service, we had to lay two of our members to their rest. The sky was cloudless above us; the afternoon heat was intense; and no breeze fanned the brow. Disease and famine stared us in the face, and no clouds in the heavens gave us hope. But that time is gone. It is but a sad memory.

VARIOUS KINDS OF WORK.

The Church services have gone on steadily throughout the year. Efforts of Evangelisation have been put forth in three different districts of the mission with good results, that added in one case twenty, in another five to the roll of adherents. But the recent disease, whatever plague it may be, at Gqumahashe, stopped aggressive work in that district for a time. The Sabbath Schools have also been conducted with fair interest, and the Women's Association has done good work. Temperance work, so much needed in these days, has been pushed forward by the young men and young women. The Society flourishes but would welcome many active members to its ranks. On several occasions reference was made to the claims of temperance from the pulpit. The Session would express the hope that a deeper interest should be manifested among the people in the study of the Scriptures, in the attendance upon the services of the Church, and in the evangelisation of the heathen. They would look to the young as well as to the old for support in their efforts of establishing and of widening the influence of the Gospel in their midst. The Sabbath School Schemes, five hundred of which have been circulated in the Congregation, will be of use in this connection.



THE DEACONS' COURT REPORT.

As the Congregation are aware the Deacons' Court have to attend to the requirements of four funds,—namely,

- The General Fund,*
- The Building Fund,*
- The Church Door Collections,*
- The Ministers and Mission Fund.*

All the people ought to know something about these funds, so that they may the more readily understand how their contributions are disbursed. Let us state the function of each of these. First of all,

THE CHURCH DOOR COLLECTIONS

tells you its own tale by its very name. On Sabbaths and at other times, collections are taken after the services, as the people pass out to their homes. The monies thus gathered are placed in *The Church Door Collections*, and are used for paying the monthly dues for cleaning the Churches, the rates, and other small items, that are connected with the work of the Church. During the year the highest monthly collection amounted to £1 15s. 4d. and the lowest to 8s. 6d. Altogether we raised £11 os. od. during 1900 from the Church Door Collections. Our expenditure was much larger however. To close the books for the year it was necessary to transfer £8 5s. 3½d. from the General Fund. In the next place into

THE GENERAL FUND

we put all monies received otherwise than by the collections for the carrying on of the Church. Thus during the year the Women's Association sent £5 7s. 6d., the children of Gqumahashe 5/-; and two subscriptions,—one from a lady who wishes to remain unknown,—amounting to £5 were placed to the credit of the General Fund. Now from this Fund are paid all accounts for furnishing the Churches and Schools, for repairs and such like things. At the close of the year the other funds,—except *The Ministers and Mission*,—draw upon the General Fund, so that all deficits are debited to it.



During 1900 we collected for the General Fund £44 1s. 4d. but owing to the large deficit in it on account of the repairs required to be made on the buildings, and of the furnishings of the schools, the Building Fund had to be drawn upon in two years and a half to the amount of £124, which sum is covered by the £150 promised by the Congregation in 1899. We believe that some of this money has been collected, but has not yet been handed in to the Deacons' Court. A great effort must be made during the present year to meet not only this sum but also a larger sum, necessitated by the building of the new Church. You will thus see that we are in debt to no one but to our own

BUILDING FUND.

This latter Fund also denotes its function. It is intended by it to build the new building, and to repair others, as they require from time to time. During the year, all the money that could be spared from the General Fund has been placed to the credit of the Building Fund. At the beginning of 1900 we had to draw upon the latter to the sum of £150, but are now able at the end of the year to replace £26. The amount in the hands of the Synod Treasurer, Mr. Don, is £880, which together with this £26 makes £906, the amount at present available for the building of a new Church. All this money, with the £124 which we have already employed upon repairs and furnishing, was sent from Scotland to Mr. Don by the Foreign Missions Committee of the Free Church of Scotland. Lastly,

THE MINISTERS AND MISSION FUND

is the fund of the Synod, from which the native missionaries and ministers are paid at present. The rate that was agreed upon by the Synod and the Deacons' Court was sixpence a member each month. Now we have 338 members, and if we take away say 38 and calculate the monthly contributions on 300, our annual subscription ought to be £90. But *The Ministers and Mission Fund* for the year stands at £45 18s. Last year it was £56 7s 2d. From this you will see that we are only paying at the rate of threepence a member. This is hardly satisfactory, but can only be accounted for by the conditions of the past year.



All our books have been examined at the instance of the Deacons' Court by Messrs Bokwe, Matakane, Hani, and the Rev. C. Joseph Dambuza ; and at the instance of the Presbytery by the Revds. Ndongo Matshikwe and C. J. Dambuza. Our financial totals have been certified as correct by Mr. Aitken.

THE SCHOOL REPORT.

Our schools at Gqumahashe, Gaga, Ganda's and Calderwood have done fairly good work during the past year. The Inspector reported upon certain deficiencies that have been remedied but one grave fault is to be pointed out again. The attendance is not what it should be. Too many parents seem to have no interest in the education of their children. On the slightest pretext they take them away from school, and in this way weaken the work of the teachers and the influence of the schools. One thing may be said of the schools at Ganda's and at Gaga and that is that the parents are interested in them, but the same cannot be said of the other schools. This is most unfortunate, and in the future the children will suffer much and greatly from the lack of education. We would urge strongly upon the parents what we have spoken about on very many occasions during the past two years, namely, the desirability of sending their children regularly to school. The fees are exceedingly low being only one shilling a quarter, the hours are not long—only four or five a day, and the benefits are very great and lasting. Some parents think that their children can get on just as they did forty years ago; that a little education is all that is needed; and that the services of their children in the fields or about the house are of more value to them than education to their children. And then such wonder a few years later why their children have no chance in the work-a-day world, while others with a fair education have all the chances. They need not wonder; the world is changing year by year. More advanced education is being given the native youth, and the educated young man and young woman only have the future before them. We would again urge as we have often done, upon all the parents of the Congregation their duty towards their children in giving them a chance for getting as good an education as the station schools afford. If they can spare the money, they should aim at sending their children for a year or two to the Institution—preferably as boarders.



We note with pleasure the fact that several are doing so at present, and that notwithstanding certain difficulties, several boys and girls are making progress in classes beyond the fourth standard.

The furnishings of the schools have been very expensive; accounts to the amount of £132 have been paid during the past year. The Education Department, which is always exceedingly patient with us, and liberal, has given grants to every school, and an extra grant of some £22 10s towards the furniture, the maps etc. of the schools. No one need have any complaint to state against the schools so far as fees, places, and facilities are concerned. If education were more expensive and not so easily obtained, the attendance might perhaps be better. Under the present conditions, the parents should see to it that they send their boys and their girls to the school every day. Their Church, their homes, their children, and they themselves will reap the benefits in days to come. We regret that one of the teachers was laid aside with typhoid fever for a time. His place was supplied by another. He has applied to the Education Department for leave of absence from April 1901 till March 1902 and his place is to be supplied by a certificated teacher. One word more! The teachers should qualify for their Third Class Certificates as soon as possible.

PLANS FOR THE FUTURE.

The two important matters that have to be faced in 1901 are (1) the building of the new Church and (2) the appointment of a missionary or a minister to the Congregation. At this yearly meeting these matters are to be advanced a stage so as to enable the Kirk Session and the Deacons' Court to approach the Presbytery at its sitting on the 16th inst. Before the end of the month, the Report and Year-book of the Lovedale Native Congregation will be in the hands of its members. In it will be found various summaries which will be of interest to the people of the Church as well as to others. In closing this address, we would thank in the name of the Kirk Session and the Deacons' Court those who have assisted us during the year, either by their services, as have the Revds. Yekelo Mbali, and C. Joseph Dambuza or by their subscriptions. To the Women's Foreign Missions Committee of the United Free Church of Scotland we would more especially express our grateful



thanks for their grant of £15 yearly towards the work of the Station Schools. It is absolutely necessary that the spirit of self-support be engendered and cultivated in this Congregation. This is what has been encouraged during the past two and a half years with results more or less satisfactory. But at the present time and under the peculiar circumstances in the midst of which the Church has been conducted and administered during the past three years, the Deacons' Court feel, that they are justified in making an appeal for financial help to their friends and to those who are interested in Church work. They have to face the building of a new Church, which is to cost over fifteen hundred pounds. As stated already they have £906 in the hands of the Synod Treasurer, Mr. Don of King William's Town, and have themselves promised £150 in the first instance towards the Building Fund. They would therefore make an appeal to the public to enable them to raise £500 towards the building of a new Church. The old one lies in ruins,—has lain in ruins now for three years but it is the hope of the Deacons' Court and the Congregation to see within the first year of the new Century a central Church seated for five or six hundred. They would be greatly encouraged, were their friends in towns and elsewhere, and those interested in mission work to send their contributions to any of the following :—

REV. J. D. DON,
King William's Town.

REV. HOLFORD MAMA,
Lovedale.

THE TREASURERS,
Native Congregation,
Lovedale.

Other claims upon the Building Fund relate to the Manse, and to three of the Station Churches. It is estimated that their repair will cost £350.

THE MODERATOR'S FAREWELL.

And lastly, the Moderator, who has had charge of the Lovedale Native Congregation since July 1898, is to lay down his office at the forthcoming Presbytery. He would thank the members and the adherents for their support during the past two years



and a half, and especially the Elders and the Deacons, who have aided him in many ways in the re-organisation of the Church.

DAVID D. STORMONT,
Moderator *p.t.*

January 21st, 1901.

Since the foregoing report was prepared, the Presbytery have met and have appointed the Rev. Holford Mama as unordained Missionary to the Congregation for a period. The Rev. E. Makiwane is to act as Moderator of the Church for three months, until Presbytery meets in April. Mr. Mama has taken up his residence in the Manse, and has begun work in the district.

D. D. S.



THE DEACONS' COURT.

The books in custody of the Kirk Session are the Kirk Session Minute Book, the Record of Members, the Record of Adherents, two books of Certificates, the Marriage Register, the Baptismal Register and several others. The books in the custody of the Deacons' Court are the Deacons' Court Minutes, the Financial Record Book, the Cash Book for the Congregation, the Cash Book for the Schools. These are all large books of several hundred pages. The cheque books, the bank book, the receipt books and other records are in the hands of the treasurers and the missionary, Mr Holford Mama. All books, records, former receipts etc, that have accumulated during the past two and a half years, have found a resting place in the large press, with pigeonhole top, handed over by the former Acting Moderator to Mr Mama. The press and top, both new, belong to the Congregation.

THE PROPERTY OF THE CHURCH.

The following is a brief statement about the property of the Lovedale Native Congregation. At Gqumahashe there is a church building of stone seated for about two hundred people. Throughout the week it is used as a school-room, and has been fully furnished as such within the two past years. The building has been thoroughly overhauled, new seats have been provided from the funds of the Church, and new desks have been put into the church to meet the requirements of the Education Department. The Department in 1900 gave the School Committee for the four schools a grant of £22 10 on the pound for pound principle for furniture, and it was employed with other monies to meet the expenditure on furniture. Alongside of the church is another building, in which the juveniles are taught. It has been repaired and white-washed. New seats and desks have been put in it also. At Upper Gqumahashe there is also a small chapel for morning and evening prayers. It is seated for sixty persons. The mission lands at Gqumahashe are close by the river, and are divided into three fields in the interests of the school.

At Lovedale the Church possesses two pieces of land, one granted by the Government, and one bought from the Municipality of Alice. On the former the Manse is built with outhouse ;



and on it also is the site of the church. A piece of ground from the road to the cross-furrow forms the glebe. The other piece of land is close beside the Lovedale Hospital, and is marked off by beacons.

At Ganda's, the Church has a chapel seated for about one hundred with two large huts, purchased last year. It has been furnished as a school. The lands have been divided into two fields in the interests of the school.

At Gaga, the church is large and is of stone. It was thoroughly repaired in 1899 and may seat two hundred and fifty, and is used throughout the week as a schoolroom. As such it has been furnished with desks, forms, maps, etc, during the past year. The lands have been divided into three fields in the interests of the school. A stone house is used by the teacher.

At Roxeni, the chapel is seated for over a hundred, and the teacher's house consists of two rooms. The lands are divided into two fields in the interests of the school. At Ely the church is seated for nearly two hundred and fifty. It is in great disrepair. The lands are divided into two fields in the interests of the school.

At Kwezana, the chapel is small and may seat fifty. The lands are divided into two fields in the interests of the school.

At Sheshegu the church and teacher's house are large. The church may seat two hundred and fifty or more at a crush. The lands are divided into two fields in the interests of the school.

The Church has no land at Calderwood. The school is conducted in a hut on private property. A schoolroom is badly needed. At Zinqayi evangelistic services are conducted every Sabbath in the house of an adherent of the congregation. It is built on private property.

As was stated in last year's Report from the instructions of the builder who examined the buildings at Roxeni, Ely and Sheshegu, over two hundred pounds are required to put these buildings into proper condition. Another hundred along with a Government Grant will be required to furnish them for schools,



FINANCIAL SUMMARY.

SUMMARY OF CHURCH INCOME FOR THE YEAR 1899.

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|----|----|
| Church Door Collections for 1899 | ... | ... | £13 | 9 | 8½ |
| Ministers' Fund | ... | ... | 56 | 7 | 2 |
| General Fund | ... | ... | 27 | 15 | 7½ |
| | | | £97 | 12 | 6 |

CHIEF ACCOUNTS FOR 1898 AND 1899.

| | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|-----|-----|-----|----|---|
| Buildings Repairs | ... | ... | £52 | 4 | 0 |
| Printing | ... | ... | 6 | 11 | 0 |
| Business and Administration | ... | ... | 26 | 13 | 6 |
| Cleaning of Churches | ... | ... | 8 | 5 | 6 |
| Rates | ... | ... | 4 | 18 | 9 |
| Ministers Fund | ... | ... | 81 | 6 | 2 |
| Communion Services | ... | ... | 1 | 16 | 0 |

CHURCH INCOME FOR 1900.

| | | | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|-----|------|----|---|
| Church Door Collections | ... | ... | £11 | 0 | 0 |
| Ministers' Fund | ... | ... | 45 | 18 | 0 |
| General Fund | ... | ... | 44 | 1 | 4 |
| | | | £100 | 19 | 4 |

CHIEF ACCOUNTS FOR 1900.

| | | | | | |
|--|-----|-----|-----|----|---|
| Huts at Ganda's | ... | ... | £17 | 0 | 0 |
| Business and Administration | ... | ... | £2 | 0 | 0 |
| Cleaning Churches | ... | ... | 9 | 0 | 0 |
| Repairs | ... | ... | 5 | 4 | 0 |
| Expenses at Communions | ... | ... | 2 | 9 | 0 |
| Rates | ... | ... | 4 | 3 | 8 |
| Ministers' Fund | ... | ... | 45 | 18 | 0 |
| Furnishings, etc. | ... | ... | 112 | 8 | 8 |
| Excluding Government Grant of | | | 22 | 10 | 0 |
| Fees and expenses connected with Synod and Presbytery | | | 3 | 11 | 6 |



A SHORT NOTE.

The permanent Fees and Expenses that the Deacons' Court must meet every year are—

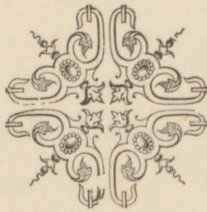
| | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----|-----|--------|
| Fee for Clerk of Synod | ... | ... | £1 0 0 |
| Fee for Clerk of Presbytery | ... | ... | 10 0 |
| Fee for Sabbath School Schemes | ... | ... | 10 0 |
| Rates for Manse [varies] | ... | ... | 4 10 0 |
| Synod Elder's Expenses in July | ... | ... | 2 10 0 |
| Bank Charges [varies] | ... | ... | 10 6 |

The first three fees have been paid up to July 1901, and provision has been made to pay for 1901 the Municipal Rates of over £2. The Congregation are encouraged to contribute liberally to *The Ministers and Mission Fund* during 1901, as they now enjoy the full services of a native missionary.



The Government has not approved the proposed
most that every year
for the City of Sydney
for the City of Parramatta
for the Sydney School of Science
Halls for Men (Sydney)
Sydney Elder's Expenses in July
Bank Charges (Sydney)

The first issue has been sent to the printer and
proofs have been made to pay for the material
of paper. The Commission are engaged in the
preparation of the Minutes and other documents
and they will enjoy the full services of a native university



United Free Church of Scotland.

MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1901.



CONTENTS.

| | PAGE |
|--------------------------------|------|
| SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA | 3 |
| COMMITTEES OF SYNOD | 4 |
| STANDING RULES OF SYNOD | 6 |
| MINUTES | 7 |
| APPENDICES: | |
| Education | 28 |
| Statistics | 29 |
| Synod Funds | 30 |
| Financial Statement | 31 |
| INDEX | 33 |



SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

FOR THE YEAR 1901.

MODERATOR:

The Rev. J. D. Don, King William's Town.

TREASURER OF SYNOD:

The Rev. J. D. Don, King William's Town.

CLERK OF SYNOD (*acting*):

The Rev. J. Lennox, Lovedale.

PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

| | |
|-------------------------|------------------|
| Rev. Dr. James Stewart. | Rev. J. D. Don. |
| „ W. Stuart.* | „ E. Makiwane. |
| „ D. D. Stormont.* | „ J. Lennox. |
| „ W. Mpamba. | „ C. J. Dambuza. |
| „ H. V. Taylor. | „ P. Matshikwe. |
| „ Nd. Matshikwe. | „ T. Shearer. |
| Mr. Yengeni Goba. | Mr. Wm. Ntuli. |

* On furlough.

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. E. Makiwane.
CLERKS OF PRESBYTERY, Revs. J. D. Don and J. Lennox.

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI.

| | |
|----------------------|---------------------|
| Rev. R. Ross. | Rev. W. J. B. Moir. |
| „ D. D. Young. | „ J. Thomson. |
| „ D. L. Erskine. | „ B. J. Ross. |
| „ M. J. C. Matheson. | „ W. Gavin. |
| | Rev. Y. Mbali. |

| | |
|----------------|----------------|
| Mr. P. Kakaza. | Mr. W. Mbewu. |
| „ X. Sigode. | „ P. Hermanus. |
| „ I. Mbina. | „ I. Moses. |

Mr. M. Zozo.

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. B. J. Ross.
CLERK OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. D. L. Erskine.

PROBATIONER under the Presbytery of Kaffraria:—

Rev. H. Mama, Lovedale.



COMMITTEES OF SYNOD, 1901-1902.

- Business Committee*—The Clerks of Synod and of Presbyteries, with the Moderator of Synod as Convener.
- On Extension of Missions*—Messrs. Richard Ross, W. Stuart, and D. L. Erskine.
- On Theological Students*—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont, and B. J. Ross (Convener).
- On Temperance*—Messrs. Moir and Stormont.
- On Sabbath Schools*—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin, and Matheson (Convener).
- On Religion and Morals*—Messrs. B. J. Ross, Stuart, and Moir.
- On Finance*—Messrs. J. D. Don (Treasurer), Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont, and Lennox (Convener).
- On Education*—Mr. Gavin.
- On Statistics*—Mr. Lennox.
- On Evangelists*—Messrs. Stuart and Young.
- On Lands and Titles*—Messrs. Don and Erskine.
- On Hymn Book*—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross, and Matheson (Convener).
- On Kaffir Literature*—Mr. B. J. Ross.
- On Translation of Minutes*—Messrs. Mbali and Makiwane.



March 13 of 1893

ACT OF GENERAL ASSEMBLY CONSTITUTING SYNOD.

—*—

Act 9, 1893.

The Assembly approve of the division of the Free Presbytery of Kaffraria into two Presbyteries, North and South, with power to both to meet once a year as a Synod, reserving, however, the Synodical powers of the Foreign Missions Committee, and direct that a Draft Act of Assembly be prepared and sent out to the Presbytery of Kaffraria for consideration; they further empower the Commission, if satisfied, finally to pass the Act at any of its stated diets.



STANDING RULES OF SYNOD.

—*—

Minute 12 of 1894.

The mode of conducting business was under consideration. Agreed that, after the introduction of a subject, certain time be allowed for free conference and discussion, as in a committee of the whole house. Thereafter the Synod shall proceed by way of motion and amendment in the regular way. The Moderator shall determine when the transition shall be made.

Minute 16 of 1894.

The question whether joint conveners should give in separate reports was raised. Agreed to place on record that the Synod expects one report constructed from the materials furnished by both conveners.

Minute 14 of 1896.

Congregational Treasurers are directed to send the quarterly contributions to the Synod's Treasurer with greater regularity and promptness as soon after the end of the quarter as possible.

Minute 32 of 1897.

The Synod resolve that in each Presbytery there shall be a financial member authorised and charged to look after the remittance of the contributions to the Synod funds in his Presbytery to the Treasurer, reporting the state of things in each congregation at the quarterly meeting.

Minute 33 of 1897.

The Synod instruct the Presbyteries to attend to the regular examinations of the Session and Deacons' Court records of the congregations.

Minute 30 of 1898.

The Synod instruct the Clerk to see that the minutes of Synod be printed year by year in English and in Kaffir and distributed among office-bearers of the various congregations.



MINUTES
OF
THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA
OF THE
UNITED FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

—:o:—

*Meeting of Synod at King William's Town,
On 17th July, 1901.*

At King William's Town, on the 17th day of July, 1901, the Synod of Kaffraria met and was duly constituted with reading of the Scriptures and prayer by the Moderator, the Rev. W. J. B. Moir.

Sederunt :—The Revs. W. J. B. Moir, Dr. Stewart, J. D. Don, E. Makiwane, J. Lennox, B. J. Ross, W. Mpamba, M. J. C. Matheson, W. Gavin, Y. Mbali, Ndongo Matshikwe, and H. V. Taylor—*Ministers*; Messrs. Y. Goba, W. Ntuli, P. Kakaza, J. Mbina, and P. Hermanus—*Elders*.

The Rev. J. Lennox was appointed to act as Clerk in the absence of the Rev. D. D. Stormont.

2. Appointment of Acting Clerk.

The Rev. M. J. C. Matheson was appointed to act on the Business Committee in the absence of the Rev. D. L. Erskine.

3. Business Committee.

The Synod agreed to adjourn to be present at the United Evangelistic Service held in St. Andrew's Church, by the Rev. D. Russell, and in view of this to forego the customary opening service conducted by the Moderator.

Adjourned to meet on Thursday, 18th July, 1901, at 10.30 a.m.

Closed with the benediction.

(Signed)

WM. J. B. MOIR,

Moderator.



Thursday, 18th July, 10.30 a.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

Dr. Stewart, Messrs. P. Kakaza, P. Hermanus, and W. Ntuli were present, and took their seats in the Synod.

The minutes of the former sederunt were read and confirmed.

The report of the Business Committee was read and adopted.

The roll of the Synod was made up as follows:—

ROLL OF PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

Ministers.

- Rev. Dr. STEWART, Lovedale.
 „ J. D. DON (*Moderator*), King William's Town.
 „ W. STUART, Burnshill ✓ (*on furlough*).
 „ E. MAKIWANE, Macfarlan ✓
 „ D. D. STORMONT, Lovedale (*on furlough*).
 „ J. LENNOX (*Clerk*), Lovedale.
 „ W. MPAMBA, Zoutpansberg.
 „ C. J. DAMBUZA, Burnshill ✓
 „ P. MATSHIKWE, Port Elizabeth.
 „ H. V. TAYLOR, Lovedale.
 „ NDONGO MATSHIKWE, Pirie ✓
 „ T. SHEARER, Burnshill ✓

Elders.

- Mr. YENGENI GOBA, Burnshill.
 Mr. WM. NTULI, Pirie.

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI.

Ministers.

- Rev. R. ROSS, Cunningham (*emeritus*).
 „ W. J. B. MOIR, Blythswood.
 „ D. D. YOUNG, Main. ✓
 „ D. L. ERSKINE (*Clerk*), Somerville.
 „ J. THOMSON, Idutywa. ✓
 „ B. J. ROSS (*Moderator*), Cunningham.
 „ M. J. C. MATHESON, ROSS.
 „ WM. GAVIN, Rainy.
 „ Y. MBALI, Kidston ✓



Elders.

- Mr. P. KAKAZA, Main.
 „ J. MBINA, Somerville.
 „ J. MOSES, Idutywa.
 „ MXITYWA ZOZO, Cunningham.
 „ W. MBEWU, Ross.
 „ X. SIGODE, Rainy.
 „ P. HERMANUS, Kidston.

On the motion of Rev. M. J. C. Matheson, it was unanimously agreed that the Rev. J. D. Don be appointed as Moderator for the ensuing year. 6. Election of Moderator.

Mr Don accordingly took the chair which was vacated by Mr. Moir.

Messrs. B. J. Ross and Ndongo Matshikwe and H. Mama were appointed to interpret the proceedings for the benefit of the Native members. 7. Interpreters and reporters.

Messrs. H. V. Taylor and M. J. C. Matheson were appointed to supply summaries of the proceedings to the public press.

Mr. Lennox reported that on the occasion of the Queen's death, Mr Stormont and he had sent the following telegram to H.E. Sir Alfred Milner:— 8. Her Late Majesty Queen Victoria.

“On behalf of the Synod and Presbytery of Kaffraria of the United Free Church of Scotland, we respectfully desire to express to Your Excellency our deep sorrow at the death of Her Majesty the Queen.

“In the minds of the native people, amongst whom we labour, Her Majesty inspired the deepest confidence and affection, and her loss is sincerely mourned.”

The following reply was also read:—

“Government House, Capetown,
 “February 1st, 1901.

“The Governor and High Commissioner has received instructions from the Secretary of State for the Colonies to convey the thanks of His Majesty the King to the Synod and Presbytery of Kaffraria of the United Free Church of Scotland, for their kind message of sympathy with him and the Royal Family in their great loss.

“His Majesty is deeply touched by the many proofs of affection and loyalty which he has received from the Cape Colony and from all parts of South Africa.”



The Synod heartily approved of the action taken.

9. Loyal Address to His Majesty the King.

It was agreed that on the occasion of the coronation, the Business Committee, in the name and on behalf of the Synod, should prepare and forward a loyal address to His Majesty King Edward VII.

10. Absent Members.

Apologies for absence were given in on behalf of Messrs. D. L. Erskine, T. Shearer, J. Thomson, D. D. Young, and M. Zozo.

11. Rev. W. Mpamba.

The Moderator called attention to the presence of Rev. W. Mpamba of Zoutpansberg, who, in answer to many prayers, had been preserved in safety through great trials and dangers in the Northern Transvaal resulting from the war, and who, after more than a year in which he could not communicate with his friends, had now been restored to them.

12. Conference on Religion.

The Conference on Religion was appointed to be an order of the day for Saturday, 20th inst., at 10 a.m. The Moderator was requested to make the necessary arrangements.

13. Records of Presbyteries.

Messrs. W. J. B. Moir and M. J. C. Matheson were appointed to examine and report on the records of the Presbytery of Kaffraria, and Messrs. J. D. Don and H. V. Taylor on those of the Presbytery of the Transkei for the preceding year.

14. Act of the General Assembly anent Representation in the Assembly of Mission Councils.

The Clerk read the following communication from the Foreign Mission Committee:—

“At Edinburgh, 31st May, 1901.

“Which day the Foreign Mission Committee of the United Free Church of Scotland, being met and constituted:—
(*Inter alia*)

“4. Submitted the following Act of Assembly in reference to Mission Councils brought up by the Union Committee.

“The Assembly appoint the following as the Act anent Representation in the Assembly of Mission Councils:—

“The Assembly enact and ordain:—

“That a Mission Council shall be appointed in each Mission field where such Council or Committee does not already exist.

“That a Mission Council shall consist of—

“(1) All the Missionaries from the Home Church, in the field, ordained and medical.

“(2) The Minister and one Representative Elder from each European congregation within the bounds.



“(3) Agents and friends of the Missions in the field nominated by the Mission Council and approved by the Foreign Mission Committee.

“That to the members of Council in each Mission field, ordained under the Home Formula, be given full Presbyterian powers for the following purposes:—(a) Oversight of all the Agents of the Mission sent by the Home Church to the Mission field; (b) Election of representatives to the General Assembly of the United Free Church; (c) Power to overture the General Assembly; (d) That the Ministers and Kirk-Sessions of the European congregations shall be subject to them as their superior judicatories, and the Ministers and Elders of said Churches shall be eligible for election as representatives to the General Assembly; (e) To perform such other Presbyterian functions as they may be from time to time instructed by the General Assembly to discharge.

“That any appeal from the Mission Councils shall be to the Foreign Mission Committee in the first instance, with right to appeal from its decision to the General Assembly; except in the case of libel against any of the ordained members of the Mission Council, when the appeal shall be taken direct from the judgment of the ordained members of the Mission Council to the General Assembly.

“That the foresaid ordained members of the Mission Council shall have power to elect as their representatives to the General Assembly annually such of their number as are at home on ordinary furlough, whether Ministers or Elders, so that each of them shall be elected for one Assembly during the period of each of his furloughs. The number of Elders to be elected each year shall be the same as that of Ministers. Other ordained Missionaries at home on furlough may sit in the Assembly as Corresponding Members, without right of voting.

“That in other respects the constitution and powers of local Presbyteries be as at present, the case of each Mission field being considered in the future as circumstances may require.

“Former legislation regulating the Representation in the Assembly of Foreign Presbyteries is hereby repealed.”

“Extracted by G. SMITH, *Sec.*”

The Synod proceeded to consider the communication in detail, with reference to its bearing on the special circumstances of the South African Missions.

Adjourned to meet at 3 p.m.; closed with the benediction.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.



Thursday, 18th July, 1901, 3 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

15. Act anent Representation of Mission Councils (continued).

The Synod resumed consideration of the Act of the General Assembly anent Representation in the Assembly of Mission Councils.

Adjourned to meet at 8 p.m.; closed with the benediction.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,

Moderator.

Thursday, 18th July, 1901, 8 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

16. Act anent Representation of Mission Councils (continued).

The Synod resumed consideration of the Act anent Representation in the General Assembly of Mission Councils.

Rev. B. J. Ross gave notice of the following motion:—That the Synod appoint a committee with powers to arrange for a meeting with the Missionaries of the late United Presbyterian Church, and take steps for the formation of a Mission Council or Councils, and to report to a special meeting of Synod.

Dr. Stewart proposed that the preamble to the Synod's deliverance to be drawn up at the conclusion of the consideration of the Assembly's Act, should state that the Synod are prepared heartily and loyally to adopt the policy indicated in the Act.

The Presbytery of the Transkei was granted leave to meet on the 19th instant at 10 a.m.

Adjourned to meet on the 19th instant at 10.30 a.m.; closed with the benediction.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,

Moderator.



Friday, 19th July, 1901, 10.30 a.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

Mr. Gaviu and Mr. Mbali were present and took their seats in the Synod.

A letter was read from four members of the Kidston congregation complaining of the action in certain respects of Rev. Y. Mbali, the minister then in charge of the congregation.

17. Kidston
Congregation.

The Synod agreed to inform the writers that they must bring their complaints before the Presbytery of the Transkei.

The Synod resumed consideration of the Act anent Representation in the General Assembly of Mission Councils.

18. Act anent
Represent-
ation of
Mission
Councils
(continued).

A communication on the subject was read from Rev. D. D. Young.

Dr. Stewart proposed that a deliverance be drawn up embodying the results of the foregoing discussion, and be sent with a preamble of the nature he had already indicated (see Minute No. 16) to the Foreign Mission Committee.

This was seconded by Rev. W. J. B. Moir.

Mr. Ross moved as an amendment the motion of which he had given notice, viz.:—That the Synod appoint a Committee with powers to arrange for a meeting with the Missionaries of the late United Presbyterian Church, and take steps for the formation of a Mission Council or Councils, and to report to a special meeting of Synod.

The amendment was seconded by Mr. Matheson.

On a vote being taken, the amendment was lost. The motion was then put and carried. The motion accordingly became the finding of the Synod.

Mr. Ross dissented from the finding.

Adjourned to meet at 3 p.m.; closed with the benediction.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,

Moderator.



Friday, 19th July, 1901, 3 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

19. Act anent
Representation of
Mission
Councils
(continued).

The Synod adopted the following minute with reference to the Act anent Representation in the Assembly of Mission Councils:—

The Synod of Kaffraria of the United Free Church of Scotland, having received from the Foreign Mission Committee the Act of Assembly anent Representation in the Assembly of Mission Councils, have given it full and careful consideration, and desire to express their readiness to carry out heartily and loyally the policy therein indicated.

They now take the initial step towards fulfilling the instructions of the General Assembly and the Foreign Mission Committee by sending home names of members for the Mission Councils about to be established under the Act, as follows:—

I. MISSION COUNCIL FOR THE SOUTH KAFFRARIAN MISSION.

(a). *Ordained Missionaries from Home*:—

| | |
|-------------------|-----------------|
| Rev. Dr. Stewart. | Rev. J. Lennox. |
| „ W. Stuart. | „ H. V. Taylor. |
| „ D. D. Stormont. | „ T. Shearer. |

(b). *Agents and friends of the Mission nominated for approval by the Foreign Mission Committee*:—

Rev. J. D. Don, King William's Town.
 Jas. W. Weir, Esq., King William's Town.
 R. W. Rose-Innes, Esq., King William's Town.
 A. Geddes, Esq., Lovedale.
 Dr. A. W. Roberts, Lovedale.
 D. A. Hunter, Esq., Lovedale.



II. MISSION COUNCIL FOR THE NORTH KAFFRARIAN MISSION.

(a). *Ordained Missionaries from Home :—*

| | |
|------------------|----------------------|
| Rev. R. Ross. | Rev. J. Thomson. |
| „ B. J. Ross. | „ D. L. Erskine. |
| „ W. J. B. Moir. | „ M. J. C. Matheson. |
| „ D. D. Young. | „ W. Gavin. |

(b). *Agents and friends of the Mission nominated for approval by the Foreign Mission Committee :—*

W. T. Brownlee, Esq., R.M., Butterworth.
 Dr. R. H. Welsh, Umtata.
 A. F. Lyon, Esq., Blythswood.
 Rev. C. B. Hamilton, Main.

The Synod have not included in this list the names of Missionaries lately connected with the United Presbyterian Church, and who now have ecclesiastical status in the South African Presbyterian Church.

The Synod would beg to point out that if these names were included, these Missionaries would then be in the position of belonging to two distinct Churches, and sending representatives to two distinct General Assemblies.

The Synod would be glad to learn from the Foreign Mission Committee how it is proposed to deal with this difficulty.

In order that the Synod may fully carry out the directions of the Act, they desire to submit the following inquiries and statements :—

The Act provides that a Mission Council shall consist of,

- (1) *“the missionaries from the Home Church in the field, ordained and medical.”*

Do the words “ordained Missionaries from the Home Church” include those who come from the Home Church ordained as *Elders* of that Church, as well as those ordained as *Ministers* ?

- (2) *“the minister and one representative elder from each European congregation within the bounds.”*

This clause does not at present apply to the circumstances in South Africa, because all European congregations are in connection with the South African Presbyterian Church.

The constitution of the Mission Councils.



- (3) *“Agents and friends of the Mission in the field
“nominated by the Mission Council and approved by
“the Foreign Mission Committee.”*

It is assumed that the intention of the Act is to include only *European* agents and friends of the Mission.

Powers of the
Mission
Councils.

Full Presbyterial powers for purposes defined in the Act are to be given to members of Council in each Mission field, ordained under the Home Formula.

The number in each Council who are to exercise these powers will be determined by the answer to the question whether the words “ordained Missionaries from the Home Church,” include *Elders*, as well as *Ministers* ordained at home.

*One of the purposes for which Presbyterial powers are to be given is:—“Election of Representatives to the
“General Assembly of the United Free Church.”*

The Synod understand that in the event of more than one ordained Missionary being at home at the same time and at the same General Assembly, each will be entitled to sit as a member once during his furlough. What number in proportion to the number of members forming the Mission Council may be elected as Representatives to the same General Assembly?

*Presbyterial powers are to be given to Mission Councils in order that “the Ministers and Kirk-Sessions of the
“European congregations shall be subject to them as
“their superior judicatories,” etc.*

This clause does not apply to South African circumstances, as all European congregations are connected with the South African Presbyterian Church.

*The Act provides:—“That in other respects, the constitution
“and powers of local Presbyteries be as at present,
“the case of each Mission field being considered in the
“future as circumstances may require.”*



In view of the provision for a certain section of the Mission Council to have Presbyterian powers, what is embraced by the clause that "the constitution and powers of local Presbyteries be left as at present"? Who are to be members of these local Presbyteries—Native Ministers and Elders only, or these, together with European missionaries, as heretofore; and in what relation are these local Presbyteries to stand to the Mission Councils and the Home Church?

In view of the intended formation of Mission Presbyteries with constitution and powers as at present, and embracing all our Mission congregations, the Synod record their opinion that there is no reason why European Missionaries and Native congregations should join the South African Presbyterian Church, as no advantage can arise therefrom.

The Synod suggest to the Foreign Mission Committee that on account of distance, and in order to preserve the unity of the Mission, it is desirable that a General Mission Council, composed of the separate district Mission Councils, should meet at least once a year, at the same time and place as the Synod, and that the Foreign Mission Committee should issue instructions to this effect.

Mr. B. J. Ross reported that the papers connected with the publication of Kaffir Literature had been sent to Mr. Makiwane, but that no further progress had been made. Mr. Makiwane admitted with regret that this was so, and asked that his name be dropped from the Committee.

20. Report on Kaffir Literature.

It was agreed to re-appoint Mr. Ross to take charge of this matter.

The Committee on the Revision of the Kaffir Hymn Book reported that the revision of the hymns which had been submitted was being proceeded with.

21. Kaffir Hymn-Book.

The Committee was re-appointed.

The reports by Mr. Erskine and Mr. Stuart on the Extension of the Mission were read by Mr. Matheson.

22. Extension of Missions.

The Synod received the report and thanked the Committee. They noted with satisfaction the successful work carried on by the Evangelist at Ugie and the fuller occupation of the



fields in Western Pondoland. The Synod heard with surprise of Mr. Young's extension into Cunningham district, and desired to call the attention of the Transkei Presbytery to this anomaly.

The Synod also rejoiced to hear of the extension in East London, and approved of Mr. Stuart's action in the matter. They desired to convey their special thanks to the Rev. J. T. Ferguson for the interest he has shown and the help he has given.

23. Deputies on behalf of the Synod funds.

Mr. Erskine's report on the visitation of the Transkei congregations by the deputies on behalf of the Minister and Mission Funds was read by Mr. Ross.

The Synod thanked the deputies for their work, which has resulted in a quickening of spiritual life in the Transkei congregations. They recorded the suggestions made in the report, that an accurate account of individual contributions should be kept, that office-bearers should be urged to faithfulness themselves in the matter of giving, and that Church members should be charged to contribute according to their ability, and not to restrict their contributions to the sum fixed as the minimum which each member should give.

The Synod also appointed Rev. W. Mpamba and Messrs. Mhlakaza Xongwana and Maneli Mabandla to visit the congregations of the Kaffrarian Presbytery in the interests of the Synod Funds, their visitation to begin at as early a date as possible.

Adjourned till 20th July at 10 a.m.; closed with the benediction.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

Saturday, 20th July, 1901.

Met as adjourned.

24. Conference on Religion.

The Synod devoted the session to a Conference on Religion. The Rev. D. Russell was present and took part along with the members of Synod.

Adjourned till Monday, 22nd July, 1901, at 9 a.m.; closed with the benediction.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.



Monday, 22nd July, 1901, 9 a.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the two preceding sederunts were read and confirmed.

The report on Evangelists, sent by Mr. Young, was read by the Clerk. **25. Report on Evangelists.**

The attention of the Synod was directed by Mr. Matheson and others to some matters connected with the employment of Evangelists, such as the distance of their places of residence from the fields in which they labour, the need of changing these from time to time, the amount of salary in relation to the time devoted to evangelistic work, etc.

The Synod recognised the need of looking into this whole matter, and referred it to the Presbyteries to do so with a view to ensuring that the Synod rules regarding Evangelists be strictly adhered to.

The Synod received the report and thanked the Committee. They authorised the Convener to request Missionaries to forward to him a list of men willing and able to take up work as Evangelists. They rejoiced to hear of good work done by the Evangelists, but reminded Missionaries that Evangelists should not be continued in a district after there is a sufficient number of Christians to carry on the work by themselves.

Consideration of requests for grants for Evangelists was deferred till after the presentation of the report of the Finance Committee.

A report on the Zoutpansberg Mission, prepared by Mr. Mpamba, was read by the Clerk. From this it appeared that the congregation, which numbered about 100 when the Mission was begun five years ago, has now 500 members. During 1900, new places were opened at Thabine and Mphahlele's, and large numbers were admitted to the Church. Mr. Mpamba pointed out that the four districts of his Mission are far distant from each other, viz. Mphahlele, Haenertsberg, Thabine, and Sibasa's, and that another Missionary is needed for the work.

26. Zoutpansberg Mission.



Mr. Mpamba gave an interesting account of his experiences during the war, and was thanked by the Moderator for his statement.

27. Report on
Theological
Students.

The report on Theological Students was given in by Mr. Ross. Two students who desired to enter the next Theological Class had satisfied the literary requirements by obtaining the Matriculation Certificate. One student presented himself for the Theological Entrance Examination, but failed in every subject. Of the four students who presented themselves for the Entrance Examination in Scripture Knowledge, two satisfied the examiners, and the other two were recommended to present themselves again in December.

The Synod adopted the report, and learned with satisfaction that a class is to be formed of students who have come up to the literary standard required.

The Synod, having regard to the fact that the number of students above the Fifth Standard at Lovedale is too small to supply the number of candidates to be prepared for the ministry, and as Evangelists and Teachers, adequate to the needs of the Mission, strongly urged Missionaries of the various stations to set before parents the importance of encouraging their sons to take advantage of the educational opportunities afforded them. At the same time they emphasised the need of a high spiritual standard among the students.

Adjourned till 3.30 p.m.; closed with the benediction.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

Monday, 22nd July, 1901, 3.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

The report of the Finance Committee was given in by Mr. Lennox.



The income for the year ending 30th June, 1901, was:—

28. Finance
Committee.

I. *Ministers' Fund.*

| | | | |
|-----------------------------------|------|----|------------------|
| Congregational contributions, | £692 | 17 | 1 |
| Port Elizabeth Hill Congregation, | 21 | 16 | 6 |
| Miss Kidston, | 25 | 0 | 0 |
| Per Mrs. Lennox, Edinburgh, ... | 13 | 3 | 6 |
| Mr. W. A. Campbell, Glasgow, ... | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| | | | <u>£762 17 1</u> |

II. *Mission Fund.*

| | | | |
|--|------|----|-----------------|
| Congregational contributions, | £140 | 5 | 3 |
| Lovedale Inst. (for Zoutpansberg), | 3 | 15 | 0 |
| „ „ (for Ugie), | 4 | 5 | 0 |
| Mrs. Louden (for Zoutpansberg), | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| St. Andrew's, K.W.T. Mr. Ross, etc., (for Ugie), | 21 | 5 | 0 |
| | | | <u>171 10 3</u> |

III. Repayment by Foreign Mission Committee of

outlay for Title-deeds (less exchange), 148 19 3

Total income £1083 6 7

The Finance Committee recommended that the following payments made during the year ending 30th June, 1901, be sanctioned by the Synod:—

| | | | |
|---|-----|----|----------------|
| Travelling expenses (Mr. Dambuza) ... | £11 | 5 | 0 |
| Lands and titles—Macfarlan Cemetery ... | 5 | 19 | 6 |
| „ —Zibi's, Zali's and Regu ... | 41 | 10 | 7 |
| „ —Hlambiso's | 6 | 15 | 6 |
| „ —Lot 10 Macfarlan and } | 6 | 12 | 0 |
| „ Lot 174 H ² Kwezana } | | | |
| | | | <u>£72 2 7</u> |

The following payments still to be made were recommended for sanction:—

| | | | |
|--|-----|----|-----------------|
| Expenses of Transkei Synod deputies ... | £11 | 11 | 9 |
| Travelling expenses (Mr. Mbali to Kidston) | 3 | 15 | 0 |
| Repairs at Ugie | 16 | 18 | 3 |
| Travelling expenses (supply at E. London) | 3 | 12 | 6 |
| | | | <u>£35 17 6</u> |



It was recommended that £100 be placed on fixed deposit towards the repayment of the deposit receipt of £218 1s. 0d. applied at last Synod to meet the deficit in the Ministers' Fund; and that the balance of £118 1s. 0d. be left in the current Bank Account during the ensuing year as a safeguard against over-draft, but to be used as soon as possible to complete the repayment of the £218 1s. 0d.

Grants for Evangelists were recommended as follows:—

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------|---|---|
| Cunningham, | £15 | 0 | 0 |
| Ross, | 48 | 0 | 0 |
| Kidston, | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Idutywa, | 36 | 0 | 0 |
| Rainy, | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Somerville, | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| Ugie, | 65 | 0 | 0 |
| Lovedale, | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| Zoutpansberg, | 36 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £271 | 0 | 0 |

The grants for the ensuing year were estimated to amount to £875 15s 0d, including £604 15s. for salaries of Native Ministers, Missionaries, and Probationers, and £271 for Evangelists' grants.

The Finance Committee proposed that instructions should be issued to Moderators of the Kirk-Sessions and Chairmen of Deacons' Courts to present to the Synod the receipts from the Evangelists paid from the Synod funds.

The adoption of the foregoing report and recommendations was moved by Mr. Lennox and seconded by Mr. Ross.

The Synod received the report, thanked the Committee, and adopted the recommendations. They noted with great satisfaction the marked increase in the contributions to the Synod funds, and expressed their thanks to deacons and collectors for their diligence and zeal. They also placed on record their appreciation of the aid that came from Miss Kidston, Mrs. Lennox, Edinburgh, and W. A. Campbell, Esq., as well as from the members of the European congregations at Main and Port Elizabeth. They also tendered their special thanks to Mr. J. B. Don for his work in connection with the preparing of the Synod Fund Accounts.



The report on Congregational Statistics was given in by Mr. Lennox. (See page 29.) **29. Statistics**

The Synod expressed gratification at the way in which all parts of the work of the Mission are being steadily maintained.

Mr. Ross and Mr. Don reported on the examination of the records of Presbyteries, which were found in order. **30. Report on records of Presbyteries.**

The report on Religion and Morals was given in by Mr. Ross and adopted, and thanks conveyed to the Committee. **31. Religion and Morals.**

At the request of Mr. Moir, the Synod appointed Mr. Thomson to conduct evangelistic services at Blythswood during the ensuing session. It was also intimated that it was hoped that Mr. Ross would be able to conduct similar services at Lovedale.

Adjourned with prayer till 23rd July at 9 a.m.

(Signed) J. D. DON,
Moderator.

Tuesday, 23rd July, 1901, 9 a.m.

The meeting was opened with prayer by Mr. Moir, who, in the absence of Mr. Don, occupied the chair.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

The report on Sabbath Schools was given in by Mr. Matheson. **32. Sabbath Schools.**

The Synod received the report and thanked the Convener. They agreed to instruct Missionaries and office-bearers to direct parents to take into serious consideration the need which exists for training children in Christian Knowledge. They requested Mr. Matheson to visit the different Missions and endeavour to awaken a greater and more intelligent interest in Sabbath School work.

The report on Education was read by Mr. Gavin. (See p. 28.) **33. Education.**

The Synod adopted the report and thanked the Convener. They noted with satisfaction that there had been an increase in the number of Schools, both Government aided and private. At the same time there had been a decrease in the number on the roll and the number inspected, which was largely to be accounted



for by the severity of the past year. The number of industrial pupils had increased. There was an increase in the number of female certificated teachers, but a decrease in the male certificated teachers.

The Synod learned with regret that the number of pupils from the various stations who are attending the Institutions is very small.

The Bible Lesson was reported as generally taught with regularity and care.

The following reference came from the Presbytery of Kaffraria:—It was agreed to refer to the Synod the question whether Congregational Records may be kept in Kaffir.

The Synod agreed that the official copy should be kept in English, and that it be left to individual congregations to keep a copy in Kaffir if desired.

Mr. Don reported that during the preceding year building and garden lots had been surveyed at Gilton and Sompondo's; titles had been received for lands at Zibi's, Zali's, Regu, and Hlam-biso's, and for the two cemetery lots at Macfarlan; and titles were in process of preparation for Building Lot 10 Macfarlan, and Garden Lot 174 H² Kwezana.

A list was read which had been prepared by Mr. Erskine of building and garden lots at the Transkei Mission stations claimed on behalf of the Mission. The list enumerated the reasons on which these claims are based, the written documents which can be produced in support of these claims, where these documents are kept, and, in the case of verbal promises, the record of these where such exists.

The Synod adopted the report and thanked the Conveners. They emphasised the necessity of procuring, wherever possible, a written record of the lands claimed for the Church, and directed that the original records in all cases be forwarded for safe keeping to Mr. Don, the custodian of the Synod's titles.

The Synod reminded Chairmen of Deacons' Courts that in applying for titles for lands, they should do so on the authority of the Trustees.

The report on Temperance was given in by Mr. Moir.

**34. Congre-
gational
Records.**

**35. Lands
and Titles.**

**36. Temper-
ance.**



The Synod, in adopting the report and thanking the Convener, expressed itself satisfied that the subject of Temperance is evidently well attended to in all the congregations. It urged unceasing diligence in the work, and requested Missionaries to keep regular notes from time to time of incidents or suggestions that may occur in the course of the year. It also instructed the Moderator to memorialize the South African Governments in the name of the Synod and Mission in favour of the movement to bring the drink traffic under the direct control and directions of the various Governments.

Read minute No 74 of 22nd January, 1901, of the Foreign Mission Committee, which, after quoting a letter from Rev. R. B. Douglas urging the Committee to send a European Missionary to the natives in Johannesburg, proceeds as follows:—

37. Johan-
nesburg.

“The Foreign Mission Committee are impressed with the importance of the question raised by Rev. Robert B. Douglas from the purely native point of view. The Committee has no funds wherewith to send a Scottish Missionary to Johannesburg, their proper fields lying in Cape Colony and Natal. They recommend Mr. Douglas to lay his proposal before the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of South Africa. They suggest that this Church's Synod of Kaffraria should communicate with our Mission Council at Natal as to the whole question of native members of our Church who migrate to the labour centres and districts, especially Johannesburg. They resolve to send a copy of the minute and the above letter to the Natal Mission Council.”

The Synod agreed that Mr. Mbali should proceed to Johannesburg to resume the work there as soon as permission can be secured for him to travel.

The following Committees were appointed for 1901-1902:—

38. Commit-
tees.

Business Committee—The Clerks of Synod and of Presbyteries, with the Moderator of Synod as Convener.

On Extension of Mission—Messrs. Richard Ross, W. Stuart, and D. L. Erskine,

On Theological Students—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont, and B. J. Ross (Convener).

On Temperance—Messrs. Moir and Stormont.

On Sabbath Schools—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin, and Matheson (Convener).



On Religion and Morals—Messrs. B. J. Ross, Stuart, and Moir.

On Finance—Messrs. J. D. Don (Treasurer), Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont, and Lennox (Convener).

On Education—Mr. Gavin.

On Statistics—Mr. J. Lennox.

On Evangelists—Messrs. Stuart and Young.

On Lands and Titles—Messrs. Don and Erskine.

On Hymn Book—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross, and Matheson (Convener).

On Kaffir Literature—Mr. B. J. Ross.

On Translation of Minutes—Messrs. Mbali and Makiwane.

**39. Appoint-
ments.**

The Synod proceeded to consider the appointments for the ensuing year.

Adjourned with prayer, till 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

Tuesday, 23rd July, 1901, 2.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

**40. Appoint-
ments
(continued).**

The following appointments were made:—

- Rev. Y. Mbali to Johannesburg.
- „ N. Matshikwe to Kidston.
- „ C. J. Dambuza to Pirie.
- „ P. Matshikwe to Port Elizabeth.
- „ H. Mama to Lovedale.

It was agreed that the Presbytery of Kaffraria be given Synodical powers with regard to the appointment at Pirie.

**41. South
African
Presbyterian
Church.**

Messrs. Don and Matheson were appointed delegates to the Assembly of the South African Presbyterian Church should it meet during the ensuing year.



It having been brought to the notice of the Synod that the British and Foreign Bible Society are said to have resolved to support the re-issue of a revised edition of Appleyard's Kaffir Bible, it was agreed to approach the British and Foreign Bible Society and represent the undesirability of having two versions in use, and to express the hope that they will not countenance the re-issue of Appleyard's version even in a revised form, but that they will reserve their support for the new revised version on which so much labour has been expended for many years by scholars representing all the Churches.

42. Kaffir Bible.

After confirming the minutes of the present meeting, the Synod adjourned to meet at 7.30 p.m. on the third Wednesday of July, 1902, at King William's Town.

Closed with the benediction.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON, *Moderator*.

(„) J. LENNOX, *Acting Clerk of Synod*.



REPORT ON EDUCATION.

I.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOOLS. | | | TEACHERS. | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|--------------------|--------------------|----------|------------|--------|---------|---------|----------------|---------|
| | Number of Schools. | Govern-ment Aided. | Private. | Euro-pean. | | NATIVE. | | Native. Certd. | |
| | | | | Male | Female | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. |
| Lovedale Institution | 6 | 6 | — | 14 | 5 | 2 | 4 | 1 | 3 |
| Lovedale Mission... .. | 4 | 4 | — | — | — | 2 | 5 | 1 | — |
| Macfarlan | 7 | 6 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 6 | 4 | 2 |
| Burnshill | 16 | 13 | 3 | — | 2 | 10 | 14 | 4 | 2 |
| Pirie | 9 | 9 | — | — | 3 | 6 | 10 | 2 | 2 |
| *Johannesburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg | 6 | — | 6 | — | — | 6 | — | — | — |
| Port Elizabeth | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | — | — |
| Blythswood... .. | 3 | 3 | — | 3 | 4 | 3 | 2 | 3 | 2 |
| Cunningham | 17 | 15 | 2 | — | — | 16 | 18 | 5 | 5 |
| Main | 12 | 10 | 2 | — | — | 11 | 6 | 3 | 1 |
| Kidston | 8 | 6 | 2 | — | — | 7 | 7 | 1 | — |
| Duff | 10 | 7 | 3 | — | — | 7 | 6 | 1 | — |
| Somerville | 13 | 12 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 9 | 2 | — |
| Ross | 7 | 5 | 2 | — | — | 4 | 5 | 2 | — |
| Rainy | 10 | 3 | 7 | — | — | 7 | 4 | 1 | — |
| TOTAL | 129 | 99 | 30 | 17 | 14 | 94 | 96 | 30 | 17 |

* No Report.

II.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOLARS. | | | | | | | | | Industrial Pupils. | |
|-----------------------------|---------------------|-------------------|------------|------------------------|-----|------|-----|------|------------|--------------------|---------|
| | Number on the Roll. | Number Inspected. | Above Std. | Results at Inspection. | | | | | Below Std. | Male. | Female. |
| | | | | V. | IV. | III. | II. | I. | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 660 | 625 | 150 | 122 | 161 | 81 | 41 | 27 | 43 | 70 | 48 |
| Lovedale Mission | 186 | 158 | — | — | 8 | 18 | 19 | 32 | 81 | — | — |
| Macfarlan | 557 | 410 | — | — | 16 | 36 | 52 | 68 | 237 | — | — |
| Burnshill | 1093 | 828 | — | — | 40 | 83 | 128 | 148 | 329 | — | — |
| Pirie | 676 | 524 | — | — | 3 | 31 | 64 | 100 | 111 | 215 | 7 |
| *Johannesburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg | 246 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Port Elizabeth | 40 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Blythswood | 327 | 310 | 63 | 80 | 50 | 40 | 30 | 30 | 20 | 12 | 16 |
| Cunningham | 1277 | 1109 | — | — | 61 | 135 | 206 | 230 | 400 | — | — |
| Main | 513 | 422 | — | — | 8 | 37 | 55 | 72 | 250 | — | — |
| Kidston | 421 | 404 | — | — | 20 | 36 | 60 | 108 | 180 | — | — |
| Duff | 395 | 300 | — | — | 10 | 20 | 50 | 60 | 160 | — | — |
| Somerville | 590 | 430 | — | — | 10 | 29 | 60 | 68 | 202 | — | — |
| Ross | 240 | 186 | — | — | 8 | 17 | 23 | 39 | 99 | — | — |
| Rainy | 394 | 189 | — | — | 6 | 22 | 17 | 47 | 97 | — | — |
| TOTAL | 7485 | 5895 | 213 | 205 | 429 | 618 | 841 | 1040 | 2313 | 82 | 71 |

*No Report.

WM. GAVIN, Convener.



SYNOD FUNDS. MINISTERS' FUND.

| NAME OF STATION. | 1900. | | 1901. | | Total |
|-----------------------|-----------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------|-----------------|
| | 3rd Quarter | 4th Quarter | 1st Quarter | 2nd Quarter | |
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| Lovedale | 9 6 1 | 8 7 9 | 13 2 1 | 11 6 1 | 42 2 2 |
| Macfarlan... .. | 4 3 4 | 8 11 6 | 10 0 5 | 12 0 3 | 34 15 3 |
| Burnshill | 33 14 7 | 8 16 10 | 10 16 1 | 52 15 10 | 106 3 5 |
| Pirie | 15 6 10 | 10 8 4 | 14 8 4 | 23 2 3 | 63 5 3 |
| Cunningham | 27 19 9 | 40 11 3 | 39 4 0 | 77 10 5 | 185 5 6 |
| Main | 12 15 9 | 30 14 9 | 12 15 9 | 23 0 0 | 79 6 6 |
| Duff | 4 6 1 | 6 3 6 | 6 3 9 | 5 12 1 | 22 5 1 |
| Somerville... .. | 17 12 1 | 31 11 1 | 9 13 2 | 14 18 9 | 73 15 1 |
| Ross | 3 6 8 | 6 16 8 | 3 10 10 | 8 2 6 | 21 16 2 |
| Kidston | 5 0 7 | 9 1 10 | 7 15 5 | 8 15 2 | 30 13 4 |
| Rainy | — | 13 1 6 | — | 6 12 1 | 19 13 1 |
| Port Elizabeth | — | 4 15 5 | 3 13 1 | 4 7 5 | 12 15 1 |
| East London | — | — | 0 12 6 | 0 6 8 | 0 19 4 |
| Total ... | 133 11 9 | 179 0 5 | 131 15 5 | 248 9 6 | 692 17 1 |

MISSION FUND.

| | 1900. | | 1901. | | Total |
|----------------------|----------------|---------------|---------------|----------------|----------------|
| | 3rd Quarter | 4th Quarter | 1st Quarter | 2nd Quarter | |
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| Lovedale | 1 17 2 | 1 13 6 | 2 12 5 | 2 5 2 | 8 8 5 |
| Macfarlan | 0 16 8 | 1 14 3 | 2 0 1 | 2 8 0 | 6 19 2 |
| Burnshill | 6 14 11 | 1 13 5 | 2 3 2 | 10 11 2 | 21 2 2 |
| Pirie | 3 1 4 | 2 1 8 | 2 17 8 | 4 12 6 | 12 13 1 |
| Cunningham | 5 12 0 | 8 2 3 | 7 16 10 | 15 10 1 | 37 1 1 |
| Main | 2 11 0 | 8 0 0 | 2 11 0 | 4 17 3 | 17 19 3 |
| Duff | 0 17 2 | 1 4 9 | 1 4 8 | 1 2 5 | 4 9 1 |
| Somerville | 3 10 5 | 6 6 2 | 1 18 7 | 2 19 9 | 14 14 3 |
| Ross | 0 13 4 | 1 3 4 | 0 14 2 | 1 12 6 | 4 3 6 |
| Kidston | 0 18 3 | 1 16 5 | 1 11 1 | 1 15 1 | 6 0 1 |
| Rainy | — | 2 12 3 | — | 1 6 5 | 3 18 8 |
| Port Elizabeth... .. | — | 0 19 1 | 0 14 7 | 0 17 6 | 2 11 1 |
| East London | — | — | 0 2 6 | 0 1 4 | 0 3 1 |
| Total ... | 26 12 3 | 37 7 1 | 26 6 9 | 49 19 2 | 140 5 1 |



FINANCIAL STATEMENT.

I.—MINISTERS' FUND.

| INCOME. | | EXPENDITURE. | |
|--------------------------------------|------------|--|------------|
| <i>Congregational Contributions—</i> | | | |
| Third quarter, 1900, ... | £133 11 9 | Deficit at 30th June, 1900 (after settling arrears), | £54 1 10 |
| Fourth quarter, 1900, ... | 179 0 5 | <i>Salaries to 30th June, 1901—</i> | |
| First quarter, 1901, ... | 131 15 5 | Rev. E. Makiwane (general), ... | £60 0 0 |
| Second quarter, 1901, ... | 248 9 6 | " " (local), ... | 34 15 6 |
| | £692 17 1 | " V. Mbali, ... | 80 0 0 |
| | | " W. Mpamba, ... | 80 0 0 |
| | | " P. Matshikwe, ... | 80 0 0 |
| | | " N. Matshikwe, ... | 80 0 0 |
| | | " C. J. Dambuza, .. | 80 0 0 |
| | | " D. A. M'Donald, .. | 20 0 0 |
| | | " H. Mama, ... | 80 0 0 |
| | | Rev. V. Mbali (part Johannesburg expenses), ... | 594 15 6 |
| | | " P. Matshikwe (grant for rent), ... | 3 10 0 |
| | | " C. J. Dambuza (huts), ... | 13 10 0 |
| | | " C. J. Dambuza (travelling expenses), ... | 4 2 0 |
| | | Printing, ... | 14 5 0 |
| | | Lands and Titles— | 20 0 0 |
| | | Macfarlan Cemetery titles, ... | £5 19 6 |
| | | Macfarlan Building Lot 10, ... | 6 12 0 |
| | | Kwezana Garden Lot 174 H ^s , ... | 41 10 7 |
| | | Zibi's, Zali's, and Regu titles, ... | 6 15 6 |
| | | Mhlambiso's titles, ... | 21 9 3 |
| | | Idutywa Residency lands, ... | 82 6 10 |
| | | Bank charges, ... | 1 3 6 |
| | | Credit balance ... | 345 2 8 |
| | £1132 17 4 | | £1132 17 4 |


II.—MISSION FUND.

| INCOME. | | EXPENDITURE. |
|--|----------|---|
| Balance due to the Fund, 30th June, 1900. ... | £30 8 0 | |
| <i>Congregational Contributions—</i> | | |
| Third quarter, 1900, ... | £26 12 3 | Duff, ... |
| Fourth quarter, 1900, ... | 37 7 1 | Kidston, ... |
| First quarter, 1901, ... | 26 6 9 | Ross, ... |
| Second quarter, 1901, ... | 49 19 2 | Somerville, ... |
| | 140 5 3 | Rainy, ... |
| | | Ugie, ... |
| <i>Donations—</i> | | |
| Lovedale Institution (for Zoutpansberg), ... | £3 15 0 | Ugie Mission (from Lovedale Institution), ... |
| Mrs. Louden, Hamilton (for Zoutpansberg), ... | 2 0 0 | |
| Lovedale Institution (for Ugie), ... | 4 5 0 | |
| St. Andrew's Missionary Association, Revs. B. J. Ross, J. D. Don and others (for Ugie Evangelist), ... | 30 0 0 | |
| | 40 0 0 | |
| | | £193 0 0 |
| | | Credit Balance, ... |
| | | 13 8 3 |
| | | £210 13 3 |



INDEX TO THE MINUTES OF THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA FROM 1894 TO 1901.

—

 *The first number refers to the Minute, the second to the Year.*

—

- Absentees—11, '94; 3, '96; 4, '97; 8, '98; 9, '99; 10, '00; 10, '01;
 Acting Clerk, Appointment of—2, '01;
 Act of General Assembly anent Representation of Mission
 Councils—14, 15, 16, 18, 19, '01;
 Appointments—31, '00; 39, '00; 39, 40, '01;
 Associates—5, '94; 19, '94; 4, '95; 30, '96;
 Beach Church, East London—36, '94;
 Beach Hotel, Invitation to—5, '95;
 Blythswood, Re-organisation of—24, '00;
 " Meeting at—4, '00;
 Business Committee—6, '98; 3, '01; 4, '01;
 Cape Town, Work at—25, '96; 30, '97;
 Church Funds—38, '99; 14, '00;
 Clerk, Election of—4, '94; 5, '98;
 Clerk's Fees—41, '94; 30, '95; 32, '96;
 Committees of Synod—40, '99; 35, '00; 38, '01;
 Congregational Records—34, '01;
 Conference on Marriage—45, '99;
 Conference on Prayer—6, '94; 39, '96; 7, '98; 8, 26, '99; 9, '00;
 12, 24, '01;
 Council, Presbyterian—10, '94; 36, '95;
 Dambuza, Mr.—6, '96; 17, '98; 35, '98;
 Death of Mrs. Mavor, of Woodstock—41, '97;
 " Mr. MacPherson, of Port Elizabeth—41, '97;
 " Mrs. Dambuza, in Rhodesia—41, '97;
 " Mrs. Don, in King William's Town—41, '97;
 " Mr. Andrew Smith—21, '98;
 " Dr. Ross, of Pirie—23, '98;
 Delegates, Expenses of—20, '96;



- Delegates from Congregational Union, Proposed—36, '97;
 Deputies on behalf of Synod Funds—23, '01;
 Duff, An Evangelist for—25, '94;
 Dutch Application to Presbytery—12, '96;
 Dutch Reformed Synod—39, '94; 27, '95;
 East London, Beach Church—36, '94;
 East London, Services at—13, '00;
 Education—17, '95; 24, '95; 22, '96; 23, '97; 16, '98; 25, '99;
 34, '00; 33, '01;
 Evangelists, Report on—13, '94; 15, '94; 19, '95; 21, '96; 28, '97;
 14, '98; 28, '99; 25, '00; 25, '01;
 Evangelistic Delegates—37, '99;
 Extension of Missions—27, '94; 21, '95; 18, '96; 17, '97; 27, '98;
 20, '99; 20, '00; 21, '00; 22, '01;
 Expenses—33, '99; 12, '00;
 Finances, Congregational—29, '00;
 Financial Report—19, '98; 25, '98; 7, 31, '99; 28, '00; 28, '01;
 Financial Statement—41, '99; 28, '00;
 Fort Beaufort, New Church at—11, '95;
 Gilton—7, '94; 9, '95; 10, '95;
 Hymn-Book—35, '94; 28, '95; 27, '97; 18, '98; 19, '99; 16, '00;
 21, '01;
 Idutywa, Services for Europeans at—33, '94;
 Indwe—36, '99;
 Insurance—18, '00; 30, '00;
 Interpreters—6, '99; 8, '00; 7, '01;
 Johannesburg—14, '95; 34, '96; 7, '97; 8, '97; 9, '97; 10, '97;
 11, '97; 38, '97; 9, '98; 26, '98; 36, '98; 16, '99; 37, '01;
 Kaffir Bible—42, '01;
 Kaffir Studies—38, '94; 26, '95; 33, '96;
 Kaffir Literature—34, '99; 19, '00; 20, '01;
 Kidston Memorial Mission—18, 35, and 44, '99; 16, '01;
 Lands and Titles—22, '94; 20, '95; 31, '96; 39, '97; 15, '98; 12,
 '99; 15, '00; 35, '01;
 Language Grants—34, '97;
 Legislation—34, '95;
 Licenses—32, '00;
 Lovedale Native Congregation—39, '99;
 Loyal Address to H.M. the King—9, '01;
 Macdonald, Mr. D. A.—11, 21, 48, '99; 3, '00; 34, '00;
 Macfarlan Church, Rebuilding of—26, '94;



- Macfarlan, Report on—37, '94; 32, '99;
 Makeni, of Cunningham—32, '95; 37, '96;
 Matshikwe, Mr. Petwell—29, '97; 36, '98; 46, '99;
 Mathews, Dr., Letter from—40, '94;
 Minutes, Printing of the—30, '98;
 Missions, Extension of—27, '94. (See Extension.)
 Mission Councils—42, '99; 14, 16, 18, 19, '01;
 Moderator, Election of—3, '94; 3, '95; 4, '96; 5, '97; 4, '98; 5, '99; 7, '00; 6, '01;
 Moir, Mr., Letter from—20, '98;
 Mpamba, Mr.—43, '94; 22, '95; 11, '01; (See Zoutpansberg.)
 Mzimba, Mr., Tendered Resignation of—33, '98; 34, '98; 23, '99;
 2, '00; 17, '00;
 New Mission District—23, '95;
 Place of Meeting—50, '99;
 Pondoland—34, '94; 22, '95;
 Port Elizabeth, Congregation at—11, '96; 27, '99;
 Presbyterian Council—10, '94; 32, '94;
 Presbytery Records—31, '95; 29, '98; 10, 49, '99; 11, 23, '00;
 13, 30, '01;
 Printing of the Minutes, The—30, '98;
 Probationers, &c, Payment of—23, '95; 31, '99;
 Public Library of King William's Town—8, '94;
 Queen Victoria, Her Late Majesty,— 8, '01;
 Religion and Morals—18, '94; 21, '94; 45, '94; 7, '95; 37, '95;
 15, '96; 29, '96; 21, '97; 24, '98; 24, '99; 22, '00; 31, '01;
 Reports, Rule Concerning—16, '94;
 Resignation of Mr. Mzimba, Tendered—33, '98; 34, '98;
 Returns, Motion as to—36, '96;
 Roll—2, '94; 2, '95; 2, '96; 3, '97; 3, '98; 3' 4, '99; 5, '00; 5, '01;
 Ross Station, Evangelist for—14, '94; 24, '94;
 Sabbath Schools—23, '96; 24, '97; 25, '97; 13, '98; 47, '99;
 33, '00; 32, '01;
 Session Books, Examination of—33, '97;
 Smith, Mr. Andrew, Associated—19, '94;
 Smith, Mr. Andrew, Death of—21, '98;
 Smith Bursaries—22, '99;
 St. Andrew's Church, King William's Town—37, '98;
 S. A. Presbyterian Church—37, '98; 29, 30, '99; 36, '00; 41, '01;
 Statistics—42, '94; 35, '95; 24, '96; 26, '97; 28, '98; 15, '99;
 26, '00; 29, '01;



- Stewart, Dr.—17, '99 ;
 Students, Examination of—12, '95 ; 10, '98 ;
 Students, Payment of—31, '99 ;
 Survey—33, '95 ;
 Synod Meetings—6, '00 ;
 Teachers, Report on—28, '94 ; 30, '94 ;
 Temperance—17, '94 ; 38, '95 ; 13, '96 ; 16, '96 ; 28, '96 ; 19, '97 ;
 22, '98 ; 14, '99 ; 36, '01 ;
 Theological Students—31, '94 ; 16, '95 ; 18, '97 ; 20, '97 ; 10, '98 ;
 11, '99 ; 27, '01 ;
 Titles, Lands and—22, '94 ; 20, '95 ; 31, '96 ; 39, '97 ; 15, '98 ;
 12, '99 ; 15, '00 ;
 Treasurer's Report—23, '94 ; 18, '95 ; 14, '96 ; 22, '97 ;
 Tsewu's, Mr. Reports—20, '94 ; 7, '97 ; 12, '97. (See Johannes-
 bnrq.)
 Union of the Churches—10, '94 ; 32, '94 ; 40, '94 ; 36, '95 ; 7, '96 ;
 9, '96 ; 10, '96 ; 14, '97 ; 16, '97 ; 37, '98 ; 27, '00 ;
 Ugie, Evangelist to—37, '00 ;
 Zibi's Letter—12, '98 ;
 Zoutpansberg—29, '94 ; 15, '95 ; 19, '96 ; 15, '97 ; 11, '98 ; 13,
 '99 ; 26, '01 ;



United Free Church of Scotland.

IMICIMBI

YE

SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1901.



ISALATISO.

| | PAGES |
|-------------------------------|-------|
| ISINODI YASE KAFFRARIA | 3 |
| IKOMITI ZE SINODI | 4 |
| AMASIKO ENQUBO | 6 |
| IMICIMBI | 7 |
| APPENDICES: | |
| Ingxelo enge Mfundo | 31 |
| Amanani Emihlambini | 32 |
| Imali ze Sinodi | 33 |
| Ingxelo ye Mali | 34 |



ISINODI YASE KAFFRARIA

YOMNYAKA 1901.

*—

MODERATOR:

The Rev. J. D. Don, King William's Town.

UMGCINI NDYEBO.

The Rev. J. D. Don, King William's Town.

OSANDLA BE-SINODI.

The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Lovedale.

The Rev. J. Lennox, Lovedale, (*obambileyo.*)

I-PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA.

| | |
|-------------------------|------------------|
| Rev. Dr. James Stewart. | Rev. J. D. Don. |
| " W. Stuart.* | " E. Makiwane. |
| " D. D. Stormont.* | " J. Lennox. |
| " W. Mpamba. | " C. J. Dambuza. |
| " H. V. Taylor. | " P. Matshikwe. |
| " Nd. Matshikwe. | " T. Shearer. |
| Mr. Yengeni Goba. | Mr. Wm. Ntuli. |

* On furlough.

I-MODERATOR YE PRESBITERI, Rev. E. Makiwane.
 IZANDLA ZE PRESBITERI, Revs. J. D. Don no J. Lennox.

I-PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI.

| | |
|----------------------|---------------------|
| Rev. R. Ross. | Rev. W. J. B. Moir. |
| " D. D. Young. | " J. Thomson. |
| " D. L. Erskine. | " B. J. Ross. |
| " M. J. C. Matheson. | " W. Gavin. |
| | Rev. Y. Mbali. |
| Mr. P. Kakaza. | Mr. W. Mbewu. |
| " X. Sigode. | " P. Hermanus. |
| " I. Mbina. | " I. Moses. |

Mr. M. Zozo.

I-MODERATOR YE PRESBITERI, Rev. B. J. Ross.
 ISANDLA SE PRESBITERI, Rev. D. L. Erskine.

Umlingwa we Presbiteri yase Kaffraria:—

Rev. H. Mama, Lovedale.



IKOMITI ZE SINODI, 1901-1902.

- Ikomiti yamalungiselelo.* Izandla ze Sinodi, kwaneze Presbiteri ne Moderator ye Sinodi eyoba ngu Mququzeleli.
- Eyokunaba kwe Mishoni*—Messrs. Richard Ross, W. Stuart, no D. L. Erskine.
- Eyezityudeni Zobufundisi*—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont, no B. J. Ross (Umququzeleli).
- Engemicimbi yoselo*—Messrs. Moir no Stormont.
- Eyedikolo ze-Sabata*—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin, no Matheson (Umququzeleli).
- Eyezongulo nezimilo*—Messrs. B. J. Ross, Stuart, no Moir.
- Eyemali*—Messrs. J. D. Don (Mgcini-ndyabo), Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont, no Lennox (Umququzeleli).
- Eyemfundo*—Mr. Gavin.
- Eyamanani*—Mr. Lennox.
- Eyabavangeli*—Messrs. Stuart no Young.
- Eyemihlaba ne Taitile*—Messrs. Don no Erskine.
- Eyamaculo*—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross, no Matheson (Umququzeleli).
- Eyencwadi Zesizosa*—Mr. B. J. Ross.
- Eyeminute Zesizosa*—Messrs. Mbali no Makiwane.



UMTETO WE NGQUNGQUTELA OMISELA ISINODI.

Umteto 9, 1893.

I-Ngqungqutela iyavana nokuba icandwe kubini I-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ibe Presbiteri mbini, eye Node neye Sude, ize zibe negunya lokudibana kanye ngonyaka zibe yi Sinodi, ize kodwa londawo ingawacukumisi nganto amagunya obusinodi be Komiti ye Foreign Missions; imisele ukuba umteto wale Ngqungqutela omiselayo ulungiswe utunyelwe kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ukuze iwuqonde: Ingqungqutela inika igunya kwintlanganiso Yabapatiswa (Commission) ukuze xa yanelisiweyo iwuqinisele lomteto ngexesha lokudibana kwayo.



AMASIKO ENQUBO.

—*—

Iminute 12 ye 1894.

Kutetwe ngohlobo ekufanel' ukuqutywa ngalo ingxoxo. Kuvunyelenwe ukuba uti wakuba ungenisiwe umcimbi wonke ubani ake akululeke ukuba alenze izwi alibonayo, kube njengokungati i-Sinodi iyikomiti. Kuya kuti emva koko avele nezwi ati umntu malibe sisigqibo; ongaliboniyo elo avele naliqondayo njengendlela yokukunjelwa kwenteto. I-Moderator, yiyo eyoqonda ukuba ngoku ingxoxo ikolisile.

Iminute 16 ye 1894.

Kuxoxwe ngendawo yokuba xa abaququzeleli bekomiti bengababini, woti elowo angenise eyake yedwa na ingxelo.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba kubalwe ukuti i-Sinodi ilindele ingxelo enye, eyokuvelela indawo abebenazo bobabini abaququzeleli.

Iminute 14 ye 1896.

Abagcini-mali bemihlambi bayalezwa ukuba imali eziya kungcini-mali we Sinodi bazitumele ikwata zonke, nokuba bazikaulezise yakuba ikwata ipelile.

Iminute 32 ye 1897.

I-Sinodi imisela ukuba yoti iyileyo i-Presbiteri ibe nelungu elikangela imicimbi yemali ezitunyelwa kwi Sinodi, lize elolungu liman' ukubika ngekwata, kwi Presbiteri yalo, ukuba kuqubeka njanina.

Iminute 33 ye 1897.

I-Sinodi iyaleza ukuba i-Presbiteri zingaposwa maxesha ukukangela incwadi zemicimbi ye Seshoni neyamadikoni.

Iminute 30 ye 1898.

I-Sinodi iyalela u-Sandla ukuze akangelele ukuba Iminute ze Sinodi zishicilelwe iminyaka ngeminyaka ngesingesi nesixosa, zitunyelwe kubapati msebenzi bemihlambi ngemihlambi.



IMICIMBI

YE

SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA

YE

UNITED FREE CHURCH YASE SCOTLAND.

—:O:—

Intlanganiso ye-Sinodi e-Qonce,

ngomhla 17 July, 1901.

E-Qonce ngomhla we 17 ka July, 1901, intlanganiso ye Sinodi yase Kaffraria idebene yavulwa yi-Moderator u-Rev. W. J. B. Moir ngokufundwa kwe Zibalo nomtandazo.

Abayintlanganiso:—Revds. W. J. B. Moir, Dr. Stewart, J. D. Don, E. Makiwane, J. Lennox, B. J. Ross, W. Mpamba, M. J. C. Matheson, W. Gavin, Y. Mbali, Ndongo Matshikwe, no H. V. Taylor-*Abafundisi*; Messrs. Y. Goba, W. Ntuli, P. Kakaza, J. Mbina no P. Hermanus-*Abadala*.

U-Rev. J. Lennox, umiselwe ukuba abambe indawo kusakumka u-Rev. D. D. Stormont, ongekoyo.

U-Rev. M. J. C. Matheson, umiselwe ukuba abe lilungu lekomiti yokuqutywa kwemicimbi esikundleni sika Mr. Erskine, ongekoyo entlanganisweni.

Isinodi ivumelene ukuba endaweni yenkonzo yokuqalisa imicimbi eya iqutywe ye-Moderator mase kusiyiwa kwinkonzo zentshumayelo ezidibanise amahlelo ngamahlelo eziza kuhanjiswa ngu Rev. D. Russell kuletyalike kutiwa yi-St. Andrew's. Kumiselwe ukuze kubuye kudityanwe ngomhla we 18 ka July ngexa 10.30. a.m. Kwavalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Sd) WM. J. B. MOIR

Moderator.

2. Ukumise-
lwa ko Sandla
obambileyo.

3. Ikomiti
yamalungise-
lelo.



Ngolwe-Sine, July, 18, 1901, 10.30 a.m.

Kudityenwe ngokomiselo.

Intlanganiso ivulwe ngomtaandazo.

U-Dr. Stewart, Messrs. P. Kakaza, P. Hermanus, no
W. Ntuli, babeko—batabata izihlalo zabo.

Iminite zentlanganiso engapambili zifundiwe zaqinise-
lwa.

4. Ingxelo ye
Komiti yama-
lungiselelo.

Ifundiwe ingxelo yekomiti yokuqutywa kwemicimbi ya-
mkelwa.

5. Amagama
e Sinodi.

Umqulu wesinodi kufumaneka ukuba uloluhlobo.

UMQULU WE PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA.

Abafundisi.

- Rev. Dr. STEWART, Lovedale.
 „ J. D. DON (*Moderator*), King William's Town.
 „ W. STUART, Burnshill (*on furlough*).
 „ E. MAKIWANE, Macfarlan.
 „ D. D. STORMONT, Lovedale (*on furlough*).
 „ J. LENNOX (*Clerk*), Lovedale.
 „ W. MPAMBA, Zoutpansberg.
 „ C. J. DAMBUZA, Burnshill.
 „ P. MATSHIKWE, Port Elizabeth.
 „ H. V. TAYLOR, Lovedale.
 „ NDONGO MATSHIKWE, Pirie.
 „ T. SHEARER, Burnshill.

Abadala.

- Mr. YENGENI GOBA, Burnshill.
 Mr. WM. NTULI, Pirie.

UMQULU WE PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI.

Abafundisi.

- Rev. R. ROSS, Cunningham (*emeritus*).
 „ W. J. B. MOIR, Blythswood.
 „ D. D. YOUNG, Main.



- „ D. L. ERSKINE (*Clerk*), Somerville.
 „ J. THOMSON, Idutywa.
 „ B. J. ROSS (*Moderator*), Cunningham.
 „ M. J. C. MATHESON, Ross.
 „ WM. GAVIN, Rainy.
 „ Y. MBALI, Kidston.

Abadala.

- Mr. P. KAKAZA, Main,
 „ J. MBINA, Somerville.
 „ J. MOSES, Idutywa.
 „ MXITWA ZOZO, Cunningham.
 „ W. MBEWU, Ross.
 „ X. SIGODE, Rainy.
 „ P. HERMANUS, Kidston.

U-Rev. M. J. C. Matheson, uvelise ukuba I-Moderator yalonyaka ungenayo mayibe ngu Rev. J. D. Don; olizwi lamkelwa ngabo bonke. 6. Ukunyulwa kwe Moderator.

O-Messrs. B. J. Ross, Ndongo Matshikwe, no H. Mama, bamiselwe ukuba babe ngabakumsheli bokunceda abazalwana abangasiva kakuhle Isingesi. 7. Ukumiselwa kwabakumsheli.

O-Messrs H. V. Taylor no M. J. C. Matheson bamiselwe ukwenzela amapepa indaba.

U-Mr. J. Lennox uvakalise ukuba ukububa kwe Kumkanikazi, yena Mr. Lennox no Mr. Stormont batumele olucingo ku Mhlekaazi u-Sir Alfred Milner:— 8. Ukumkanikazi odlulileyo u Victoria.

“Egameni le Sinodi ne Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ye United Free Church yase Scotland, singa singavakalisa ngentobeko kuwe Mhlekaazi ubunzulu bosizi esinalo ngokububa ko Kumkanikazi. Ukumkanikazi ubezifumanele ukutenjwa nokutandwa okunzulu ngabantu abantsundu esisebenza pakati kwabo, ukububa kwake kuyabalilisa ngokneukumisa intliziyo.”



Kubuye lempendulo :—

“ *Government House, Cape Town,*

“ *February 1st, 1901.*

“ Iruluneli noyena Mongameli ufumene unteto kwi Sandla se-Komkulu esikangele Ikoloni, ukuba nivakalise-lwe umbulelo wo-Mhlekezazi u-Kumkani kwi Sinodi ne Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ye United Free Church yase Scotland, ngelizwi labo lokuvelana naye no Sapo lwase Butshaweni ngale lahlekelo yalo ingaka.

“ Umhlekezazi, u-Kumkani, ucukunyisiwe yimiqondiso eminizi yokumtanda nokubambelela embusweni wake ayifumene e-Koloni nakwezinye indawo ezise South Africa.”

Isinod ivumelene ngentliziyo eshushu nendawo eyenziwayo.

Kuvunyelwene ukuze ikomiti yokuqutywa kwemicimbi iti ngexesha lokubikwa ku-Kumkani isitsaba itumele ku Mhlekezazi u-Kumkani u-Edward VII inteto yokubambelela kwi Sinod embusweni wake.

9. Inteto yentobeko ku Mhlekezazi u-Kumkani.

10. Amalungu angekoyo.

Lamalungu atumele inteto zokuzingxengxehla ngokungafikeleli entlanganisweni: o-Messrs D. L. Erskine, T. Shearer, J. Thomson, D. D. Young, no M. Zozo.

11. Rev. W. Mpamba.

Imoderator itete ngendawo ka Mr. Mpamba wase Soutini opakati kwetu namhlanje, ubuko bake kungokupendulwa kwemitandazo emininzi ebisenziwa ngaye, wazeke walondolozwa kwingozi nezihlegu zemfazwe abepakati kwazo e-Transvaal ese-Node; ubede wagqiba unyaka engenaqinga lokuvakalisa kwizihlobo zake nalapo akona, ke namhla zibuye zamnikwa.

12. Intlanganisano yokutandaza.

Intlangano engonqulo kumiselwe ukuze ibe ngomgqibelo ngomhla we 20, ngelixa 10 a.m. nokuba ize Imoderator yenze amalungiselelo.



O-Messrs W. J. B. Moir no M. J. C. Matheson bamiselwe 13. Inewadi yemicimbi ye Presbiteri yase
 ukuze bakangele incwadi yemicimbi ye Presbiteri yase
 Kaffraria bezise ingxelo ngayo; baze o-Messrs J. D. Don
 no H. V. Taylor bakangele inewadi yemicimbi ye Presbi-
 teri yase Transkei.

Usandla ufunde lencwadi evela kwi Komiti ya Pesheya 14. Umteto
 ye Mishoni:— we Ngqungqu-
 tela ngezitu-
 nya ezivela
 ema Bungeni
 e Mishoni kwi
 Ngqungqu-
 tela.

“Edinburgh, May 31, 1901.

“Ngolu suku idibene Ikomiti ye United Free Church
 yase Scotland ye Mishoni ezikwamanye amazwe yami-
 selwa ngomtandazo:—

(*Inter alia*)

“Kungeniswe lomiselo we Ngqungqutela ongama
 Bunga E-Mishoni, obungeniswe yi Komiti Yomanyano.

“Ingqungqutela iyalela ukuba ibe ngulo umiselo ongo-
 kumekwa kwa Mabunga E-Mishoni kwi Ngqungqutela:—

“Ingqungqutela iyamisela iyalela:—

“Ukuba kwi Mishoni zonke ngazinye kuyakubako
 Ibunga le Mishoni ukuba belingahleli seliko kakade.

“Ukuba aya kuba ngala amalungu alo Ibunga le
 Mishoni.

“(1) Bonke abafundisi abakulo Mishoni, abavela
 pesheya, ababekwe izandla nabangamagqira.

“(2) Umfundisi womhlambi omhlope okulomida abe
 nomdala omnye omele umhlambi lowo.

“(3) Nabazizihlobo ze Mishoni abasemideni yayo
 abaya kuveliswa li Bunga le Mishoni baze bavunywe
 yikomiti ya Pesheya ye Mishoni ezikwamanye amazwe.

“Ukuba amalungu Ebunga kwimishoni ngazinye, ayebe-
 kwe izandla ngohlobo lokumisela kwa Pesheya anikwe ama-
 gunya azeleyo e-Presbiteri ukuba aqube ezindawo:—(a)
 Ukuvelela bonke abatunywa be Mishoni abatunyelwe



Pesheya ; (b) Ukunyula abameli abaya kumela lo Mishoni kwi Ngqungqutela ye United Free Church ; (c) Amagunya okungenisa umcimbi kwi Ngqungqutela ; (d) Ukuba abafundisi ne Kirk-Seshoni zabamhlope zibe pantsi kwabo, nokuba abafundisi nabadala balomabandla babe nokunyulelwa ukuba ngabameli kwi Ngqungqutela ; (e) Ukuba baqube imicimbi yobu Presbiteri abangati bayipatiswe yi Ngqungqutela kumaxesha ngamaxesha.

“ Ukuba obenayo kwi Bunga le Mishoni woti kwindawo yokuqala abenele kwi Komiti ye Mishoni ezikwamanye amazwe, ukuze xa angahlutanga kuyo abenele kwi Ngqungqutela ; ngapandle kwaxa ilityala elingesimilo selungu le Bunga elibekwe izandla, obewa ngetyala elinjalo woti ukusuka e-Bungeni ase esingisa kwi Ngqungqutela.

“ Ukuba amalungu e-Bunga abekwe izandla aloluhlobo selutetiwe ayakuba negunya lokunyula kubantu abakwamngamalungu Ebunga, abasukuba besahambele ekayangokwesiko abanalo lokupumla, nokuba-na abobantu bangabafundisi nokuba bangabadala banyulelwe ukumela Ibunga ezintlanganisweni zengqungqutela aze umntu anyulelwe Ingqungqutela ibenye eloxa asekaya. Inani labadala eliya kunyulwa ngonyaka lolingana nelabafundisi. Abafundisi abangabambi abasahambeleyo bangako entlanganisweni zengqungqutela babe ngamalungu anokuxela indaba kodwa bangabi nakuvota.

“ Ukuba ngamanye amatuba ummiselo namagunya e-Presbiteri kwindawo ezikuzo abe njengoko ebenjalo kakade ; ukuze indawo ze Mishoni ngazineye zinan' ukukangelwa kumaxesha ezayo ukuba zingatiwa nina.

“ Imiteto engapambili engokutunyelwa kwabameli be Presbiteri ezikwamanye amazwe kwi Ngqungqutela namhla iyacitwa.’

“ Itatyatelwe emicimbini ngu

“ G. SMITH, Sec.”



Isinodi ibe nexesha elide izicedulula ngazinye inteto zalommiselo, izitelekisa nesimo sezinto zale Mishoni yase South Africa.

Kumiselwe ukuze kubuye kudityanwe ngo 3. p.m.; kwavalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Sd.) JOHN D. DON,

Moderator.

Olwe Sine, July 18, 1901, 3 p.m.

Kudityenwe ngokommiselo.

Intlanganiso ivulwe ngomtandazo.

Iminute zentlangano engapambile zifundwe zaqiniselwa.

Isinodi ibuyele kwakumcimbini ongo Mmiselo woku-
melwa kwamabunga e-Mishoni kwi Ngqungqutela.

15. Umteto ngezitunywa ezivela ema Bungeni e Mishoni (osaqutywa).

Kumiselwe ukuze kubuye kudityanwe ngo 8 p.m.; kwavalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Sd.) JOHN D. DON,

Moderator.

Olwe Sine, July 18, 1901, 8 p.m.

Kudityenwe ngokommiselo.

Intlanganiso ivulwe ngomtandazo.

Iminute zentlangano engapambili zifundiwe zaqiniselwa.

Isinodi ibuye yangena ekucedululeni ummiselo ongo
kumelwa kwamabunga e-Mishoni kwi Ngqungqutela.

16. Umteto wezitunywa ezivela ema Bungeni e Mishoni (osaqutywa).

U-Rev. B. J. Ross uvelise ukuti xa sekugqityelwa yena uyakuti makuqunjelwe ngoluhlobo:—

Ukuba Isinodi imise ikomiti enikwa amagunya, ukuba ilungiselele intlanganiso ekungati kuyo kudityanwe nabafundisi abalunge kwelihlelo bekusitiwa yi-United Presbyterian, benze amalungiselelo okumisa Ibunga le Mishoni kuziswe ingxelo kwintlanganiso ye Sinodi.

U-Dr. Stewart uvelise ukuti makubeko amazwi okuhlakulela izigqibo ze Sinodi eziya kwenziwa xa seku-



qakunjelwa Ummiselo we Ngqungqutela, nokuba Isinodi ivakalise Pesheya ukuba Isinodi le iyalamkela izakuliquba ngokukolekileyo icebo ojonge kulo lommisselo.

I-Presbiteri yase Transkei inikwe invumelo yokuba ingake idibane ngomhla 19 July, ngelixa 10. a.m.

Kumiselwe ukuze kudityanwe kwakona ngomhla 19, ngelixa 10.30. a.m.; kwavalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Sd.) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

Olwe Sihlanu, July 19, 1901, 10.30 a.m.

Kudityenwe ngokommiselo.

Intlanganiso ivulwe ngomtandazo.

Iminute zentlangano engapambili zifundiwe zaqiniselwa. U-Mr. Gavin no Mr. Mbali babeko batabata izihlalo zabo.

17. Ibandla
lase Tora.

Kufundwe incwadi enamagama amane amalungu omhlabi wase Kidston ekalazela inqubo ka Rev. Y. Mbali ongumfundisi kona, ukuba unemicimbi angayiqubanga kakuhle.

Isinodi ivumelene ukuba ababali abo ibaxelele ukuti isikalazo sabo mabasitumele kuqala kwi Presbiteri yase Transkei.

18. Umteto
wezitunywa
ezivela ema
Bungeni e
Mishoni (osa-
gutywa).

Isinodi ibuye yaquba umcimbi wokumelwa kwama Bunge eMishoni kwingqungqutela.

Kufundwe incwadi ngomcimbi ebivela ku Mr. D. Doig Young.

U-Dr. Stewart uvelise ukuba kwenziwe isigqibo esibumba ezingxoze soloko zisenziwa, sezi situnyelwe kunye namazwi okusihlakulela aloluhlobo abeke waluvelisa (Minute ye 16) situnyelelwe Pesheya kwi komiti ye Mishoni Ezikwamanye amazwe.

Lendawo isekelwe ngu Rev. W. J. B. Moir.



U-Mr. Ross uvelise yena ukuti kanye ngekusenziwanje :—
Isinodi imisele Ikomiti eyinika amagunya ukuba ilungi-
selela intlanganiso eyakuba kunye nabafundisi behlelo
ebekusitiwa yi United Presbyterian, ukuba kungenwe ku-
mangalela okwenza ibunga le Mishoni, kuze kuvakaliswe
kwiutlanganiso ye Sinodi eyakubizelwa lemicimbi.

Lendlela yamva isekelwe ngu Mr. Matheson.

Kute kwakuvotwa yatshona le yamva indlela. Kubuzwe
ke ngebivakaliswe kuqala yapumelela, yaba yiyo ke ngoko
esisigqibo se Sinodi.

U-Mr. Ross uvakalise ukuba ungapandle kwesi sigqibo.

Kumiselwe ukuze kudityanwe kwakona ngo 3. p.m.;
kwavalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,

Moderator.

Olwe Sihlanu, 19 July, 1901, 3 p. m.

Kudityanwe ngokommiselo.

Intlanganiso ivulwe ngomtandazo.

Iminute zentlangano engapambili zifundiwe zaqiniselwa.

Isinodi yamkele liminute ngomcimbi ongokumelwa kwa
Mabunga e-Mishoni kwingqungqutela :—

Isinodi yase Kaffraria ye United Free Church yase Scot-
land njengokuba yamkele kwi Komiti ye Mishoni ezikwa-
manye amazwe ummiselo we Ngqungqutela, ongokumelwa
kwe Bunga le Mishoni kwi Ngqungqutela, iwucedulule
ngenyameko enkulu ezeleyo, ke inga ingavakalisa ukuvuma
kwayo ukulamkela icebo ekujongwe lona, ukuba indawo
zabo, iziqube ngentliziyo nokutobela.

Ukuqalisa ukungena kwindawo eziyalelwe yi Ngqungqu-
tela nayi Komiti ye Mishoni ezikwamanye amazwe kutu-
nyelwe amagama ayakuba ngamalungu alamabunga kwe
nziwa wona ngu mmiselo, angala :—

19. Umteto
wezitunywa
ezivela ema
Bungeni e
Mishoni (osa
qutywa).



I. IBUNGA LE MISHONI YASE KAFFRARIA ESE SUDE.

(a). *Abafundisi ababekwe izandla pesheya.*

| | |
|-------------------|-----------------|
| Rev. Dr. Stewart. | Rev. J. Lennox. |
| „ W. Stuart. | „ H. V. Taylor. |
| „ D. D. Stormont. | „ T. Shearer. |

(b). *Abatunywa nabazizihlobo ze Mishoni abacelelwayo.*

Rev. J. D. Don, King William's Town.
 Jas. W. Weir, Esq., King William's Town.
 R. W. Rose-Innes, Esq., King William's Town.
 A. Geddes, Esq., Lovedale.
 Dr. A. W. Roberts, Lovedale.
 D. A. Hunter, Esq., Lovedale.

II. IBUNGA LE MISHONI YASE KAFFRARIA ESE NODE.

(a). *Abafundisi ababekwe izandla pesheya.*

| | |
|------------------|----------------------|
| Rev. R. Ross. | Rev. J. Thomson. |
| „ B. J. Ross. | „ D. L. Erskine. |
| „ W. J. B. Moir. | „ M. J. C. Matheson. |
| „ D. D. Young. | „ W. Gavin. |

(b). *Abatunywa nabazizihlobo ze Mishoni abacelelwayo.*

W. T. Brownlee, Esq., R.M., Butterworth.
 Dr. R. H. Welsh, Umtata.
 A. F. Lyon, Esq., Blythswood.
 Rev. C. B. Hamilton, Main.

Isinodi ayiwabandakanyanga kulomqulu amagama abafundisi ebebe ngabafundisi bebandla elikutiwa yi-United Presbyterian Church, abenendawo ngoku njengamalungu ebandla elikutiwa yi-South African Presbyterian Church.

Isinodi inga ingayivelisa indawo yokuba xa ate afakwa amagama anjalo, abobafundisi bayakuba ngamalungu kumabandla amabini ahlukileyo, babe nokutumela abameli kwingqungqutela ezimbini.



Isinodi inga ingeva kwi Komiti ye Mishoni ezikwamanye amazwe ukuba izakutiwa nina lengxaki.

Ukuze Isinodi ibe nako ukuziquba ngokuzeleyo izalatiso zommiselo inga ingatumela lemibuzo nalamazwi okuqondisisa :—

Ummiselo uti I-Bunga lemishoni liyakuquka,

- (1) “*Nabafundisi abavela Pesheya abakulemida ababekwe izandla nabangamaggira.*”

Amalungu e-Bunga le-Mishoni.

Lendawo iti “*Abafundisi ababekwe izandla abavela Pesheya,*” iyabaqkana na *Badala* abeza bemiselwe Pesheya?

- (2) “*Umfundisi nomdala omnye omele ibandla kuwo onke amabandla amhlope akulomida.*”

Lendawo okwangoku ayivani nemeko yase South Africa kuba onke amabandla amhlope aseyezibanda kanye ne Bandla lama Presbiteri lase South Africa.

- (3) “*Abatunywa nezihlobo ze Mishoni abakumida exelwe li-Bunga li-Mishoni baza bavunywa yi Komiti ye-mishoni ezikwamanye amazwe.*”

Sibake oko kukuti lenteto yommiselo isingele kwabamhlope bodwa.

Amagunya e-Presbiteri azeleyo okuquba imicimbi exeliweyo ngu Mmiselo ayakunikwa kumalungu e-Bunga le-Mishoni ababekwe izandla ngokwa Pesheya.

Inani lalomalungu eliya kuba nokuwaquba lomagunya liya kuqondakala kwakupendulwa lendawo yokuba bayaqkwana *nabadala kwelilizwi labafundisi ababekwe izandla ngokummiselo wase kaya.*

Enye yendawo ayakunikelelwa yona amagunya e-Presbiteri yile :—“Ukunyulwa kwamalungu ayakumela amalungu kwingqungqutela ye United Free Church”.



Isinodi iva ukuba xa sukuba mhlaumbi bebabini xesha linye abafundisi abasekaya ngotyelelo emnye unokunyulelwa ixesha elinye kupela kwelotuba lokutyelela kwake. Ke inani élinokunyulelwa ukumela liyakuba ngakananina kumalungu ebunga le Mishoni?

Amagunya
e Bunga le
Mishoni.

Amagunya e-Presbiteri ayakunikwa ku Mabunga e-mishoni ukuze, "Abafundisi ne Seshoni zemihlambi emhlope zibe pantsi kwa Mabunga abe yinkundla ezongameleyo," etc.

Lamazwi akavani nemeko yase South Africa, kuba apa imihlambi emhlope ise ingene ku Manyano lwama Presbiteri lwase South Africa.

Ummiselo uti: "ngamanye amatuba ukumiselwa namagunya e-Presbiteri ezikoyo kwindawo ezikuyo kuyakuba njengoko kunjalo kakade, indawo ye Mishoni ngazinye zize ziman' ukukangelelwa izinto ezingati zizifanele zifuneke kuzo."

Njengokuba ke kuko indawo yokuba Amabunga e-Mishoni abe namagunya e-Presbiteri kwindawo ezikuyo makabe njengoko anjalo ngoku"? Ngobanina abazakuba ngamalungu ezi Presbiteri—Ibe ngabafundisi nabadala abantsundu bodwa na; nokuba mababe kunye nabamhlope njengoko kusoloko kunjalo; ezi Presbiteri ziya kuba yintonina ku Mabunga e-Mishoni nakwi bandla la Pesheya?

Njengokuba kuzanywe ukwakiwa I-Presbiteri, zibe kwanalomagunya, zize zidibanise yonke imihlambi ekwi Mishoni Isinodi inga ingakuvakalisa ukuqonda kwayo ukuba abafundisi abamhlope abakwirementi ezintsundu kunye nabafundisi abantsundu akufuneki nganto ukuba bangene kwi South African Presbyterian Church, kuba kungeko lungelo bangafumana lona ngokwenjenjalo.



Isinodi ivelisa kwi Komiti yimishoni ezikwamanye amazwe ukuba ngesizatu sokuqelelana kwemizi, nokulangazelela ukuba imishoni ihlale imanyene, kuyafuneka ukuba kubeko Ibunga le Mishoni Elibandakanyayo, ayakudibana kulo amabunga endawo ngendawo, lize lidibane kanye ngonyaka ngexesha lokudibana kwe Sinodi, kwakulomzi isukuba idibene kuwo, nokuba Ikomiti ye Mishoni ezikwamanye amazwe itumele imiyalelo yokuquba ezondawo.

U-Mr B. J. Ross uvakalise ukuti amapepa aziqalelo zoshicilelo lwezincadi zesixosa atunyelwe ku Mr Makiwane, ke akukenzeki nto yimbi. U-Mr Makiwane uti kunjalo okunene, ke unosizi ukuti akakabi nakwenza nto. Wacela nokuti igama lake linge lisileliswa ekomitini.

20. Ingxelo yencwadi zesi Xosa.

Kuvunyelwene ukummisela kwakona u-Mr. Ross, ukuba awuqube lomcimbi.

Kwakuvakalisiwe ukuba isaqutywa Incwadi yamaculo esixosa. Ikomiti ibuye yamiselwa.

21. Incwadi Yamaculo.

Ingxelo yokunaba kwe Mishoni ebezilungiselelwe ngu Mr. Erskine, no Mr. Stuart, zifundwe ngu Mr. Matheson.

22. Ukunaba kwe Mishoni.

Isinodi iyamkele ingxelo yazibulela Ikomiti. Iwupulapule ngemihlali umsebenzi owenziwa ngumvangeli ose Ugie nokuhamba komsebenzi Emampondweni. Isinodi imangalisiwe kukuti u-Mr. Young aye kungena kwinda yase Toleni. Ipresbiteri yase Transkei ingayilungisa londawo.

Isinodi iyavuya kukunabela kwe mishoni e-Monti, iyavumelana nokuquba kuka Mr. Stuart, kona. Inga ingambulela kakulu u-Rev. J. T. Ferguson ngonyamekelo analo kulomsebenzi noncedo ate walwenza.

Ingxelo ka Mr Erskine yokuhambela kwabo imihlambi ese Transkei ngomcimbi weminikelo yokuxasa ilizwi ifundwe ngu Mr. Ross.

23. Abatunywa ngenxa yemali ze Sinodi.



Isinodi ibabulele abatunywa ngomsebenzi wabo ote wavuselela emoyeni kwimihlambi ese Transkei. Iyayipulapula indawo eveliswe ezingxelweni ukuba imali erolwe ngumntu ngamnye igcinwe kakuhle ukuba abapati msebenzi kutetwe nabo ukuba batembeke bona ngokwabo ekunikeni; ukuba amalungu aboniswe ukuba arole ngangamandla anawo, angasuke apelele kweli nani lamiselwayo ukuba libe lilona lincinane.

Isinodi imisa u-Rev. W. Mpamba no Messrs. Mhlakaza Xongwana no Maneli Mabandla ukuba bahambele imihlambi elunge kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria baye kwangalomcimbi wemimiselo bazame ukuyikaulezela londa-wo.

Kumiselwe ukuze kubuye kuhlanganwe ngo July 20, ngexa 10 a.m; kwavalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Sd.) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

Ngo Mgqibelo, July 20, 1901.

Kudityenwe ngokommiselo.

24. Intlanganiso yokutandaza.

Isinodi iquba ukucebisana nokuvuselelana kumikondo yomoya nonqulo. Ebeko no Rev. D. Russell wancedisana namalungu Esinodi.

Kumiselwe ukuze kubuye kuhlanganwe ngomvulo, July 22. 1901 ngexa 9 a.m; kwavalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Sd.) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

Ngo Mvulo, July 22, 1901, 9. a.m.

Kudityenwe njengoko bekumiselwe.

Intlanganiso ivulwe ngomtandazo.

Iminute zentlanganiso ezingapambili ezimbini zifundwe zaqiniselwa.



Ingxelo engabavangeli ebitunyelwe ngu Mr. Young, yafundwa Sisandla sentlanganiso. **25.** Ingxelo engabavangeli.

U-Mr. Matheson, nabanye babonisa indawo ezifanel' ukukangelwa ezimalunga nalomcimbi wabavangeli, ezinjengokuti omnye ahlale gama kwindawo asebenza kuyo, nokunqweneleka kokuba umvangeli angade ajikelise iminyaka esebenza ndaweni nye, kwanexabiso afanel' ukufumana lona umntu ukuba livane nentsuku azincamela umsebenzi wobuvangeli, etc.

Isinodi iqonde ukuti lomcimbi wonke wabavangeli ufun' ukukangelwa, yayaleza kwi Presbiteri ukuba kwindawo ezilunge nazo maze zikukangelele ukuba iqutywa njanina imiteto ye Sinodi epatelele kubavangeli.

Isinodi yamkele ingxelo, yayibulela Ikomiti. Yanika igunya Umpati komiti ukuba acele abafundisi ukuba batumele kuye inani labantu abanqwenayo nokuwutabata umsebenzi nje ngabavangeli. Bavuya ukuva ngomsebenzi olungileyo owenziwa ngabavangeli; kodwa babakumbuza abafundisi ukuba abavangeli ngebengahlaliswa kumandla emveni kokuba sekuko inani lamakrestu elaneleyo kuwo lokuba liwutwale umsebenzi ngokwalo.

Indawo ezingokucelela abavangeli imali kubonakele ukuba zike zime ide Ikomiti Yemali ingenise ingxelo yayo.

Ingxelo ye Mishoni yase Soutini ebibalwe ngu Mr. Mpamba, ifundwe Sisandla sentlanganiso. Kubonakele ukuba lomishoni, eyayinamalungu 100 ukuya kuka Mr. Mpamba, kuyo namhla ina 500. Ngomnyaka 1900 kuvulwe indawo ezintsha e-Thabine nakwa Mphahlele, kwamkelela ebandleni inani elikulu. U-Mr. Mpamba uvakalise ukuba indawo amelwe kukuzihamba ziqelelene kakulu; kwa Mphahlele, e-Heanertsberg, e-Thabine nakwa Sibasa yimihlaba ngemihlaba, omnye umfundisi ufuneka shushu. **26.** Imishoni yase Zoutpansberg.



U-Mr. Mpanba wenze ingxelo ehlaba intliziyo ngamava ake ngelixesha lemfazwe. Imoderator imbulele ngengxelo yake.

27. Ingxelo enge zityudeni.

Ingxelo enge Zityudeni Zelizwe ingeniswe ugu Mr. Ross. Izityudeni ezibini ezifuna ukungenela kwizifundo Zelizwi zenelisile kwicala lezifundo ezihlakulelayo, zilupumelele uviwo ebelufuneka. Esinye isityudeni sisoyisiwe kanye luviwo ekufuneka umntu eke wapumela lona. Ke kwizityudeni ezine ezibe zifun' ukungena eluvuweni lokwazi kwazo izibalo, ezibini zenelisile, ezibini kwatiwa ngezike zibuye ziluzamele uviwo ngo December.

Isinodi iyamkele lengxelo, yavuyiswa ukuva ukuba kuza kuqaliswa i-Klasi ezizalisekileyo indawo zasemfundweni ezifunekayo.

Isinodi ikangele indawo yokuba izityudeni ezise Seminareneni ezidlulileyo ku Standard V zibalwa ukuba kupume inani elanele ubufundisi; ikangele nendawo yokufuneka kwabavangeli netitshere, ukuba uhleli wodwa umsebenzi we Mishoni; igqibe ukuba ngoko abayaleze bonke abafundisi ukuba bayibeke pambi kwabazali lendawo, babazame ukuba abazali bangawahilizeli amalungelo emfundo abanawo ngoku. Enye indawo eyalezwe yi Sinodi ukuba yeyona ipambili kukuba izityudeni zibe ngabantu abanomoya we Nkosi.

Kumiselwe ukudityanwa kwakona ngelixa 3.30 p.m.; kwavalwa ngentsikelelo.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

Ngo Mvulo 22, July, 1901, 3. 30. p.m.

Kudityenwe njengoko bekumiselwe.

Intlanganiso ivulwe ngomtandazo.

Iminutezintlanganiso engapambili zifundiwe zaqiniselwa.



Ingxelo ye Komiti yemali inikwe ngu Mr. Lennox.

Ukngena kwemali ukuza ku June 30 1901:—

I. *Eyokuxasa abafundisi.*

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|-------|----|---|
| Evela emabandleni, | £692 | 17 | 1 |
| Kwibandla Elimhlope e-Bayi, | 21 | 16 | 6 |
| Miss Kidston, | 25 | 0 | 0 |
| Ezengo Mrs. Lennox, Edinburgh, | 13 | 3 | 6 |
| Mr. W. A. Campbell, Glasgow, | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £762 | 17 | 1 |

II. *Eyokuquba ilizwi.*

| | | | |
|------------------------------|-------|----|---|
| Evela Emabandleni, | £140 | 5 | 3 |
| Iseminari yase Lovedale | | | |
| „ „ (Eye e-Soutini), | 3 | 15 | 0 |
| „ „ (Eye e-Ugie), | 4 | 5 | 0 |
| Mrs. Loudon (Eye e-Soutini), | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| St. Andrew's e-Qonce no | | | |
| Mr. Ross, etc. (Eye e-Ugie), | 21 | 5 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | 171 | 10 | 3 |

III. Ebuyiselwe yi Komiti yemishoni

ezikwamanye amazwe yayi hlaulela itaitile. 148 19 3

Iyonke

£1083 6 7

Ikomiti yemali ingenise ukuti ezimali zilandelayo zihlulwe kwelixesha lokuza ku 30 ka June, 1900, zahlulwa ngapandle kwegunya lentlanganiso, ke ngoku izicitela ukuba zivunywe yi Sinodi:—

| | | | |
|--|-------|----|---|
| Indleko zokuhamba kuka Mr. Dambuza ... | £11 | 5 | 0 |
| Imihlaba netaitile Macfarlan, Amangcwaba | 5 | 19 | 6 |
| „ — Zibi, Zali, nase Regu ... | 41 | 10 | 7 |
| „ — Mhlambiso | 6 | 15 | 6 |
| „ — Isiza Lot 10 Macfarlan } | 6 | 12 | 0 |
| „ — Lot 174 H ² Kwezana } | | | |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £72 | 2 | 7 |



Ikomiti yemali iti ngekuyalezwe kwi Moderator ze Seshoni nabongameli be Deacons' Court ukuba irisiti zokuhlalulwa kwabavangeli abahlalulelwa yi Sinodi ziziswe entlanganisweni ze Sinodi.

U-Mr. Lennox uvelis' ukuba yamkelwe lengxelo wasekelwa ngu Mr. Ross.

Isinodi iyamkele ingxelo yayibulela ikomiti, yazivuma indawo ebisiti zinge zisenziwa. Ivuyise kakulu indawo yokunyuka kweminikelo yemali ze Sinodi, iyawabulela amadikoni nababuti abate baukutalela bawunyamekela lomcimbi. Inga ingalubulela noncedo olwenziwe ngu Miss. Kidston, Mrs. Lennox, Edinburgh, no W. A. Campbell, Esq., kwanamalungu eremete ezimphlope ezinje ngeyase Main neyase Bayi. Isinodi imbulela ngokukulu no Mr. J. B. Don, ngomsebenzi awenzileyo ukulungiselela Isinodi amanani emali nohlobo emi ngalo.

Ingxelo yamanani ohlobo emi ngalo imihlambi ingeniswe ngu Mr. Lennox (nantso kwipepa 32). **29. Ingxelo engamanani.**

Isinodi ivuyisiwe ukuba kumacala onke ixatiselwe imishoni.

U- Mr. Ross no Mr. Don bangenisa ingxelo yokukangelwa kwencwadi ze Presbiteri nokuba kufumaneka ziqutywa ngohlobo olululo. **30. Ingxelo engenewadi ye Presbiteri.**

Ingxelo engonqulo nezimilo iungeniswe ngu Mr. Ross yamkelwa, Ikomiti yabulelwa. **31. Ingxelo engonqulo nezimilo.**

Ngesicelo sika Mr. Moir, Isinodi imise u-Mr. Thomson ukuze aqube invuselelo e-Blythswood, aziqube kule Seshoni iza kungena. Kuvakaliswe netemba lokuba u-Mr. Ross angaba nokuquba intlanganiso ezikwanjalo e-Lovedale.

Kumiselwe ukuze kubuye kudityanwe ngo 23 ka July, ngelixa 9. a. m; kwavalwa ngomtandazo.

(Sd.) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.



Ngolwe Sibini July 23, 1901, 9 a.m.

Intlanganiso ivulwe ngomtandazo ngu Mr. Moir, obete ngokungabiko kuka Mr. Don watabata isihlalo.

Iminite zentlanganiso engapambili zifundiwe zaqinisekwa.

32. Izikolo ze Sabata.

Ingxelo zezikolo zesabata ingeniswe ngu Mr. Matheson.

Isinodi iyamkele ingxelo yambulela umququzeleli wayo. Isinodi ivumelene ukuba abafundisi nabapati insebenzi mabayisingise ngenyameko kubazali indawo yokufuneka kokuba usapo lwabo mabaluqeqeshela ekuzazini inyaniso Zobukristu. Kucelwe u-Mr. Matheson ukuba azihambele imishoni avuselele ukuba unyanyekelwe umkondo wezikolo zesabata.

33. Ingxelo engemfundo.

Ingxelo engemfundo ileswe ngu Mr. Gavin, (Nantso Kwipepa 31).

Isinodi iyamkele ingxelo yambulela umququzeleli wayo.

Isinodi iyavuyiswa kukubona ukuba landile inani lezikolo, nezixaswa Kwa Rulumente nezisazizamelayo. Ke noko kufumaneke lingeneno inani labantwana, lingeneno nelaliko ngemini yomhloli-zikolo. Mhlaumbi ke oku kwabangwa zimbandezelo zalonyaka udluleyo. Inani labafunda imisebenzi landile. Landile nenani letitshala ezingamankazana ezine Satifika, laza lancipa elamadoda anezatifika.

Isinodi inosizi ukufumana ukuba inani labafunda ezi seminareni abavela kwizikolo ezilunge nati bambalwa kakulu.

Izifundo zezibalo kuvakaliswe ukuba zikoliswe ukufundwa ezikolweni.

34 Incwadi zemihlambi.

Kungeniswe lendawo ilandelayo iza inje ngombuzo ivela kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria:—Kuvunyelwene ukuba kusingiswe kwi Sinodi ukuba incwadi ze seshoni nezama dikoni zingabalwa na ngesixosa.



Isinodi ivumelene kwelokuba incwadi ezinjalo mazibalwe ngesingesi, nakuba ingaqondwa indawo yokuti obonayo azenzele ngesixosa inwadana yake esecaleni.

U-Mr. Don uvakalise ukuti kulo nyaka kucandwe amasimi neziza kwa Nomadolo nakwa Sompondo, nokuba itaitile zezindawo zifumanekile kwa Zibi, kwa Zali, e-Regu, kwa Mhlambiso, nemihlaba emibini yamancwaba e-Macfarlan; nokuba ezi taitile ziyalungiselelwa, Isiza Lot.10. Macfarlan nentsimi Lot 174 H² Kwezana.

35. Imihlaba netaitle.

Kufundwe imihlaba yamasimi neziza ebibalwe ngu Mr. Erskine elunge kule Mishoni, ipesheya kwe Nciba. Elopepa limise nendawo ezizizizatu zokuyibanga lomihlaba, namapepa abaliweyo abonisa imihlaba elunge kule mishoni, nalapo akona lamapepa; nokuba apo itembiso lalenziwe ngomlomo bungafumaneka njanina ubungqina balonto.

Isinodi iyamkele ingxelo yababulela abaquzeleli. Bavakalise imfuneko yokufumana, apo inokufumaneka, imigaqo ebaliweyo yemihlaba eyeye Bandla, balatiswa ukuba imigaqo yokuqala kuzo zonke imeko itunyelwe elugeinweni ku Mr Don, Umgeini wetaitile ze Sinodi.

Isinodi ikumbuze abagcini bezihlalo zenkundla zama Dikoni ukuba ekuceleni kwe Taitile zemihlaba ngebese njenjalo ngegunya Labapatiswa.

Ingxelo ngo zilo yanikwa ngu Mr Moir.

36. Ingxelo engoselo.

Isinodi ekwamkeleni ingxelo ibulele unququzeleli, izivakalise ngokwayo, yanelisiwe ukuba ingxoxo yozilo ikutalelwe kakuhle ngokusemhlotsheni kuyo yonke imihlambi. Icele inkutalo engapeliyo emsebenzini, yaza yabacela abafundisi ukuba bagcine amanqaku amaxesha ngamaxesha ezici mhlaumbi ezicelo ezingati zibeko ekuhambeni konyaka. Ite yavisa i-Moderator ukuba itumele isicelo ko Rulumente base South Africa ega-



meni le Sinodi ne Mishoni ekuvumeleni kwe ntshukumo yokuziswa kwentengiso yotywala pantsi kwempato engqonqo negunya lezinye i-Rulumente.

37. Ibandla
lase Johannesburg.

Kwafundwa iminite 74 ye 22 ka January, 1901, ye Komiti ye Mishoni ezikwamanye amazwe, ete emveni kokufundwa kwencwadi evela ku Rev. R. B. Douglas ecela i-Komiti ukuba itumele umfundisi omhlope kwabantsundu e-Johannesburg, efundeke ngokulandelayo:

“I-Komiti ye Mishoni ezikwamanye amazwe inyanzelwa kukubaluleka kombuzo oveliswa ngu Rev. Robert B. Douglas xa ivelelwa kwicala labantsundu. Ikomiti ayinayo imali engatumela ngayo e-Johannesburg umfundisi omhlope, umsebenzi wayo, owona, use Koloni nase Natal. Ikomiti ivelisa ukuti u-Mr. Douglas icebo lake ngeyelisingisa kwinqungqutela ye Presbyterian Church yase South Africa. Ivelisa nokuti Isinodi yeli Bandla ese Kaffraria ngeyiwusingisa lomcimbi kwi Bunga le Mishoni elise Natal, ukuba kungatiwa nina ngayo yonke lendawo yabantsundu abasinga e-Johannesburg. Igqiba (Ikomiti) ukuba lamazwi iwatumela nakwi Bunga le Mishoni lase Natal.”

Isinodi ivumelene ukuba u-Mr. Mbali makasinge kwase Johannesburg emsebenzini abekuwo, akauleze ngako konke ukwenjalo yakufumaneka inewadi yokuba angahamba.

38 Ikomiti.

Kumiselwe ezikomiti zalonyaka 1901-1902:—

Ikomiti yamalungiselelo—Izandla ze Sinodi, kwaneze Presbiteri ne Moderator ye Sinodi; ize yona ibe ngumquzeleli.

Fyokunaba kwe Mishoni—Messrs. Richard Ross, W. Stuart, no D. L. Erskine.



Eyezityudeni Zobufundisi—Messrs. Lennox, Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont no B. J. Ross (Umququzeleli.)

Engemicimbi yoselo—Messrs. Moir no Stormont.

Eyedikolo ze Sabata—Messrs. Makiwane, Gavin, Matheson (Umququzeleli).

Eyazonqulo nezimilo—Messrs. B. J. Ross, Stuart, no Moir.

Eyemali—Messrs. J. D. Don (Mgcini-ndyebo), Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont no Lennox, (Umququzeleli).

Eyemfundo—Mr. Gavin.

Eyamanani—Mr. J. Lennox.

Eyabavangeli—Messrs. Stuart no Young.

Eyemihlabo ne Taitile—Messrs Don, no Erskine.

Eyamaculo—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross no Matheson (Umququzeleli).

Eyencwadi Zesixosa—Mr. B. J. Ross.

Eyeminute Zesixosa—Messrs. Mbali no Makiwane.

Isinodi ikangele indawo abafanel' ukutunyelwa kuzo abafundisi kulonyaka ungenayo. 39. Ukumiselwa kwabafundisi.

Kumiselwe ukuze kubuye kudityanwe ngelixa 2.30 p.m.

Kuvalwe ngomtandazo.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

Ngolwe Sibini, July 23 1901, 2.30 p.m.

Kudityenwe ngommiselo.

Intlanganisio ivulwe ngomtandazo.

Iminite zentlanganisio engapambili zifundiwe zaqiniselwa.



40. Ukumiselwa kwabafundisi (kusaqutywa).

Kugqitywe ukuba abafundisi babiwe ngoluhlobo :—

Rev. Y. Mbali aye Johannesburg.

„ N. Matshikwe aye Kidston.

„ C. J. Dambuza aye Pirie.

„ P. Matshikwe aye e-Bayi.

„ H. Mama aye e-Lovedale.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba Ipresbiteri yase Kaffraria inikwe amagunya e-Sinodi malunga nokumiselwa komfundisi e-Pirie.

41. Ibandla lase South Africa.

O Messrs. Don no Matheson bamisiwe ukuba babe ngabatunywa bale Sinodi ukuya kwingqungqutela ye South African Presbyterian Church ukuba ibi nokuti idibane ngonyaka ozayo.

42. I Baibile yesixosa.

Njengokuba kuvakalisiwe kwi Sinodi ukuba umanyano Lwapesheya Olushicilela Izibalo, kutiwa luzakuxasa ukushicilela kwi Baibile ka Appleyard, kuvunyelwene ukuba kusingiswe kulo Lumanyano Lokushicilela Izibalo akunqweneleki ukuba kubeko Ibaibile ezimbini eziteta ngokuteta. Isinodi ngoko itemba ukuba ukushicilelwa kwe Baibile ka-Appleyard nokuba ihlaziyiwe akuyi kwenziwa Lumanyano Lokushicilela Izibalo, ukuba ololumanyano luyakuyimela le ihlaziwayo ngoku, esekwenziwe umzamo omkulu kuyo zimfundi zamahlelo ngamahlelo, ukuba luxase yona.

Kuti emva kokuqiniseka iminute zalentlangano yangoku Isinodi yamiseka ukuba ize ibuye ihlangane e-Once ngelixa 7.30. p.m. ngolwe Sitatu kwiveki yesitatu ka July 1902.

Kuvalwe ngentsikelelo.

(Signed) JOHN P. DON, *Moderator.*

(„) J. LENNOX, *Usandla we Sinodi obambileyo.*



INGXELO ENGE MFUNDO.

I.

| IGAMA LOMZI. | IZIKOLO. | | | ITITSHERI. | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|----------------|--------------------------|--------------------|-------------|----------|--------------|----------|-----------------|----------|
| | Inani Lezikolo | Ezineciwa kwa-Rulumente. | Ezinganceti-swayo. | Ezi-mhlope. | | Ezintsu-ndu. | | Ezineza-tifika. | |
| | | | | Amakazana. | Amadoda. | Amakazana. | Amadoda. | Amakazana. | Amadoda. |
| Lovedale Institution | 6 | 6 | — | 14 | 5 | 2 | 4 | 1 | 3 |
| Lovedale Mission | 4 | 4 | — | — | — | 2 | 5 | 1 | — |
| Macfarlan | 7 | 6 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 6 | 4 | 2 |
| Burnshill | 16 | 13 | 3 | — | 2 | 10 | 14 | 4 | 2 |
| Pirie | 9 | 9 | — | — | 3 | 6 | 10 | 2 | 2 |
| *Johannesburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg | 6 | — | 6 | — | — | 6 | — | — | — |
| Port Elizabeth | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | — | — |
| Blythswood | 3 | 3 | — | 3 | 4 | 3 | 2 | 3 | 2 |
| Cunningham | 17 | 15 | 2 | — | — | 16 | 18 | 5 | 5 |
| Main | 12 | 10 | — | — | — | 11 | 6 | 3 | 1 |
| Kidston | 8 | 6 | 2 | — | — | 7 | 7 | 1 | — |
| Duff | 10 | 7 | 3 | — | — | 7 | 6 | 1 | — |
| Somerville | 13 | 12 | 1 | — | — | 6 | 9 | 2 | — |
| Ross | 7 | 5 | 2 | — | — | 4 | 5 | 2 | — |
| Rainy | 10 | 3 | 7 | — | — | 7 | 4 | 1 | — |
| EDIBENE | 129 | 99 | 30 | 17 | 14 | 94 | 96 | 30 | 17 |

* Akuko Ngxelo.

II.

| IGAMA LOMZI. | ABAFUNDI. | | | | | | | | ABAMA-SHISHINI. | | |
|-----------------------------|---------------------|-----------------|----------------------|-----|-----|------|-----|----------|-----------------|----|-------------------|
| | Amanani Em-qulwini. | Mhla Ngombholi. | Awokupumelela kwabo. | | | | | Amadoda. | Amankazana. | | |
| | | | Abaziluleyo Std. | V. | IV. | III. | II. | | | I. | Abangapantsi Std. |
| Lovedale Institution | 600 | 625 | 150 | 122 | 161 | 81 | 41 | 27 | 43 | 70 | 48 |
| Lovedale Mission | 186 | 158 | — | — | 8 | 18 | 19 | 32 | 81 | — | — |
| Macfarlan | 557 | 410 | — | — | 16 | 36 | 52 | 68 | 237 | — | — |
| Burnshill | 1093 | 828 | — | — | 40 | 83 | 128 | 148 | 329 | — | — |
| Pirie | 576 | 524 | — | 3 | 31 | 64 | 100 | 111 | 215 | — | 7 |
| *Johannesburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg | 246 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Port Elizabeth | 40 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Blythswood | 327 | 310 | 63 | 80 | 50 | 40 | 30 | 30 | 20 | 12 | 16 |
| Cunningham | 1277 | 1109 | — | — | 61 | 135 | 206 | 230 | 400 | — | — |
| Main | 513 | 422 | — | — | 8 | 37 | 55 | 72 | 250 | — | — |
| Kidston | 421 | 404 | — | — | 20 | 36 | 60 | 108 | 180 | — | — |
| Duff | 395 | 300 | — | — | 10 | 20 | 50 | 60 | 160 | — | — |
| Somerville | 590 | 430 | — | — | 10 | 29 | 60 | 68 | 202 | — | — |
| Ross | 240 | 186 | — | — | 8 | 17 | 23 | 39 | 99 | — | — |
| Rainy | 394 | 189 | — | — | 6 | 22 | 17 | 47 | 97 | — | — |
| EDIBENE | 7485 | 5895 | 213 | 205 | 429 | 618 | 841 | 1040 | 2313 | 82 | 71 |

* Akuko Ngxelo.

WM. GAVIN, Umququzeleli.



AMANANI EMIHLAMBINI, 1900.

| Imzi. | Imzi Ezintloko. | Engamasebe. | Abadala nama Dikoni | Abafundisi abanhlolopho ababekwe izandla. | Abantsundu. | Umlingwa. | Abalesi zibalo abantsundu. | Abafundisi abantuwe-ntsundu. | Abafundisi abantuwe-ntsundu (amadoda). | Abangamankazana. | Ititshert ezintsundu (amadoda) | Ezingamankazana. | Abafundisi bemisebenzi. | Abalesi zibalo abantsundu abangamankazana. | Bebonke abasebenzi | Amalingu. | Abakulu abapapaziweyo 1900. | Abamkelweyo 1900. | Abantwana ababapaziweyo 1900. | Abantu abeze nezimbini. | Abafundakileyo nezimbini. | Abemisebenzi ezimbini. | Ababuyiselweyo. | Abantu. |
|----------------------|-----------------|-------------|---------------------|---|-------------|-----------|----------------------------|------------------------------|--|------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|--|--------------------|-----------|-----------------------------|-------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------|-----------------|---------|
| Lovedale Institution | 1 | 1 | 20 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 7 | 8 | 4 | 2 | 4 | 9 | 1 | 33 | 167 | 2 | 16 | 2 | 5 | 76 | 2 | 2 | 90 |
| Lovedale Mission | ... | ... | 34 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 7 | 1 | 5 | 2 | 5 | 6 | 1 | 28 | 338 | 5 | 30 | 5 | 5 | 28 | 14 | 11 | 400 |
| Macfarlan | ... | ... | 6 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 7 | 1 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 3 | 50 | 564 | 44 | 12 | 12 | 12 | 24 | 19 | 19 | 112 |
| Burnshill | ... | ... | 16 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 3 | 10 | 10 | 14 | 1 | 4 | 92 | 1417 | 80 | 21 | 150 | 36 | 33 | 22 | 16 | 404 |
| Pirie | ... | ... | 8 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 2 | 6 | 6 | 10 | 1 | 1 | 45 | 656 | 58 | 6 | 69 | 28 | 11 | 9 | 11 | 250 |
| *Johannesburg | ... | ... | 13 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 45 | 656 | 58 | 6 | 69 | 28 | 11 | 9 | 11 | 250 |
| Zoutpansberg | ... | ... | 21 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 35 | 450 | 60 | 100 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 320 |
| Port Elizabeth | ... | ... | 2 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 22 | 3 | 6 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 11 |
| Blythswood | ... | ... | 15 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 14 | 22 | 3 | 6 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 11 |
| Cunningham | ... | ... | 47 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 89 | 1377 | 213 | 13 | 252 | 19 | 39 | 21 | 18 | 430 |
| Main | ... | ... | 32 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 16 | 18 | 18 | 6 | 5 | 60 | 560 | 29 | 15 | 74 | 3 | 102 | 1 | 2 | 149 |
| Kidston | ... | ... | 17 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 11 | 6 | 7 | 7 | 2 | 37 | 478 | 28 | 7 | 66 | 5 | 4 | 4 | 1 | 137 |
| Duff | ... | ... | 9 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 7 | 7 | 6 | 7 | 1 | 28 | 190 | 38 | 7 | 37 | 8 | 8 | 1 | 62 | |
| Somerville | ... | ... | 14 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 6 | 6 | 9 | 1 | 1 | 52 | 635 | 70 | 7 | 140 | 17 | 29 | 5 | 5 | 190 |
| Ross | ... | ... | 11 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 6 | 6 | 9 | 1 | 1 | 28 | 190 | 23 | 10 | 30 | 9 | 3 | 3 | 4 | 102 |
| Rainy | ... | ... | 15 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 4 | 4 | 5 | 1 | 1 | 30 | 150 | 15 | 1 | 35 | 21 | 3 | 4 | 1 | 120 |
| Iyonke eye 1900 | ... | ... | 161 | 11 | 6 | 1 | 41 | 10 | 27 | 94 | 96 | 10 | 13 | 625 | 7203 | 968 | 220 | 961 | 185 | 356 | 106 | 83 | 2987 | ... |

* Akuko ugxelo e-Rautini ngenxa yemfazwe.

J. LENNOX, Umququzeleli.



IMALI ZE SINODI.

EYABAFUNDISI.

| IGAMA LOMZI | 1900. | | 1901. | | Iyonke. |
|-----------------------|------------------|------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| | I-Kwata 3 | Eyesine | Eyokuqala | Eyesibini | |
| Lovedale | £ s. d. 9 6 1 | £ s. d. 8 7 9 | £ s. d. 13 2 1 | £ s. d. 11 6 1 | £ s. d. 42 2 0 |
| Macfarlan | 4 3 4 | 8 11 6 | 10 0 5 | 12 0 3 | 34 15 6 |
| Burnshill | 33 14 7 | 8 16 10 | 10 16 1 | 52 15 10 | 106 3 4 |
| Pirie | 15 6 10 | 10 8 4 | 14 8 4 | 23 2 3 | 63 5 9 |
| Cunningham | 27 19 9 | 40 11 3 | 39 4 0 | 77 10 5 | 185 5 5 |
| Main | 12 15 9 | 30 14 9 | 12 15 9 | 23 0 0 | 79 6 3 |
| Duff | 4 6 1 | 6 3 6 | 6 3 9 | 5 12 1 | 22 5 5 |
| Somerville... .. | 17 12 1 | 31 11 1 | 9 13 2 | 14 18 9 | 73 15 1 |
| Ross | 3 6 8 | 6 16 8 | 3 10 10 | 8 2 6 | 21 16 8 |
| Kidston | 5 0 7 | 9 1 10 | 7 15 5 | 8 15 2 | 30 13 0 |
| Rainy | — | 13 1 6 | — | 6 12 1 | 19 13 7 |
| Port Elizabeth | — | 4 15 5 | 3 13 1 | 4 7 5 | 12 15 11 |
| East London | — | — | 0 12 6 | 0 6 8 | 0 19 2 |
| Iyonke. | 133 11 9 | 179 0 5 | 131 15 5 | 248 9 6 | 692 17 1 |

EYEMISHONI.

| IGAMA LOMZI | 1900. | | 1901. | | Iyonke. |
|-----------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | I-Kwata 3 | Eyesine | Eyokuqala | Eyesibini | |
| Lovedale | £ s. d. 1 17 2 | £ s. d. 1 13 6 | £ s. d. 2 12 5 | £ s. d. 2 5 2 | £ s. d. 8 8 3 |
| Macfarlan | 0 16 8 | 1 14 3 | 2 0 1 | 2 8 0 | 6 19 0 |
| Burnshill | 6 14 11 | 1 13 5 | 2 3 2 | 10 11 2 | 21 2 8 |
| Pirie | 3 1 4 | 2 1 8 | 2 17 8 | 4 12 6 | 12 13 2 |
| Cunningham | 5 12 0 | 8 2 3 | 7 16 10 | 15 10 1 | 37 1 2 |
| Main | 2 11 0 | 8 0 0 | 2 11 0 | 4 17 3 | 17 19 3 |
| Duff | 0 17 2 | 1 4 9 | 1 4 8 | 1 2 5 | 4 9 0 |
| Somerville | 3 10 5 | 6 6 2 | 1 18 7 | 2 19 9 | 14 14 11 |
| Ross | 0 13 4 | 1 3 4 | 0 14 2 | 1 12 6 | 4 3 4 |
| Kidston | 0 18 3 | 1 16 5 | 1 11 1 | 1 15 1 | 6 0 10 |
| Rainy | — | 2 12 3 | — | 1 6 5 | 3 18 8 |
| Port Elizabeth | — | 0 19 1 | 0 14 7 | 0 17 6 | 2 11 2 |
| East London | — | — | 0 2 6 | 0 1 4 | 0 3 10 |
| Iyonke. | 26 12 3 | 37 7 1 | 26 6 9 | 49 19 2 | 140 5 3 |



INGXELO YEMALI.

I.—EYABAFUNDISI.

INCOME.

Congregational Contributions—

| | | |
|---------------------------|-----------|--|
| Third quarter, 1900, ... | £133 11 9 | |
| Fourth quarter, 1900, ... | 179 0 5 | |
| First quarter, 1901, ... | 131 15 5 | |
| Second quarter, 1901, ... | 248 9 6 | |
| | £92 17 1 | |

Donations—

| | | |
|--|----------|--|
| Port Elizabeth Presbyterian Congregation per Rev. J. M'Robert, ... | £21 16 6 | |
| W. A. Campbell, Esq., Glasgow, | 10 0 0 | |
| Miss Kidston, for Tora, ... | 25 0 0 | |
| Per Mrs. Lennox, Edinburgh, ... | 13 3 6 | |
| | 70 0 0 | |

| | | |
|---|----------|--|
| Foreign Missions Committee (repayment of outlay on Titles, less exchange), ... | 148 19 3 | |
| Deposit Receipt (Minute 28, 1900), ... | 218 1 0 | |
| Rev. C. J. Dambuza (repayment of advance), ... | 3 0 0 | |

EXPENDITURE.

Deficit at 30th June, 1900 (after settling arrears), £54 1 10

| | | |
|---|---------|--|
| Salaries to 30th June, 1901— Rev. E. Makiwane (general), ... | £60 0 0 | |
| " " (local), ... | 34 15 6 | |
| " Y. Mbali, ... | 80 0 0 | |
| " W. Mpamba, ... | 80 0 0 | |
| " P. Matsikwe, ... | 80 0 0 | |
| " N. Matsikwe, ... | 80 0 0 | |
| " C. J. Dambuza, ... | 80 0 0 | |
| " D. A. M'Donald, ... | 20 0 0 | |
| " H. Mama, ... | 80 0 0 | |

| | | |
|---|----------|--|
| Rev. Y. Mbali (part Johannesburg expenses), ... | 594 15 6 | |
| " P. Matsikwe (grant for rent), ... | 3 10 0 | |
| " C. J. Dambuza (huts), ... | 13 10 0 | |
| " C. J. Dambuza (travelling expenses), ... | 4 2 0 | |
| Printing, ... | 14 5 0 | |
| Lands and Titles— | 20 0 0 | |

| | | |
|---|---------|--|
| Macfarlan Cemetery titles, ... | £5 19 6 | |
| Macfarlan Building Lot 10, ... | 6 12 0 | |
| Kwezana Garden Lot 174 H ² , ... | 41 10 7 | |
| Zibi's, Zali's, and Regu titles, ... | 6 15 6 | |
| Mhlambiso's titles, ... | 21 9 3 | |
| Iduywa Residency lands, ... | 82 6 10 | |

Bank charges, ...

Credit balance, ...

£1132 17 4

£1132 17 4



II.—EYEMISHONI.

INCOME.

| | | | |
|---|-------|----|---|
| Balance due to the Fund, 30th June, 1900, ... | £30 | 8 | 0 |
| <i>Congregational Contributions—</i> | | | |
| Third quarter, 1900, ... | £26 | 12 | 3 |
| Fourth quarter, 1900, ... | 37 | 7 | 1 |
| First quarter, 1901, ... | 26 | 6 | 9 |
| Second quarter, 1901, ... | 49 | 19 | 2 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | 140 | 5 | 3 |

Donations—

| | | | |
|---|-------|----|---|
| Lovedale Institution (for Zoutpansberg), ... | £3 | 15 | 0 |
| Mrs. Loudon, Hamilton (for Zoutpansberg), ... | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| Lovedale Institution (for Ugie), ... | 4 | 5 | 0 |
| St. Andrew's Missionary Association, ... | | | |
| Revs. B. J. Ross, J. D. Don and others (for Ugie Evangelist), ... | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | 40 | 0 | 0 |

£210 13 3

EXPENDITURE.

Grants for Evangelists—

| | | | |
|-----------------|-------|---|---|
| Duff, ... | £30 | 0 | 0 |
| Kidston, ... | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| Ross, ... | 36 | 0 | 0 |
| Somerville, ... | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Rainy, ... | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| Ugie, ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £193 | 0 | 0 |

Ugie Mission (from Lovedale Institution), ...

... 4 5 0

Credit Balance, ... 13 8 3

£210 13 3

J. LENNOX, *Umquizeleli.*



United Free Church of Scotland.

MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1902.



CONTENTS.

| | Page. |
|--------------------------------|-------|
| SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA | 3 |
| COMMITTEES | 4 |
| STANDING RULES OF SYNOD | 6 |
| MINUTES | 7 |
| APPENDICES : | |
| Statistics | 30 |
| Synod Funds | 31 |
| INDEX | 32 |



SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

FOR THE YEAR 1902.

—O*O—

MODERATOR :

The Rev. D. L. Erskine, Somerville.

TREASURER OF SYNOD :

The Rev. J. D. Don, King William's Town.

CLERK OF SYNOD.

The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Blythswood.

PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

| | |
|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Rev. Dr. James Stewart. | Rev. J. D. Don. |
| „ W. Stuart. | „ E. Makiwane. |
| „ W. Mpamba. | „ J. Lennox. |
| „ H. V. Taylor. | „ C. J. Dambuza. |
| „ P. Matshikwe. | „ W. Hamilton. |
| „ T. Shearer. | „ Y. Mbali. |
| Mr. A. Mabona. | Mr. James Matakane. |
| „ H. Makapela. | „ M. Njikelana. |
| MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, ... | Rev. E. Makiwane. |
| CLERK OF PRESBYTERY ... | Rev. J. D. Don. |

PRESBYTERY OF TRANSKEI.

| | |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| Rev. W. J. B. Moir. | Rev D. D. Young. |
| „ J. Thomson. | „ D. L. Erskine. |
| „ B. J. Ross. | „ M. J. C. Matheson. |
| „ W. Gavin | „ D. D. Young. |

Rev. N. Matshikwe.

| | |
|-----------------|-------------------|
| Mr. M. Ndulana. | Mr. S. Magwevana. |
| „ E. Boneswa | „ B. Mxoli. |
| „ M. Mashalaba. | „ J. Mtsiliza, |

Mr. Mtole Mpamba.

| | |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------|
| MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, ... | Rev. M. J. C. Matheson. |
| CLERK OF PRESBYTERY, „ | D. L. Erskine. |

PROBATIONERS *under the Presbytery of Kaffraria* :—

Rev. H. Mama, Lovedale.

Rev. D. A. Macdonald, Pirie.

EVANGELIST *under the Synod* :—

Mr. John Knox Bokwe, Ugie.



COMMITTEES OF SYNOD, 1902-1903.

- Business Committee*—The Clerks of Synod and of Presbyteries with the Moderator of Synod as Convener.
- On Extension of Missions*—Messrs. Stuart, Hamilton, and Erskine (Convener).
- On Theological Students*—Messrs. Lennox, Erskine, Taylor, and Matheson (Convener).
- On Temperance*—Messrs. Mpamba, Mama, Matakane, and Bokwe (Convener).
- On Sabbath Schools*—Messrs. Makiwane, N. Matshikwe and Gavin (Convener).
- On Finance*—Messrs. Don (Treasurer), Makiwane, Lennox, Stormont, and Matheson (Convener).
- On Education*—Messrs. Mpamba, and Gavin (Convener).
- On Lands and Titles*—Messrs. Erskine, and Don (Convener).
- On Evangelists*—Messrs. Stuart and Young.
- On Statistics*—Mr. Taylor.
- Editors of Kaffir Minutes*—Messrs. Mama, and Bokwe.
- On Hymn Book*—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, Ross and Matheson (Convener).
- On Kaffir Literature*—Mr. Ross.



The work of a committee business was under consideration. A report that after the instruction of a subject, certain that be allowed for the guidance and direction as to a committee of the whole house. Thereafter the Synod shall proceed by way of motion and amendment in the regular way. The Moderator shall determine when the resolution shall be made.

ACT OF GENERAL ASSEMBLY CONSTITUTING SYNOD.



Act 9, 1893.

The Assembly approve of the division of the Free Presbytery of Kaffraria into two Presbyteries, North and South, with power to both to meet once a year as a Synod, reserving, however, the Synodical powers of the Foreign Missions Committee, and direct that a Draft Act of Assembly be prepared and sent out to the Presbytery of Kaffraria for consideration; they further empower the Commission, if satisfied, finally to pass the Act at any of its stated diets.



STANDING RULES OF SYNOD.



Minute 12 of 1894.

The mode of conducting business was under consideration. Agreed that, after the introduction of a subject, certain time be allowed for free conference and discussion, as in a committee of the whole house. Thereafter the Synod shall proceed by way of motion and amendment in the regular way. The Moderator shall determine when the transition shall be made.

Minute 16 of 1894.

The question whether joint conveners should give in separate reports was raised.

Agreed to place on record that the Synod expects one report constructed from the materials furnished by both conveners.

Minute 14 of 1896.

Congregational Treasurers are directed to send the quarterly contributions to the Synod's Treasurer with greater regularity and promptness as soon after the end of the quarter as possible.

Minute 32 of 1897.

The Synod resolve that in each Presbytery there shall be a financial member authorised and charged to look after the remittance of the contributions to the Synod funds in his Presbytery to the Treasurer, reporting the state of things in each congregation at the quarterly meeting.

Minute 33 of 1897.

The Synod instruct the Presbyteries to attend to the regular examinations of the Session and Deacons' Court records of the congregations.

Minute 30 of 1898

The Synod instruct the Clerk to see that the minutes of Synod be printed year by year in English and in Kaffir and distributed among office-bearers of the various congregations.



MINUTES
OF
THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA
OF THE
UNITED FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

—:O:—

*A Meeting of Synod at Lovedale,
On September 11th, 1901.*

At Lovedale on the 11th day of September 1901; which day and place a *pro re nata* meeting of the Synod of Kaffraria was held. On the motion of Mr. Lennox, the Rev. Dr. Stewart took the chair in the absence of the Moderator, the Rev. J. D. Don.

The Synod was duly constituted with prayer.

Sederunt :—Revs. Dr. Stewart, T. Shearer, B. J. Ross, J. Lennox, (*Acting Clerk*), H. V. Taylor, J. C. Dambuza, E. Makiwane—*Ministers*; Messrs. Yengeni Goba, James Matakane, Katangata, Socamagashe—*Elders*.

On the motion of Mr. Lennox the Synod heartily welcomed the Rev. T. Shearer who now took his seat in the Synod. Mr. Shearer thanked the Synod for their welcome.

The circular calling the meeting was read as follows:—

King Wm's Town,
September 2nd, 1901.

“At the request of Mr. Brownlee Ross, and being in agreement with him, I hereby convene a *pro re nata* meeting of the Synod of Kaffraria to be held at Lovedale on



the evening of Wednesday the 11th of September, for the purpose of considering whether any steps should be taken and what, to facilitate the transference of Mr. Makiwane from Macfarlan to another sphere of labour.

I am

Yours faithfully,

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,"

Moderator.

The action of the Moderator in summoning the meeting was approved.

Commissions in favour of James Matakane, elder at Lovedale, and Katangata-Amangashe, elder at Macfarlan were presented to the Synod. These had been prepared in time for the Synod meeting in July and were in order, but owing to the absence of the elders were not presented. In view of the circumstances the Synod agreed to overlook the irregularity and to add these names to the roll for the current year.

Mr. Ross stated that he had asked the Moderator to summon the meeting under the conviction that owing to the state of the Macfarlan Mission, the desirability of Mr. Makiwane being afforded change and rest, and the strained relations that exist between Mr. Makiwane and the chief of the Macfarlan district, it was well to consider what could be done to facilitate Mr. Makiwane's transference for a time to another sphere of labour.

Various members spoke, and letters and telegrams were read which contained the views of absent members. Mr. Makiwane stated that it was unfortunately the case that strained relations existed between him and the chief, but this was due to the chief's wish to regulate all the affairs of the church, and that the chief's secession was due to the wish having been resisted. Mr. Makiwane also stated that in the interests of the Macfarlan congregation, it was not desirable to make any change at present.

1. The Macfarlan Mission.



Mr. Lennox proposed that no change be made at Macfarlan in the meantime, and that arrangement for sending Mr. Mbali to Johannesburg should be carried into effect as provided for at last Synod. This was seconded by Katangata and agreed to.

Closed with the benediction.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

*A Pro re nata meeting of Synod at Butterworth
15th January, 1902.*

A *pro re nata* meeting of the Synod was held at Butterworth on Wednesday 15th January, 1902, and was opened with prayer by the Moderator—the Rev. J. D. Don.

The Transkei Presbytery were granted leave to hold a brief meeting.

On the motion of Mr. Lennox, seconded by Mr. Matheson, the action of the Moderator in calling the meeting was approved. **2. The Moderator's action approved.**

Revs J. D. Don (*Moderator*); D. D. Young, E. Makiwane. **3. Sederunt.**
D. L. Erskine, J. Thomson, J. Lennox (*Acting Clerk*)
B. J. Ross, M. J. C. Matheson C. J. Dambuza, W. Gavin,
and Ndongo Matshikwe,—*Ministers*; Messrs. M. Ndlulana,
(Ross), Mtati Mashalaba, (Somerville), B. Mxoli (Kidston),
Mtole Mpamba, (Main,) Enoch Boneswa, (Cunningham),
and Yengeni Goba (Burnshill),—*Elders*.

An apology for absence was read from Rev. T. Shearer.

Read letter from the Surveyor General dated 12th Dec., 1901, asking for the names of the Trustees for insertion in the Title Deeds. It was agreed to ask that Title Deeds be made out in the names of "The Reverend James Stewart, Doctor of Medicine, Lovedale; The Reverend John Don, King Wm's Town; and James Wilson Weir, Esquire, King William's Town, as representing the General Trustees of the United Free Church of Scotland." **4 Title-Deeds.**



It was also agreed to recommend that the local Trustees approach the Church at Home for instructions as to any modification of the designation necessitated by the Union of the Free Church and the United Presbyterian Church.

5. Removal Expenses.

The Treasurer was authorised to pay £7 for the removal expenses of Mr. Mbali from Kidston to Pirie, and £14 for those of Mr. Ndongo Matshikwe from Pirie to Kidston.

To secure economy, it was agreed that in future when missionaries removed from one mission to another, the local presbyteries should act along with them in arranging for transport.

6. Union with the South African Presbyterian Church.

Read minutes of the Presbytery of Kaffraria of 2nd October, and of the Presbytery of Transkei of 7th November, 1901, referring Dr. R. Gordon Balfour's letter on Union with the South African Presbyterian Church to a special meeting of the Synod for consideration and reply.

Read Dr. R. Gordon Balfour's letter on Union with the South African Presbyterian Church, sent by him as Convener of the Sub-Committee of the General Assembly's Committee on Union.

Discussion ensued.

Adjourned till 2.30. p.m.

Closed with the benediction,

J. D. DON,
Moderator.

14th January 1902, 2.30. p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer. Rev. E. Makiwane was present and took his seat in the Synod.

Discussion of Dr. R. G. Balfour's letter was resumed and the following minute was passed :—



The general answer to Dr. R. G. Balfour's letter is that the Synod is prepared in accordance with the wish of the Church at home, to unite with the South African Presbyterian church. But they wish in making this statement to specify certain points.

I. That a number of the native congregations are prepared to go into the Union heartily and without question.

II. That others are not quite satisfied, having been led to anticipate the establishment of a native church, in accordance with the following statement contained in the Report of the Joint Committee on Union.

“Steps shall be taken to have in each mission field a fully organised native church which shall stand in a federal relation to the Home Church;” and that they do not see how this can be effected after they have entered the South African Presbyterian Church, seeing that there is no guarantee that the South African Presbyterian Church will be prepared to carry out such a policy after receiving the congregations.

III. That it is desirable to afford some indication of the view and intentions of the church at Home as to the establishment of the native church referred to.

IV. That certain members of Synod are opposed to the establishment of a native church standing in a federal, and not in an integral relation to the European congregations in this country.

Mr. Don stated that in consequence of the difficulty at Pirie, he had asked Mr. Macdonald to proceed to Knox to assist in the Pirie Mission.

7. Pirie Mission: Engagement of Rev. D. A. Macdonald.

The Synod approved of the action taken, and agreed to continue the arrangement till the following Synod. The Treasurer was authorized to pay Mr. Macdonald at the usual rate of probationers.

Mr. Don recounted various enquiries he had made as to the possibility of sending an additional missionary to the Zoutpansberg Mission.

8. Zoutpansberg Mission.



It was agreed that Moderators of Kirk Sessions be instructed to bring the matter before their Kirk Sessions and Deacons' Courts, with a view to increasing interest in the Zoutpansberg Mission, to such an extent that their givings may enable the Synod in July to send an additional missionary.

9. Revised
Kaffir Bible

Mr. Lennox stated that a reply had been received from the British and Foreign Bible Society to the Synod's minute relating to the re-issue of Appleyard's Kaffir Bible. The letter was remitted to the Moderator, Mr. Makiwane and the Clerk for consideration and reply.

10. Sabbath
School Com-
mittee.

Mr. Matheson intimated that the Sabbath School Committee recommended that no Kaffir Syllabus of Sabbath School Lessons be issued for 1902, as it was found that the Scripture Union Cards answered the purpose.

This was agreed to. Closed with the benediction.

(Signed) J. D. DON,

Moderator.

*Meeting of Synod at King William's Town,
On 16th July, 1902.*

At King William's Town, on the 16th day of July, 1902, the Synod of Kaffraria met and was duly constituted with reading of the Scriptures and prayer by the Moderator, the Rev. J. D. Don.

Sederunt—The Revs. J. D. Don, E. Makiwane, W. Mpa-
mba, P. Matshikwe, Ndongo Matshikwe, T. Shearer,
D. D. Young, J. Thomson, D. L. Erskine, B. J. Ross,
M. J. C. Matheson, W. Gavin, and the Clerk—*Ministers* ;
Messrs. A. Mabona, H. Makapela, Jas. Matakane, M. Nji-
kelana, E. Boneswa, Beni Mxoli—*Elders*.

The Moderator forthwith delivered the customary public sermon to the Synod.

Adjourned till Thursday at 10 a.m.

Closed with the benediction.

(Signed) J. D. DON,

Moderator.



Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the former sederunt were read and approved.

The report of the Business Committee was read and adopted.

The roll of the Synod was made up as follows:—

11. Roll of Synod.

ROLL OF PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

Ministers.

- Rev. Dr. Stewart, Lovedale (*on furlough*).
 „ J. D. Don, King William's Town.
 „ W. Stuart, Burnshill (*on furlough*).
 „ E. Makiwane, Macfarlan.
 „ J. Lennox, Lovedale (*on furlough*).
 „ W. Mpamba, Zoutpansberg.
 „ C. J. Dambuza, Burnshill.
 „ P. Matshikwe, Port Elizabeth.
 „ H. V. Taylor, Lovedale.
 „ T. Shearer, Burnshill.
 „ Y. Mbali, Johannesburg.

Elders.

- Mr. Alexander Mabona, Pirie.
 „ Hlebe Makapela, Macfarlan.
 „ James Matakane, Lovedale.
 „ M. Njikelana, Burnshill.

ROLL OF 'TRANSKEI PRESBYTERY.

Ministers.

- Rev. W. J. B. Moir, Blythswood, (*on furlough*)
 „ D. D. Young, Main.
 „ D. L. Erskine, Somerville.
 „ J. Thomson, Duff.
 „ B. J. Ross, Cunningham.
 „ M. J. C. Matheson, Ross, (*Moderator*).
 „ W. Gavin, Rainy.
 „ N. Matshikwe, Kidston,
 „ D. D. Stormont, Blythswood.



Elders.

Mr. Mayeza Dlulane, Ross.
 „ Sizani Magwevana, Rainy.
 „ Enoch Boneswa, Cunningham.
 „ Beni Mxoli, Kidston.
 „ Mtati Mashalaba, Somerville.
 „ Jonga Matsiliza, Duff.
 „ Mtole Mpamba, Main.

Rev. M. J. C. Matheson, MODERATOR.
 Rev. D. L. Erskine CLERK.

12. Election of Moderator.

On the motion of the Rev. M. J. Matheson, seconded by the Rev. E. Makiwane, it was unanimously agreed that the Rev. D. L. Erskine be appointed as Moderator for the ensuing year.

Mr. Don vacated the chair. The Rev. D. L. Erskine took his seat as Moderator, and thanked the Synod for the honour conferred upon him.

13. Interpreters and Reporters.

Messrs. Bokwe and Dambuza were appointed interpreters; Messrs. Gavin and Mpamba reporters to the Press.

14. Conference of Religion.

It was agreed to hold a conference on Religion on Friday at 9 a.m.

15. The Rev. J. T. Ferguson

The Rev. J. T. Ferguson, Moderator of the Presbyterian Church of South Africa, was associated with the Synod.

16. Records of Presbyteries.

Messrs. Thomson and Young were appointed to examine the records of the Presbytery of Kaffraria, and Messrs. Makiwane and Dambuza those of the Presbytery of Transkei.

17. Communication from the Presbytery of the Transkei.

Read letter from Mr. J. Knox Bokwe anent additional house accomodation at Ugie. Read also minute of the Presbytery of Transkei anent house accomodation at Kidston. The letter of Mr. J. Knox Bokwe was referred to the Presbytery of the Transkei; the minute anent Kidston was also referred back to the same Presbytery.



It was agreed to appoint Messrs. Don, Young and Makiwane as a committee for drawing up the minutes anent the death of the Rev. R. Ross.

18. The late Rev. Richard Ross.

Read letter from Mr. Hunter of Lovedale anent the status of an Elder ordained to the Mission Field.

19. Letter from Mr. Hunter.

Mr. Young proposed that the Synod point out that while the ordination of an elder to the Mission Field entitles him to a seat in the Mission Council, it does not necessarily entitle him to a seat in the Synod and Presbytery, seeing that we have no longer representation in the Assembly of the United Free Church of Scotland. Mr. Makiwane seconded.

This became the finding of the Court.

The Synod adjourned to meet 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) D. L. ERSKINE,

Moderator.

Thursday 19th July, 1902, 2.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

Read the minute of the Synod held at Butterworth anent the Union of the Synod with the Presbyterian Church of South Africa.

20. The Question of Union.

Read also the reply of the Union Committee to the statements transmitted from that meeting of Synod to them.

Discussion ensued.



21. The Presbytery of the Transkei.

The Presbytery of the Transkei were granted permission to meet during the course of the Synod.

22. Adjournment.

The Synod adjourned to meet on Friday at 11 a.m.

Closed with the benediction.

D. L. ERSKINE,

Moderator.

Friday, 20th July, 1902, 11 a.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

23 Report on Records of Kaffraria.

Messrs. Young and Thomson reported that they had read the minutes of the Presbytery of Kaffraria and had found them correct.

24. The Union of the Churches.

Discussion was resumed on the matter of Union with the Presbyterian Church of South Africa.

The Synod resolved that the time had come to accede to the often repeated and strongly urged recommendation of the United Free Church of Scotland, and to join the Presbyterian Church of South Africa: that a Committee be appointed to draw up a minute for transmission to the ensuing General Assembly of that Church, with suggestions and stipulations as to the maintainance of our existing financial system *i.e.*, the collection and administration of the Minister and the Mission Funds: that a deputation proceed as soon as possible to Pirie, Burnshill, Lovedale, Macfarlan and Kidston for the purpose of explaining matters to the people there; that in general the Moderators of Kirk Sessions be instructed to give such explanations to their people as may be necessary; and that a meeting of Synod *in hunc effectum* be held at King William's Town to receive the report of the Committee and to take final action. The Revs. B. J. Ross, M. J. C. Matheson and E. Makiwane—*Ministers*; with Messrs. A



Mabona, N. Njikelana, J. Matakane, and H. Makapela—*Elders*, were appointed the deputation to the Congregations at Pirie, Burnshill, Lovedale, and Macfarlan, and the Revs. E. Makiwane and W. Mpamba—*Minst.*, Messrs. E. Boniswa, Beni Mxoli,—*Elders*, to Kidston. The Revs. Erskine, Don, Makiwane, and D. D. Stormont (*Clerk*) and Mr. Njikelana—*Elder*, were appointed a committee to prepare the statement for transmission to the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of South Africa.

Read minute of the Presbytery of Kaffraria about the difficulties in the return of Mr. Mpamba to Zoutpansberg, and his temporary appointment to East London. Mr. Mpamba gave in a report upon the state of the Mission in East London. This was supplemented by the Rev. J. T. Ferguson.

25. Report on Mission at East London.

The Synod thanked the speakers for their statements, and are glad to learn that progress is being made at East London.

The Synod adjourned to meet at 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) D. L. ERSKINE,
Moderator.

Friday 20th July, 1902, 2.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the former sederunt were read and confirmed.

It was reported by Mr. Dambuza that the records of the Presbytery of the Transkei had been read and had been found correct.

26. Records of the Presbytery of Transkei.

Read letter from Mr. Mbali anent the offer of two stands in Johannesburg.

27. Johannesburg Mission.

The Synod referred the matter to the Finance Committee,

28. Zoutpansberg Mission.

The Synod agreed that a vote of £100 be made to the Zoutpansberg Mission for the Salary of a new Missionary.



29. The Congregation at Pirie.

Mr. Matheson proposed that the Presbytery of Kaffraria be empowered to enquire into the circumstances of the Pirie Congregation. Should they find that the Congregation is in a position to support in a sufficient manner, and to the satisfaction of the Finance Committee, their own minister of the Synod of Kaffraria, the Presbytery are hereby authorised to give the Congregation the the right of call.

Mr. Njikelana seconded. This became the finding of the Synod.

30 Appointment to Zoutpansberg

The Synod agreed to send Mr. Hamilton to the Zoutpansberg Mission, as an ordained Missionary. They authorise the Presbytery of the Transkei to take Mr. Hamilton on trial for ordination as a Missionary.

31. The Minutes of Synod.

It was agreed to pay the charges for the printing of the minutes out of the Mission Funds.

32. Report on Evangelists.

Mr. Young gave an interesting report on Evangelists. The Synod thanked him for his work, and rejoiced to find that the Evangelists have been doing good work in the field, but regret that the tribal antagonisms and drinking habits militate against the spread of the Gospel. They suggest that all encouragement be given by the Missionaries to those who are training as evangelists, and that suitable means be provided for such training.

33. Report on Students.

Mr. Ross gave in the report of Students. The Synod agreed to allow Mr. N. Gaba to attend the Theological Class at Lovedale, on condition that before he takes the theological examinations of the Church, he passes either the examination for entrance to the Theological Course, or that of the Matriculation Certificate of the University. They also appoint an examination of Students in Scripture at the end of each session, the prescribed work being set by the Students' Committee.

34. The Hymn Book.

Mr. Matheson gave in the report on the Hymn Book. The Synod agreed to re-appoint the Committee.



Mr. Ross gave in the report, and stated that certain manuscripts were being printed. The Synod agreed to their publication. 35. Kaffir Literature.

Read minute of Presbytery of Transkei anent Ugie and Kidston house accomodation. The matter was transferred to the Finance Committee. 36. House at Ugie and Kidston.

Adjourned to meet on Saturday at 10 a.m.

D. L. ERSKINE,
Moderator.

Saturday, 21st July, 1902.

Met as adjourned.

The Synod was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding meeting were read and confirmed.

The Synod agreed to appoint Messrs Erskine, Makiwane, Matheson, Young and Don as a Committee to confer with Mr. Mpamba and draw up instructions for the Missionary sent to Zoutpansberg. 37. The Missionary to Zoutpansberg.

Mr. Erskine gave in the report on Mission extension. Mr. Bokwe reported on his work at Ugie. 38. The Extension of Missions.

Read minute of the Presbytery of the Transkei regarding the recommendation of the Main Mission Kirk Session for the disjunction of Elliot out-station from that Mission. The Synod thanked the Convener for his report and adopted it.

They authorised the Presbytery of the Transkei to ask the Dutch Reformed Church to take charge of the work in the Elliot District, to disjoin certain stations of Somerville, Ross, and Main at present worked by the Synod Evangelist, and to appoint a moderator from time to time to take charge of the District thus formed.

Mr. Matshikwe reported upon the mission at Port Elizabeth.



39. Report on Sabbath Schools.

Mr. Matheson reported on Sabbath Schools. He was thanked for the report, which was approved. The Committee was re-appointed.

40. Report on Religion and Morals.

Mr. Ross gave in his report on Religion and Morals. The report was adopted and the Convener was thanked for his work.

41. Education Report.

Mr. Gavin gave in his report. The Synod were glad to know of the great increase in Schools, attendance, and pupils, and of the marked advance in standard education, and in the acquirements of the teachers.

42. Smith Bursary.

Agreed to recommend Mr. Innes as trustee on Smith Bursaries.

Agreed to grant Presbytery of Kaffraria leave to meet.

Adjourned to meet at 10 a.m. on Monday.

JOHN D. DON,
Moderator, p.t.

Monday, July 21st, 1902.

Met as adjourned.

Mr. Don was unanimously appointed Moderator p.t., in the absence of Mr. Erskine.

The Synod was opened with prayer.

The minutes of preceding meeting were read and confirmed.

43. Mission at East London.

Read minute of the Presbytery of Kaffraria anent the mission at East London, in which it was suggested that an Evangelist be appointed on the departure of Mr. Mpamba to Zoutpansberg to the Mission there. The Synod agreed to refer this matter to the Finance Committee.

44. Blythswood Institution.

Read minute of Presbytery of the Transkei anent Church at Blythswood. The Synod agreed to authorise the Presbytery of the Transkei to take the necessary steps to erect, and organise fully an Institution Church in Blythswood.



The Clerk read the report on Temperance. After discussion, the Synod agreed to appoint the last Sabbath of December as Temperance Sabbath; and to petition the Government to assimilate the Liquor Law of the Colony to that enforced in the rest of South Africa.

45. Report on Temperance.

Mr. Don placed before the Synod correspondence between the Registrar of Marriages and the Presbytery of Kaffraria. It was agreed that Mr. Don should continue the correspondence anent the matter of marriage officers.

46. Marriage Officers

Mr. Don brought to the notice of the Synod the fact that he had written to Rev. J. H. Hofmeyer, the Moderator of the Dutch Reformed Church, a letter of greeting and congratulation on the termination of the war. The Synod approved of Mr. Don's action, and thanked him for his work.

47. The Dutch Reformed Church.

The Clerk read the following minute on the death of the Rev. Richard Ross. The minute was approved, and the Clerk was instructed to forward a copy to Mrs. Ross.

48. The Minute on Mr. Ross.

MINUTE ON DEATH OF THE REV. R. ROSS.

“It is with great grief that the Synod records the death of its senior member, father, and founder, the Rev. Richard Ross of Cunningham. Our venerable brother had for many years been laid aside from active work. His long inability and suffering was the result of his arduous work in the extension of the Master's Vineyard. His death was therefore not unexpected; yet none the less do we feel his departure.

The son of the Rev. John Ross, one of the founders of the Free Church Missions in this country, Mr. Richard Ross was ordained in 1856 to the mission field, and has worthily followed in his father's footsteps. In some ways different in character from his quiet, scholarly elder brother the late Rev. Dr. Bryce Ross, of Pirie, he spent his life not so much in study, or in doing translation work, as among the people, in establishing churches and schools as centres of light and life. He became the people's friend and father, from whom not in vain did they ask comfort and counsel.



When in 1865 the Fingo Migration across the Kei took place, he, ever eager for the extension of the Lord's Kingdom, took his full share with other brethren in temporarily administering to the emigrants, and was quite ready when arrangements for the permanent settlement of a Missionary among them had been accomplished, to leave his Lovedale charge, where he had successfully laboured for thirteen years, and to take up his abode in the New Territory. That was in 1868. Since then while organising, establishing and consolidating the work in the Cunningham parish, he has kept his keen eye gazing over the whole of the territories, and has ever been open to listen to calls for founding new stations. Thus he was led to establish Lower Zolo, Laing and Kidston, which later on in 1882 were disjoined to form the nucleus of a new parish whose head quarters were fixed at Main. Then came the founding of the Duff Mission, later on that of Somerville, and though its head quarters were not fixed at the Idenxa, which region he had often visited, yet that district has lately been added to the Somerville District. Then came the establishing of the Mission, whose centre is at Neise. He was able to visit it as one of a deputation appointed by the Synod to secure a site. This Mission the Presbytery, out of esteem and affection for their honoured leader, named Ross. Deeply interested in all extensions, he rejoiced when at length an entrance was effected into Pondoland, and it was a pleasure to him in his old age to visit the newly founded Rainy Mission.

Nor must we forget to record the part he played in the establishing of the Blythswood Institution. When Captain Blyth, in his desire to raise the Fingo people approached him on the completion of the Transkei Board, and asked for advice as to what form the next activity of the people should take, he at once mooted the question of an Institution founded on the Lovedale lines; and when some brethren in the Presbytery wished to shelve the matter, he it was that became its most valiant champion, and none rejoiced more than he when the Institution was established.



To his advocacy, also, in the Presbytery the natives owe the corrected and cheap edition of the *Kaffir Hymn Book* now in use.

But so many and varied were the benefits which he conferred upon the Native people that it is impossible to recount them all. Though to our extreme regret he was not like his father spared to see his jubilee, yet he was enabled to witness during the forty-six years of his ministry a vast extension of the Lord's vineyard in the Transkei territories. A comparison between the Report he submitted to the Presbytery in 1869 with the statistical table given in to this meeting of Synod will show that the little one has indeed become a thousand. He lived also to see his eldest son taking his place, and a daughter proving a true helper in the work of her husband, the Missionary at Ross.

Though dead he still speaketh, and though his mantle has fallen, we believe it has been taken up by others. Upon these we trust a double portion of his spirit has also been bestowed.

We commend the lonely widow in the evening of her life, and the bereaved family to the loving care, comfort, and keeping of Him, who is the widow's stay and the orphans, trust."

The financial statement and report were brought before the Synod by the Convener, Mr. Matheson. They were both approved. 49. Financial Report.

It is recommended that the former deposit receipt which was applied two years ago to meet the draft of £218 in the Ministers' Fund be repaid by that Fund; that this sum form the nucleus of a Repairs' Fund, from which advances may be made for the repair of buildings as occasion may require on the distinct understanding that these advances shall be repaid within a reasonable time so as to keep and if possible increase the Fund.

Recommended that Ugie be advanced £30 on these



The Finance Committee recommended that the following payments should be made:—

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|-------|----|---|
| House allowance Mr. Matshikwe, ... | £18 | 0 | 0 |
| Expenses Rev. W. Mpamba, ... | 2 | 12 | 6 |
| Printing of Minutes, ... | 20 | 12 | 6 |
| Mr. Makiwane, ... | 31 | 10 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £72 | 15 | 0 |

The Committee sanctioned the following payments for Evangelists.

| | | | |
|-------------------|-------|---|---|
| Cunningham, ... | £15 | 0 | 0 |
| Kidston, ... | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Rainy, ... | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Ugie, ... | 65 | 0 | 0 |
| Zoutpansberg, ... | 36 | 0 | 0 |
| Ross, ... | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| Iduytwa, ... | 48 | 0 | 0 |
| Somerville, ... | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Lovedale, ... | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £300 | 0 | 0 |

The following sums were sanctioned to be paid during the coming year:—

Ministers' Fund.

| | | | |
|---------------------|-------|---|---|
| Mr. Makiwane, ... | £125 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mbali, ... | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mpamba, ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ N. Matshikwe, ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ P. Matshikwe, ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Macdonald, ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Dambuza, ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mama, ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Hamilton, ... | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £805 | 0 | 0 |

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---|---|
| Missions Fund ... | 300 | 0 | 0 |
|-------------------|-----|---|---|

| | | | |
|--|-------|---|---|
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £1105 | 0 | 0 |



The following table gives the amount due and amount paid by the various Congregations:—

| | Full amount. | Given. |
|---------------------|--------------|-----------|
| Lovedale, | £84 0 0 | £57 7 6 |
| Macfarlane, | 169 4 0 | 98 12 11 |
| Port Elizabeth, | 30 0 0 | 37 8 10 |
| East London, | 12 0 0 | 6 6 10 |
| Burnshill, | 366 12 0 | 260 0 0 |
| Pirie, | 207 6 0 | 112 3 0 |
| Cunningham, | 424 16 0 | 213 0 0 |
| Main, | 183 12 0 | 115 12 0 |
| Duff, | 67 4 0 | 29 19 3 |
| Somerville, | 204 12 0 | 93 5 0 |
| Ross, | 77 8 0 | 37 14 6 |
| Rainy, | 51 6 0 | 33 3 3 |
| Tora, | 168 0 0 | 41 7 3 |
| | <hr/> | <hr/> |
| | £2046 0 0 | £1136 0 4 |

Mr. Makiwane was appointed to write to the Sabbath School of St. Andrew's Church, King Williamstown, a letter in the name of the elders and the congregations of the Synod, for the aid given them by the children of that Sabbath School.

The Synod instructed the Financial Committee to draw up rules anent travelling expenses.

Adjourned to meet at 2.30. p.m.

D. L. ERSKINE,
Moderator.



July 21st, 2.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The Synod was duly constituted by prayer.

Resumed discussion on the report. The Synod agreed to appoint the Clerk to discover the facts regarding the attendance of pupils from Presbyterian Missions in the Institutions of the Church, and in other native Institutions. 50. Education Report.

The Synod noted, with regret, Dr. Roberts' failure to comply with the request of the Convener of the Education Committee to be supplied with statistics in regard to Lovedale Institution, and requested that in future such statistics be supplied when asked for by the Synod's representative.

The following Committees were appointed:—

Business Committee—The Moderators and the Clerks of Synod and Presbyteries. 51. Committee of Synod.

Extension of Missions—Messrs. Shearer, Erskine, (Convener) and Hamilton.

Students—Messrs. Lennox, Erskine, Matheson, (Convener) and Taylor.

Temperance—Messrs. Mpamba, and Mama (Convener).

Sabbath Schools—Messrs Makiwane, N. Matshikwe and Gavin (Convener).

Finance—Messrs. Don (Treasurer), Matheson (Convener), Stormont, Makiwane, and Lennox.

Education—Messrs. Gavin (Convener), and Mpamba.

Lands and Titles—Messrs. Don (Convener), and Erskine.

Evangelists—Messrs. Stuart and Young.

Statistics—Mr. Taylor.

Minutes in Kaffir—Messrs. Mama and Bokwe.

Hymn Book—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, Ross and Matheson (Convener).

Kaffir Literature—Mr. Ross.



52. Thanks to
St. Andrew's
Church, King
Wm's Town.

The Synod agreed in view of this being their last meeting as a separate Synod to thank most heartily the Session and the Congregations of St. Andrews, for their unfailing and constant kindness during the meeting of the Synod. They instruct the Clerk to communicate expression of their gratitude to the Clerk of the Session of St. Andrew's Church.

53. The Rev.
H. Mama.

Read minute of the Presbytery of Kaffraria anent Rev. H. Mama. The Synod agreed to authorise the Presbytery to take him on trials for ordination as an ordained missionary of the Church.

Adjourned to meet at 4.45 p.m.

D. L. ERSKINE,
Moderator.

4.45 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The Synod was constituted by prayer.

The minutes of the former sitting were read and confirmed.

54. The Mis-
sion Field in
Zoutpansberg.

The Committee gave in their report anent their Mission Field in Zoutpansberg.

The Synod accepted the report and agreed to the following instructions anent the Mission.

1. Mr. Mpamba proposes that the two missionaries should divide the Field, Mr. Mpamba continuing at his present station; Mr. Hamilton to go to Mphahileli and his tribes.

The Committee assent to this general idea, and suggest that Mr. Hamilton should be asked to survey the field, and to report as to the place where his head-quarters should be fixed, whether Pietersburg or in the country.

2. There shall be two missions separate from each other. Each shall have its own session and court standing in direct relation to the Presbytery.



3. The Committee recommend that the financial arrangements be assimilated to those of the other congregations of the Synod, that is, that the money raised be sent to the Treasurer and passed through the Synod Fund.

4. It is recommended that Mr. Young be asked to proceed to Zoutpansberg as a deputy from the Synod to introduce Mr. Hamilton, and help in giving a fresh start to the mission.

Concerning letter sent from Mr. J. Pamla, Kidston, it was agreed to instruct the writer to bring up the matter of his letter through the session of his Church. 55. Letter from Kidston.

It was agreed to appoint the Moderators and the Clerks of Presbyteries as a Committee with powers on appointments between meeting of Synod. 56. Appointments in the Field.

The following appointments were made:—

- Rev. Y. Mbali to Johannesburg.
- „ N. Matshikwe to Kidston.
- „ C. J. Dambuza to Burnshill.
- „ P. Matshikwe to Port Elizabeth.
- „ H. Mama to Lovedale.
- „ D. Macdonald to Pirie.
- „ W. Mpamba to Zoutpansberg.
- „ C. B. Hamilton to Zoutpansburg.

After confirming the minutes of the present meeting, the Synod adjourned to meet at King Williamstown on the third Wednesday of July, 1903, at half past seven in the evening.

Closed with the benediction.

DUNDAS L. ERSKINE, *Moderator.*

D. D. STORMONT, *Clerk of Synod.*



EDUCATION STATISTICS.

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOOLS. | | | TEACHERS. | | | | | | Boys at Institution. |
|-----------------------------|--------------------|--------------------|-----------|------------|-----------|-----------|------------|---------------|-----------|---------------------------|
| | Number of Schools. | Govern-ment Aided. | Private. | Euro-pean. | | Native. | | Native Certd. | | |
| | | | | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | |
| | | | | | | | | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 6 | 6 | — | 16 | 6 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 3 | |
| Lovedale Mission... .. | 4 | 4 | — | — | — | 3 | 4 | — | — | No Return |
| Macfarlan | 8 | 6 | 2 | — | — | 2 | 4 | — | — | No Return |
| Burnshill | 16 | 14 | 2 | — | 1 | 10 | 17 | 6 | 4 | 16 |
| Pirie | 9 | 9 | — | — | 4 | 8 | 8 | 4 | 1 | 13 |
| Johannesburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | No Report |
| Port Elizabeth | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | 0 |
| Blythswood... .. | 5 | 5 | — | 4 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | |
| Cunningham | 17 | 15 | 2 | — | 4 | 14 | 22 | 6 | 4 | 27 |
| Main | 12 | 11 | 1 | — | — | 12 | 6 | 3 | 1 | No Record |
| Kidston | 7 | 6 | — | — | — | 6 | 7 | 1 | — | 2 |
| Duff | 10 | 6 | — | — | — | 6 | 7 | 1 | — | 6 |
| Somerville | 14 | 13 | 1 | 1 | — | 4 | 13 | 1 | — | 11 |
| Ross | 9 | 5 | 4 | — | — | 6 | 5 | 3 | — | 3 |
| Rainy | 12 | 6 | 6 | — | — | 12 | 3 | 3 | — | 5 |
| TOTAL | 130 | 106 | 19 | 21 | 18 | 90 | 102 | 33 | 15 | 83 for 8 Stations. |
| LAST YEAR | 129 | 99 | 30 | 17 | 14 | 94 | 96 | 30 | 17 | |

| NAME OF STATION. | SCHOLARS. | | | | | | | | | Industrial Pupils. | |
|-----------------------------|---------------------|-------------------|------------|------------------------|------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|--------------------|-----------|
| | Number on the Roll. | Number Inspected. | Above Std. | Results of Inspection. | | | | | Below Std. | Male. | Female. |
| | | | | V. | IV. | III. | II. | I. | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 776 | 660 | 191 | 137 | 135 | 68 | 39 | 35 | 75 | 60 | 40 |
| Lovedale Mission... .. | 193 | 172 | — | — | 6 | 10 | 24 | 33 | 99 | — | — |
| Macfarlan | 541 | 418 | — | — | 21 | 37 | 59 | 80 | 225 | — | — |
| Burnshill | 1210 | 994 | — | — | 48 | 94 | 100 | 165 | 195 | — | — |
| Pirie | 603 | 515 | — | — | 30 | 41 | 46 | 51 | 54 | 10 | — |
| Johannesburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Port Elizabeth | 45 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Blythswood... .. | 375 | 330 | 139 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 20 | 21 |
| Cunningham | 1472 | 1281 | — | 10 | 99 | 148 | 203 | 207 | 611 | — | — |
| Main | 713 | 513 | — | 4 | 30 | 39 | 76 | 99 | 265 | — | — |
| Kidston | 466 | 427 | — | 2 | 67 | 87 | 95 | 81 | 95 | — | — |
| Duff | 410 | 260 | — | — | 15 | 25 | 55 | 60 | 105 | — | — |
| Somerville | 651 | 473 | — | — | 12 | 40 | 60 | 97 | 232 | — | — |
| Ross | 294 | 294 | — | — | 14 | 32 | 36 | 47 | 165 | — | — |
| Rainy | 473 | 246 | — | — | 16 | 24 | 32 | 47 | 127 | — | — |
| TOTAL | 8222 | 6583 | 330 | 153 | 493 | 645 | 825 | 1002 | 2248 | 90 | 61 |
| LAST YEAR | 7485 | 5896 | 213 | 205 | 429 | 618 | 841 | 1040 | 2313 | 82 | 71 |



SYNOD FUNDS.

MINISTERS' FUND.


| NAME OF STATION. | 1901. | | 1901 | | Total. |
|----------------------|-----------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------|----------------|
| | 3rd Quarter | 4th Quarter | 1st Quarter | 2nd Quarter | 4th Quarter |
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| Lovedale | 12 12 5 | 11 14 10 | 10 8 7 | 13 0 5 | 47 16 3 |
| Macfarlan... .. | 15 19 9 | 29 17 8 | 18 2 4 | 18 4 5 | 82 4 2 |
| Burnshill | 101 18 7 | 38 14 9 | 25 8 4 | 50 12 2 | 216 13 10 |
| Pirie | 19 16 1 | 25 12 1 | 24 4 2 | 23 16 10 | 93 9 2 |
| Cunningham | 38 7 7 | 42 0 3 | 42 13 4 | 54 10 10 | 177 12 0 |
| Main | 19 8 0 | 35 0 10 | 19 7 0 | 22 9 6 | 96 4 6 |
| Duff | 4 12 8 | 5 9 6 | 6 16 3 | 8 1 0 | 24 19 5 |
| Somerville | 9 10 2 | 32 15 3 | 9 11 8 | 25 17 2 | 77 14 3 |
| Ross | 3 15 0 | 7 7 1 | 6 12 1 | 13 14 7 | 31 8 9 |
| Tora | 6 16 6 | 8 0 5 | 8 11 10 | 11 0 7 | 34 9 4 |
| Rainy | | 13 4 0 | — | 14 2 11 | 27 6 11 |
| Port Elizabeth... .. | 5 7 7 | 0 0 0 | 6 2 2 | 5 7 8 | 22 17 5 |
| East London | 0 15 0 | 0 12 11 | 0 9 2 | 3 9 2 | 5 6 3 |
| Total ... | 238 19 4 | 256 8 9 | 178 6 11 | 264 7 3 | 938 2 3 |

MISSION FUND.

| | 1901. | | 1902. | | Total. |
|----------------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------|----------------|-----------------|
| | 3rd Quarter | 4th Quarter | 1st Quarter | 2nd Quarter | 4th Quarter |
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| Lovedale | 2 10 6 | 2 6 11 | 2 1 8 | 2 12 2 | 9 11 3 |
| Macfarlan | 3 4 0 | 5 19 6 | 3 12 5 | 3 12 10 | 16 8 9 |
| Burnshill | 20 7 8 | 7 15 0 | 5 1 7 | 10 2 6 | 43 6 9 |
| Pirie | 3 19 2 | 5 2 5 | 4 16 10 | 4 15 5 | 18 13 10 |
| Cunningham | 7 13 7 | 8 8 0 | 8 8 4 | 10 18 2 | 35 8 1 |
| Main | 3 10 3 | 7 8 1 | 4 0 0 | 4 10 0 | 19 8 4 |
| Duff | 0 18 7 | 1 1 10 | 1 7 3 | 1 12 2 | 4 19 10 |
| Somerville | 1 18 0 | 6 11 0 | 1 18 4 | 5 3 5 | 15 10 9 |
| Ross | 0 15 0 | 1 9 5 | 1 6 5 | 2 14 11 | 6 5 9 |
| Tora | 1 7 3 | 1 12 1 | 1 14 5 | 2 4 2 | 6 17 11 |
| Rainy | — | 2 19 9 | — | 2 16 7 | 5 16 4 |
| Port Elizabeth... .. | 1 1 6 | 1 4 0 | 1 4 5 | 1 1 6 | 4 11 5 |
| East London | 0 3 0 | 0 2 7 | 0 1 2 | 0 13 10 | 1 0 7 |
| Total ... | 47 8 6 | 52 0 7 | 35 12 10 | 52 17 8 | 187 19 7 |



INDEX TO THE MINUTES OF THE SYNOD
OF KAFFRARIA FROM 1894 TO 1902.

 *The first number refers to the Minute, the second to the Year.*

- Absentees—11, '94; 3, '96; 4, '97; 8, '98; 9, '99; 10, '00;
10, '01;
Acting Clerk, Appointment of—2, '01;
Act of General Assembly anent Representation of Mission
Councils—14, 15, 16, 18, 19, '01;
Appointments—31, '00; 39, '00; 39, 40, '01; 55, '02;
Associates—5, '94; 19, '94; 4, '95; 30, '96;
Beach Church, East London—36, 94;
Beach Hotel, Invitation to—5, '95;
Blythswood, Re-organisation of—24, '00; 43, '01;
 ,, Meeting at—4, '00;
Business Committee—6, '98; 3, 01; 4, 01;
Cape Town, Work at—25, '96; 30, 97;
Clerk Funds—38, '99; 14, '00;
Clerk, Election of—3, '94; 5, '98;
Clerk's Fees—41, 94; 30, '95; 32, '96;
Committees of Synod—40, '99; 35, '00; 38, '01; 50, '02
Congregational Records—34, '01;
Conference on Marriage—45, '99;
Conference on Prayer—6, '94; 39, '96; 7, 98; 8, 26, '99;
9, '00; 12, 24, '01; 14, '02;



- Council, Presbyterian—10, 94; 36, '95;
 Dambuza, Mr.—6, '96; 17, '98; 35, '98;
 Death of Mrs. Maver, of Woodstock—41, '97;
 „ Mr. MacPherson, of Port Elizabeth—41, '97;
 „ Mrs. Dambuza, in Rhodesia—41, '97;
 „ Mrs. Don, in King William's Town—41, '97;
 „ Mr. Andrew Smith—21, '98;
 „ Dr. Ross, of Pirie—23, '98;
 „ Mr. Richard Ross—18, '02; 47, '02;
 Delegates, Expenses of—20, '96;
 Delegates from Congregational Union, Proposed—36, '97;
 Deputies on behalf of Synod Funds—23, '01;
 Duff, An Evangelist for—25, '94;
 Dutch Application to Presbytery—12, '96;
 Dutch Reformed Synod—39, '94; 27, '95; 46, '02;
 East London, Beach Church—36, '94;
 East London, Services at—13, '00; 25, '02; 42, '02;
 Education—17, '95; 24, '95; 22, '96; 23, '97; 16, '98; 25,
 '99; 34, '00; 33, '01; 40, '02; 49, '02;
 Evangelists, Report on—13, '94; 15, '94; 19, '95; 21, '96;
 28, '97; 14, '98; 28, '99; 25, '00; 25, '01; 31, '02;
 Evangelistic Delegates—37, '99;
 Extension of Missions—27, '94; 21, '95; 13, '96; 17, '97; 27,
 '98; 20, '99; 20, '00; 22, '01; 37, '02;
 Expenses—33, '99; 12, '00;
 Finances, Congregational—29, '00;
 Financial Report—19, '98; 25, '98; 7, '31, '99; 28, '00; 28, '01;
 Financial Statement—41, '99; 28, '00; 48, '02;
 Fort Beaufort, New Church at—11, '95;
 Gilton—7, '94; 9, '95; 10, '95;
 Hymn Book—35, '94; 28, '95; 27, '97; 18, '98; 19, '99; 16,
 '00; 21, '01; 33, '02;
 Idutywa, Services for Europeans at—33, '94;
 Indwe—36, '99;
 Insurance—18, '00; 30, '00;
 Interpreters—6, '99; 8, '00; 7, '01;
 Johannesburg—14, '95; 34, '96; 7, '97; 8, '97; 9, '97; 10, '97;
 11, '97; 38, '97; 9, '98; 26, '98; 36, '98; 16, '99; 37, '01;



- Kaffir Bible—42, '01 ; 9, '02 ;
 Kaffir Studies—38, '94 ; 26, '95 ; 33, '96 ;
 Kaffir Literature—34, '99 ; 19, '00 ; 20, 01 ; 34, '02 ;
 Kidston Memorial Mission—18, 35, and 44, '99 ; 16, '01 ;
 35, '02 ; 54, '02 ;
 Lands and Titles—22, '94 ; 20, '95 ; 31, 96 ; 39, '97 ; 15, '98 ;
 12, '99 ; 15, '00 ; 35, '01 ;
 Language Grants—34, '97 ;
 Legislation—34, '95 ;
 Licenses—32, '00 ;
 Lovedale Native Congregation—39, '99 ;
 Loyal Address to H.M. the King—9, '01 ;
 Macdonald, Mr. D. A.—11, 21, 48, '99 ; 3, '00 ; 34, '00 ;
 Macfarlan Church, Rebuilding of—26, '94 ;
 Macfarlan, Report on—37, '94 ; 32, '99 ; 1, '02 ;
 Makeni, of Cunningham—32, '95 ; 37, '96 ;
 Mama, Rev. H.—52, '02 ;
 Marriage Officer—45, '02 ;
 Matshikwe, Mr. Petwell—29, '97 ; 36, '98 ; 46, '99 ;
 Matthews, Dr., Letter from—40, '94 ;
 Minutes, Printing of the—30, '98 ; 30, '02 ;
 Missions, Extension of—27, '94 ; (See Extension)
 Mission Councils—42, '99 ; 14, 16, 18, 19, '01 ;
 Moderator, Election of—3, '94 ; 3, '95 ; 4, '96 ; 5, '97 ; 4, 98 ;
 5, '99 ; 7, '00 ; 6, 01 ; 12, 02 ;
 Moir, Mr., Letter from—20, '98 ;
 Mpamba, Mr.—43, '94 ; 22, '95 ; 11, '01 ; (See Zoutpansberg.)
 Mzimba, Mr., Tendered Resignation of—33, '98 ; 34, 98 ; 23,
 '99 ; 2, '00 ; 17, '00 ;
 New Mission District—23, '95 ;
 Pirie Mission—7, '02 ; 28, '02 ;
 Place of Meeting—50, '99 ;
 Pondoland—34, 94 ; 22, '95 ;
 Port Elizabeth, Congregation at—11, '96 ; 27, '99 ;
 Presbyterian Council—10, '94 ; 32, '94 ;
 Presbytery Records—31, '95 ; 29, '98 ; 10, 49, '99 ; 11, 23,
 '00 ; 13, 30, '01 ;
 Printing of the Minutes, The—30, '98 ; 31, '02 ;



- Probationers, &c., Payment of—23, '95; 31, '99;
 Public Library of King William's Town—8, '94;
 Queen Victoria, Her Late Majesty—8, '01;
 Religion and Morals—18, '94; 21, '94; 45, '94; 7, '95; 37, '95;
 15, '96; 29, '96; 21, '97; 24, '98; 24, '99; 22, '00; 31,
 '01; 39, '02;
 Removal Expenses—5, '02;
 Reports, Rule Concerning—16, '94;
 Resignation of Mr. Mzimba, Tendered—33, '98; 34, '98;
 Returns, Motions as to—36, '96;
 Roll—2, '94; 2, '95; 2, '96; 3, '97; 3, '98; 3, 4, '99; 5, '00; 5, '01;
 Ross Station, Evangelist for—14, '94; 24, '94;
 Ross, Rev. Richard—47, '02;
 Sabbath Schools—23, '96; 24, '97; 25, '97; 13, '98; 47, '99;
 33, '00; 32, '01; 10, '02; 38, '02;
 Session Books, Examination of—33, '97;
 Smith, Mr. Andrew Associated—19, '94;
 Smith, Mr. Andrew, Death of—21, '98;
 Smith Bursaries—22, '99; 41, '02;
 St. Andrew's Church, King William's Town—37, '98;
 51, '02;
 S. A. Presbyterian Church—37, '98; 29, 30, '99; 36, '00;
 41, '01;
 Statistics—42, '94; 35, '95; 24, '96; 26, '97; 28, '98; 15, '99;
 26, '00; 29, '01;
 Stewart, Dr.—17, '99;
 Students, Examination of—12, '95; 10, '98; 32, '02;
 Students, Payment of—31, '99;
 Survey—33, '95;
 Synod Meetings—6, '00;
 Teachers, Report on—28, '94; 30, '94;
 Temperance—17, '94; 38, '95; 13, '96; 16, '96; 28, '96; 19,
 '97; 22, '98; 14, '99; 36, '01;
 Theological Students—31, '94; 16, '95; 18, '97; 20, '97;
 10, '98; 11, '99; 27, '01;
 Titles, Lands and—22, '94; 20, '95; 31, '96; 39, '97; 15,
 '98; 12, '99; 15, '00; 4, '02;
 Treasurer's Report—23, '94; 18, '95; 14, '96; 22, '97;
 Tsewu's, Mr., Reports—20, '94; 7, '97; 12, '97; (See Johan-
 nesburg.)



Union of the Churches—10, '94; 32, '94; 40, '94; 36, '95;
 7, '96; 9, '96; 10, '96; 14, '97; 16, '97; 37, '98; 27, '00;
 6, '02; 20, '02; 24, '02;
 Ugie, Evangelist to—37, '00; 35, '02;
 Zibi's Letter—12, '98;
 Zoutpansberg—29, '94; 15, '95; 19, '96; 15, '97; 11, '98;
 13, '99; 26, '01; 8, '02; 27, '02; 29, '02; 36, '02.

PRINTED AT THE LOVEDALE MISSION PRESS.



United Free Church of Scotland.

IMICIMBI

YE

SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1902.



ISALATISO.

| | PAGE |
|-------------------------------|------|
| ISINODI YASE KAFFRARIA | 5 |
| IKOMITI ZE SINODI | 6 |
| AMASIKO ENQUBO | 8 |
| IMICIMBI | 9 |
| APPENDICES : | |
| Ingxelo ye Mali | 21 |
| Ingxelo enge Mfundo | 24 |
| Imali ze Sinodi | 25 |



ISINODI YASE KAFFRARIA

YOMNYAKA WE 1902.

—O*O—

MODERATOR :

The Rev. D. L. Erskine, Somerville.

UMGCINI NDYEBO.

The Rev. J. D. Don, King William's Town.

USANDLA WE-SINODI.

The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Blythswood.

I-PRESBITARI YASE KAFFRARIA.

| | |
|-------------------------|------------------|
| Rev. Dr. James Stewart. | Rev. J. D. Don. |
| „ W. Stuart. | „ E. Makiwane. |
| „ W. Mpamba. | „ J. Lennox. |
| „ H. V. Taylor. | „ C. J. Dambuza. |
| „ P. Matshikwe. | „ W. Hamilton. |
| „ T. Shearer. | „ Y. Mbali. |

Rev. H. Mama, Lovedale.

| | |
|----------------|---------------------|
| Mr. A. Mabona. | Mr. James Matakane. |
| „ H. Makapela. | „ M. Njikelana. |

| | | |
|----------------------------|-----|-------------------|
| I-MODERATOR YE PRESBITARI, | ... | Rev. E. Makiwane. |
| USANDLA WE PRESBITARI ... | ... | Rev. J. D. Don. |

I-PRESBITARI YASE TRANSKEI.

| | |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| Rev. W. J. B. Moir. | Rev D. D. Young. |
| „ J. Thomson. | „ D. L. Erskine. |
| „ B. J. Ross. | „ M. J. C. Matheson. |
| „ W. Gavin | „ D. D. Young. |

Rev. N. Matshikwe.

| | |
|-----------------|-------------------|
| Mr. M. Ndulana. | Mr. S. Magwevana. |
| „ E. Boneswa | „ B. Mxoli. |
| „ M. Mashalaba. | „ J. Mtsiliza, |

Mr. Mtole Mpamba.

| | |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------|
| I-MODERATOR YE PRESBITARI, | Rev. M. J. C. Matheson. |
| USANDLA WE PRESBITARI, | „ D. L. Erskine. |

Umlingwa opantsi kwe Presbitari yase Kaffraria :—

Rev. D. A. Macdonald, Pirie.

UMVANGELI opantsi kwe Sinodi :—

Mr. John Knox Bokwe, Ugie.



IKOMITI ZE SINODI, 1902-1903.

Eyokulungiselela.—Ozandla be Sinodi nabe Presbitari no Mongameli wayo abe nguMmemi.

Eyokuvula i-Mishoni—Messrs. Stuart Hamilton, Erskine (Ummemi.)

Eyezityudini—Messrs. Lennox, Erskine, Taylor, Matheson (Ummemi.)

Eyozilo—Messrs. Mpamba, Mama, Matakane, Bokwe (Ummemi).

Eyazikolo ze-Sabata—Messrs. Makiwane, N. Matshikwe, Gavin (Ummemi).

Eyemali—Messrs. Don (Treasurer) Makiwane, Lennox, Stormont, no Matheson (Ummemi).

Eyemfundu—Messrs. Mpamba no Gavin (Ummemi).

Eyemihlaba ne-Taitile—Messrs. Erskine no Don (Ummemi).

Eyabavangeli—Messrs. Stuart no Young.

Eyamanani—Mr. Taylor.

Imicimbi yesi-Xosa—Messrs. Mama no Bokwe.

Eyencwadi zesi-Xosa—Mr. Ross.



UMTETO WE NGQUNGQUTELA OMISELA ISINODI.

Umteto 9, 1893.

I-Ngqungqutela iyavana nokuba icandwe kubini I-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ibe Presbiteri mbini, eye Node neye Sude, ize zibe negunya lokudibana kanye ngonyaka zibe yi Sinodi, ize kodwa londawo ingawacukumisi nganto amagunya obusinodi be Komiti ye Foreign Missions; imisele ukuba umteto wale Ngqungqutela omiselayo ulungiswe utunyelwe kwi Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ukuze iwuqonde: Ingqungqutela inika igunya kwintlanganiso Yabapatiswa (Commission) ukuze xa yanelisiweyo iwuqinisele lomteto ngexesha lokudibana kwayo.



AMASIKO ENQUBO.

—*—

Iminiti 12 ye 1894.

Kutetwe ngohlobo ekufanel' ukuqutywa ngalo ingxoxo. Kuvunyelonwe ukuba uti wakuba ungenisiwe umcimbi wonke ubani ake akululeke ukuba alenze izwi alibonaye, kube njengokungati i-Sinodi iyikomiti. Kuya kuti emva koko avele nezwi ati umntu malibe sisigqibo; ongaliboniyo elo avele naliqondayo njengendlela yokuqukunjelwa kwenteto. I-Moderator, yiyo eyoqonda ukuba ngoku ingxoxo ikolisile.

Iminiti 16 ye 1894.

Kuxoxwe ngendawo yokuba xa abaququzeleli bekomiti be-ngababini, woti elowo angenise eyake yedwa na ingxelo.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba kubalwe ukuti i-Sinodi ilindele ingxelo enye, eyokuvelela indawo aobenazo bobabini abaququzeleli

Iminiti 14 ye 1896.

Abagcini-mali bemihlaml' bayalezwa ukuba imali eziya kumgcini-mali we Sinodi bazitumele ikwata zonke, nokuba bazikaulezise yakuba ikwata ipelile.

Iminiti 32 ye 1897.

I-Sinodi imisela ukuba yoti iyileyo i-Presbiteri ibe nelungu elikangela umcimbi yemali ezitunyelwa kwi Sinodi, lize elolungu liman' ukubika ngekwata, kwi Presbiteri yalo, ukuba kuqubeka njanina.

Iminiti 33 ye 1897.

I-Sinodi iyaleza ukuba i-Presbiteri zingaposwa maxesha ukukangela incwadi zemcimbi ye Seshoni neyamadikoni.

Iminiti 30 ye 1891.

I-Sinodi iyalela u-Sandla ukuze akangelele ukuba Iminute ze Sinodi zishicilelwe iminyaka ngeminyaka ngesingesi nesi-xosa, zitunyelwe kubapati msebenzi bemihlambi ngemihlambi.



IMINITI

I-SINODI YASE KAFFRARIA

YE

UNITED FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

—————:O:—————

E-Lovedale nge 11th ku September 1901, kubeko intlanganiso ye Sinodi yase Kaffraria ngemicimbi. Ingeko i-Moderator, u-Rev. J. D. Don, u-Mr. Lennox upakamise indawo yokuba u-Rev. Dr. Stewart atate isihlalo.

Intlanganiso yavulwa ngomtandazo.

Kwakuko u-Rev. Dr. Stewart, Shearer, B. J. Ross, H. V. Taylor, C. J. Dambuza, E. Makiwane-*Abafundisi*; no Messrs. Yengeni Gobá, Jas. Matakane, Socamagushe-*Abadala*.

Ngokupakamisa kuka Mr. Lennox i-Sinodi yamamkela ngovuyo u-Mr. Shearer owatata indawo yake kwi sinodi—Naye wabulela i-Sinodi ngokumamkela kwayo.

Inewadi yokubiza intlanganiso yafundwa ngoluhlobo:—

King Wms. Town 2nd September 1901 ngesicelo sika Rev. Brownlee Ross, nam ndivumelana naso. Ke ngoko ndimema intlanganiso yemicimbi ye Sinodi yase Kaffraria, ibese Lovedale, ngokuhlwa ngolwesitatu nge 11th ka September ikangele ukuba kungenzeka na ukumisela u-Mr. Makiwane kwenye indawo yokusebenza, ashenxe e-Macfarlane.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,

Moderator.



Ukubizwa kwentlanganiso yi Moderator kubonwe kulungile.

Iziqiniselelo zo James Matakane umdala wase Lovedale no Katangana Socamagushe Umdala e Macfarlane zangeniswa kwi Sinodi, zazilungiselelwe ukuba zongeniswa kwi Sinodi, ngo July.

Kwati ngokungafiki kwabadala abo ngexesha elifanelekileyo azangena I-Sinodi yakuba iziqondile izimeko ezibange oko ivumelene ngokuti mayiyekelelwe lendawo, amagama abadala abo angeniswa emqulwini wamalungu walonyaka.

U-Mr. Ross uvakalise ukuba ucele i-Moderator ibize intlanganiso enoluvo lokukangela isimo se Mishoni yase Macfarlane, noku-ngavisisani kuka Mr. Makiwane, ne Nkosi yesizwe akuso, nokuba kungenziwa ntonina akungebonwa ndawo yimbi na yokusebenza.

Kwaye ukwenjenjalo oko ikukuncedisana no Mr. Makiwane, nangohlobo lokumnika ituba lokutabata umoya nokupumla.

Ate axoxa amalungu kwafundwa nengcingo ngezimvo zamalungu angekoyo. U-Mr. Makiwane ute iko indawo yokunga visisani ne Nkosi yesitili eso.

Imbangi yoko i Nkosi ifuna ukupata yonke imicimbi ye Tyalike. Ite ukuze iyekelele yaciswa. Kanjalo u-Mr. Makiwane ute ngenxa ye Bandla lase Macfarlane akufuneki kwenziwe nguqulo okwangoku.

U-Mr. Lennox upakamise indawo yokuti makungabiko nguqulo kwelixesha. Kanjako wati ulungiselelo lokufudusa u-Mr. Mbali aye e-Johannesburg maluqutywe nje ngommiselo we Sinodi yokugqibela. Kwasekela u-Katangana kwaalunyelwana.

Kwawalwa ngomtandazo.

(Signed) J. D. DON,

Moderator.

I-Miniti ze ntlanganiso ye micimbi ye Sinodi e-Butterworth.

Intlanganiso ebizelwe imicimbi ye Sinodi ingene e-Butterworth nge 15 ka January 1902, yavulwa ngomtandazo yi Moderator u-Rév. J. D. Don.

I-PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI.

I-Transkei Presbiteri yanikwa ituba lokwenza i-Bunga lexeshana.

Inqubo ye Moderator yanelisa intlanganiso ekubeni iyimemile

Kupakanyiswe ngu Mr. Lennox wasekelwa ngu Mr. Matheson ngokubizwa kwentlanganiso yi Moderator ukuti bekusemfanelweni makwamkelwe. Intlanganiso yayamkela inqubo ye Moderator.

1. I-Mishoni
yase Mac-
farlan.

2. Inqubo ye
Moderator ya-
mkelwa.



KWAKUKO

Revs. J. D. Don (Moderator), D. D. Young, E. Makiwane, D. L. Erskine, J. Thomson, J. Lennox (Engunobala), B. J. Ross, M. J. C. Matheson, C. J. Dambuza, W. Gavin, no N. Matshikwe. abafundisi Messrs. Mayeza Dlulane (Ross), Mtati Mashalaba (Somerville), Bini Mxoli (Kidston), Mtoli Mpamba (Main), Enoch Mboniswa (Cunningham), no Yengoni Goba (Burnshill), Abadala.

Kwako nengxelo evela ku Rev. T. Shearer ngokungafiki kwake ecela uxolo.

Kwafundwa incwadi evela kumpati wonocanda ye 12 Dec. 1901, ifuna amagama abapatiswe ukumela imihlaba ye mishoni ukuba abalwe ezi-Taitileni.

Kwavunylwana ngokuti i-Taitile mazi be nala magama.—Rev. Dr. Stewart, wase Lovedale, Rev John, Davidson Don wase King Wms Town, James Wilson Weir Esq. King Wms Town la magama amele bonke abapatiswa mhlaba ye United Free Church yase Scotland.

Kanjalo kwamiselwa ukuyalezwa kuba patiswa (mihlaba) ukuba bavane ne-Bandla eli pesheya ngendawo zokuguzulwa nokuhlonyelwa, kunebeziko kade ngenxa yokumanyana kwe Free Church ne United Presbyterian Church.

Umgcini ndyebo ugunyaziwe ukuhlaula indleko zokufuduka kuka Mr Mbali £7 esuka e-Kidston ukuya e-Pirie, kwanezi ka Rev. Nd. Matshikwe ukusuka e-Pirie ukuya e-Kidston.

Ukwenza lula incito kwamiswa ukuti, ukufuduka ko Mfundisi kwetile i-Mishoni esiya kwetile i-Presbiteri mazilungiselele imfuduka kunye naba Fundisi abo bafudukayo.

Kufundwe i-Miniti ze Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ze 2nd Oct. 1901 neze Presbiteri ye Transkei ze 7th Nov. 1901, zingenwadi ka Dr. R. Gordon Balfour nge Union ne South African Church kwintlanganisano ye Sinodi ukuba ipicotwe ze ipendulwe.

Kufundwe incwadi ka Dr. R. Balfour ngokudibana ne South African Church, itunyelwe nguye engummeme we Komiti engapantsi, ye Komiti yengqungqutela yomecimi wokudityaniswa kwa Mabandla.

Kwangenwa engxoxweni.

Kwapunywa ukuze kungenwe ngo 2.30 p.m.

Kwawalwa ngomtandazo.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,
Moderator.

3. Abayintanganiso.

4. Nge Taitile.

5. Indleko zokufuduka.

6. Ukungena kwi South African Church.



Kwapindwa kwahlangwana nge 15th January 1902, ngo 2.30 p.m. kwavulwa ngomtandazo u-Rev. E. Makiwane wafika watata isihlalo sake e-Sinodini.

Kwaxoxwa ngenewadi ka Dr. R. Balfour. Kwabalwa lamazwi kupendulwa ngokubanzi incwadi ka Dr. R. G. Balfour:—

Okokokuba i-Sinodi ikulungele njengentando ye Bandla eli pesheya ukudibana ne S. A. Church. Besiti ke ezindawo bazalatayo maziqondwe:—

(1) Okokuba iqela lamabandla ayatanda ukungena elu-manyanweni ngapandle kwambuzo nto.

(2) Okokuba elinye iqela alaneliswa kuba besalinde ukufezwa kwelalizwi lalisiti bazakwenziwa Ibandla labantsundu njengoko i-Komiti yo Manyano yateta isiti:—

“Amanyatelo akwenziwa kuyo yonke imimandla yokuqutywa kwelizwi, kudalwe Ityalike ezeleyo yabantsundu eyakwalama ne Bandla lapesheya.” Babe ke bengaqondi tuba engenzeka ngayo lendawo xa sebengene kwi S. A. Church, engekabi nanto iyalatayo ukuti lommiselo wenziwa lipesheya, yowenza.

(3) Okokuba kuyanqweneleka kakulu ukuke ziboniswe lipesheya ezona nkangelo ne njongo zalo ekudaleni eli Bandla lintsundu.

(4) Okokuba amalungu atile e-Sinodi acasane nokusekwa kwe Bandla elintsundu eliyakwalamana nelimhlope le lizwe nge-dlela engeyiyo eyokuti malibe yimbumba nalo.

7. Ukusebenza kuka Mr. McDonald e-Pirie.

U-Mr. Don ute ngesizatu sokunqaba kokusetyenzwa kwe Pirie okwangoku, ucele u Mr. M'Donald ukuba ancedise kona.

Isinodi ite ulungisile u-Mr. Don yayisiti ke makaqube u-Mr. M'Donald de ibe lusuku lokuhlangana kwe Sinodi ezayo. Umgcini-Ndyebo wayalelwa ukuba amhlawule ngexabiso elirolelwa abalingwa kakade.

8. I-Mishoni yase Zoutpansberg.

U-Mr. Don wacolacola zonke imbuzwano awazifumanayo ngendawo yemfuneko yokutumela kwakona umfundisi kwi Mishoni yase Zoutpansberg abe ngowesibini.

Kwavunyelwana ngeliti abongameli bonke be-Seshoni ne Deacons Court mabamke nelizwi lale Sinodi ukuba umnqweno mawande ngokucuma komsebenzi wase Zoutpansberg, ize iminikelo yabo yanelele ukuwuzalisa lomcamango ngokutunyelwa ko Mfundisi lowo ngo July.

9. I-Baibile ehlaziyweyo yesi-Xosa.

U-Mr. Lennox ungenise ukuti ifkile impendulo yapesheya malunga noku shicilelwa kwe Baibile ka Appleyard yesi Xosa.

Lencwadi yashiyelwa ku Mongameli, ku Mr. Makiwane naku Mr. Lennox ukuba bayiqwalasele ukuze bayipendule.

10. Ikomiti yesikolo se Sabata

U-Mr. Matheson uvakalise ukuba i-Komiti Yesikolo se-Sabata ibona yona ukuba ezi zalatiso zesikolo se Cawa zesi xosa mazingapumi ngo 1902, kuba ifumana i-Kadi Zomanyano ngezibalo ziyifinca indawo ebijongiwe ngokwenziwa kwazo.

Oku kwavunyelwana ngako.

Kwavalwa ngo Mtandazo.

(Signed) J. D. DON,

Moderator.

Umhla we-Sinodi e-Qonce, 16 July 1902. E-Qonce ngomhla 16 ku July 1902, i-Sinodi yase Kaffraria yahlangana yavulwa ngesiko layo, kufundwe izibalo kwatandazwa ngu Mongameli u-Rev J. D. Don. Kuko o Rev J. D. Don, E. Makiwane, W. Mpamba, P. Matshikwe, T. Shearer, D. D. Young, J. Thomson, D. L. Erskine, B. J. Ross, M. J. C. Matheson, W. Gavin, no-Sandla Abafundisi, o-Messrs A. Mabona, W. Makapela, Jas Matakane, M. Njikelana, E. Mboniswa, Beni Mxoli—Abadala. Intshumayelo yokuvula i-Sinodi yaqutywa ngu Mgcini-Sihlalo.

Kwavalwa ukuze kudityanwe ngo 10 kusasa ngolwesine.

Kuvalwe ngomtandazo.

(Signed) J. D. DON,

Moderator.

Ngolwesine 7 July 1902.

Kwadityanwa ngokommiselo.

Kwavulwa ngomtandazo.

Imicimbi yokuhlangana kwayizolo yafundwa, yamkelwa.

Ingxelo ye Komiti yokuqutywa kwe Micimbi yafundwa kwafunyanwa ukuba kuhanjwe ngayo.

UMQULU WAMALUNGU e-PRESBITERI YASE KAFFRARIA.

11. Umqulu wamalungu e-Sinodi.

Abafundisi.

Rev. DR. STEWART, Lovedale (*otate i-holide*).

„ J. D. DON King William's Town.

„ W. STUART, Burnshill (*otate i-holide*).

„ E. MAKIWANE, Macfarlan.

„ J. LENNOX, Lovedale (*otate i-holide*).

„ W. MPAMBA, Zoutpansberg.

„ C. J. DAMBUZA, Burnshill.

„ Y. MBALI, Johannesburg.

„ P. MATSHIKWE, Port Elizabeth.

„ H. V. TAYLOR, Lovedale.



Abadala.

- Mr. ALEXANDER MABONA, Pirie.
 „ HLEBE MAKAPELA, Macfarlan.
 „ JAMES MATAKANE, Lovedale.
 „ MBEM NJIKELANA, Burnshill.
 UMQULU WE PRESBITERI YASE TRANSKEI.
 Rev. W. J. B. MOIR, Blythswood (*otate i-holide*).
 „ D. D. YOUNG, Main.
 „ D. L. ERSKINE, Somerville.
 „ J. THOMSON, Duff.
 „ B. J. ROSS, Cunningham.
 „ M. J. C. MATHESON, ROSS.
 „ W. GAVIN, Rainy.
 „ N. MATSHIKWE, Kidston.
 „ D. D. STORMONT, Blythswood.

Abadala.

- Mr. MAYERZA DLULANE, ROSS.
 „ SIZANI MAGWEVANA, Rainy.
 „ ENOCH BONESWA, Cunningham.
 „ BENI MXOLI, Kidston.
 „ MTATI MASHALABA, Somerville.
 „ JONGA MATSILIZA, Duff.
 „ MTOLE MPAMBA, Main.

I-Moderator ye Presbiteri Rev. M. J. C. Matheson Isandla se Presbiteri Rev. D. L. Erskine.

12. Ukunyu-
lwa ko Monga-
meli.

Ngokupakanyiswa ngu Rev. M. J. C. Matheson, watelelwa ngu Rev. E. Makiwane, kuvunyelenwe ukuba u-Rev. D. L. Erskine anyulwe abe yi Moderator yalonyaka.

U-Mr Don ushenxile esihlalweni sake.

Waza u-Rev. D. L. Erskine watabata isihlalo njenge Moderator, wayibulela intla nganiso ngembeko eyinike yena.

O-Messrs Bokwe no Dambuza banyulwe ukuba babe ngabaxelindaba.

Kuvunyelwene ukuba kubeko intlanganiso nge Lizwi ngo lwesihlanu 9 .a.m.

U-Rev. J. T. Ferguson, u-Mongameli webandla lama Presbiteri ase South Africa, wabandakanywa ne Synod.

O-Messers Thompson no Young banyulelwa ukupicota ingxelo ye Presbiteri yase Kaffraria, o-Messers Makiwane no Dambuza ezase Transkei.

13. Abaku-
mshi nababe-
ngezi ndaba e-
Mapepeni.

14. Intlanga-
niso nge Li-
zwi.

15. U-Rev-
J. T. Fer-
guson.

16. Imicimbi
ye Presbiteri.



Kwafundwa incwadi ka Mr J. K. Bokwe emalunga nendlu yabafundisi e-Ugie.

Kwafundwa nengxelo ye Presbiteri yase Transkei.

Incwadi ka Mr J. K. Bokwe yasingiswa kwi Presbiteri yase Transkei, ingxelo enge Kidston yabekiswa kwakulo Presbiteri.

Kwavunyelwana ukuba knyulwe o-Messrs Don, no Young, no Makiwane, babe yi Komiti yokwenza inteto ngokububá kuka Rev. R. Ross.

Kwafundwa incwadi evela ku Mr Hunter wase Dikeni, nge-lungelo lomdala kwi Sinodi omiselwe kumsebenzi wokushumayela. U-Mr. Young wavakalisa ukuba i-Sinodi mayalate indawo yokuba xa ukumiselwa ko Mdala kumnika isihlalo kwi ntlanganiso yabafundisi eyi Mission Council, lonto ayimniki sihlalo kwi Sinodi nakwi Presbiteri, njengokuba sesingasenalungelo kwi ntlanganiso ye Free Church yase Scotland u-Mr Makiwane wayixasa lonteto.

Esi yaba sisigqibo se ntlanganiso.

U-Mr Don wacasa ngenxa yezi zatu ezilandelayo.

I-Sinodi yapuma ukuze ibe idibane ngo 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) D. L. ERSKINE,

Moderator.

Ngolwesine 19th July, 1902, 2.30. p.m.

Yadibana njengesimiselo.

Intlanganiso yavulwa ngomtandazo.

Ingxelo yentlanganiso egqitileyo yafundwa, yamkelwa.

Kwafundwa ingxelo ye Sinodi eyayise Gcuwa, ngokumanyana kwe Sinodi nebandla le Presbiteri yase South Africa. Kwafundwa nempendulo ye Komiti yo Manyano, malunga nendawo ezazivela kwi ntlanganiso ye Sinodi zisingiswa kubo.

Kwangenwa engxoxweni pezu kwalomcimbi.

I Presbiteri yase Transkei yavunyelwa ukuba ingadibana kwesisituba sokuba i-Sinodi iquba imicimbi.

Yapuma ukuze idibane kwakona ngo 11 kusasa ngo Lwe-sihlanu.

Yavalwa ngomtandazo.

(Signed) D. L. ERSKINE,

Moderator.

17. Imbalelwano ne Presbiteri yase Transkei.

18. Umfi u-Rev. Richard Ross.

19. Incwadi ka Mr. Hunter.

20. Ngokudityaniswa kwa Mabandla.

22. I-Presbiteri yase Transkei.



Ngolwesihlanu 20th July, 1902, 11. a.m.

Yabuya yablangana njengesimiselo.

23. Ngemici-
mbi ye Pres-
bitiri yase Ka-
ffraria.

Intlanganiso yavulwa ngomtandazo kwafundwa ingxelo ze-
ntlanganiso engapambili kwavunyelwana ngazo.

O Messers Young no Thompson baxela ukuba bazi lesile
ingxelo ze Presbiteri yase Kaffraria, bazifumana zilungile.

24. Ukuma-
nyana kwe
Tyalike.

Ingxoxo yabuya yavulwa malunga nokudityaniswa kwe tya-
like yama Presbiteri yase South Africa.

I Sinodi yagqiba ekutini ixesha lifikile lokuvumelana nge-
ndawo ekukudala ipetwe ye Free Church yase Scotland,
kudityaniswe i-Tyalike yama Presbiteri yase South Africa:
Nokokuba makumiswe i-Komiti yokwenza ingxelo eyakube-
kiswa kwi ntlanganiso elandelayo yelo bandla kunye nesigqibo
nemvumelwano engenqubo yetu esinayo, nokupatwa ko Mfu-
ndisi, nengxowa yomzi nokuba abatunywa mabaye ngoku-
msinya e-Pirie, e-Mkubiso, e-Dikeni, e-Rwarwa nase Kidston,
baye kuqondisisa indawo ezitile kubantu bezondawo.

Abo Ngameli be Kirk Session mabaziswe ukuba benze kwa
incazelo enjalo, esukuba ifuneka ebantwini; nokuba intlanga-
niso ye Sinodi mayidibane e Qonce ukuze yamkele ingxelo ye
Komiti yenze isigqibo.

O Rev. Ross, M. J. C. Matheson, no E. Makiwane aba-
fundisi, kunye no Messrs A. Mabona, M. Njikelana, J. Mata-
kane no H. Makapela abadala, banyulelwa ukuba baye ku
mabandla ase Pirie, e-Mkubiso, e-Dikeni nase Rwarwa.

O Rev. E. Makiwane, no W. Mpamba no E. Boniswa, Beni
Mxoli abadala, banyulelwa ukuya e-Kidston.

O Rev. Erskine, Don, Makiwane, D. D. Stormont unobala,
kunye no Mr. Njikelana umdala banyulelwa ukuba babe yi-
Komiti yokwenza inteto ezakubekiswa kwi ntlanganiso ye
bandla lama Presbiteri ase South Africa, eyi Ngqungqutela
Enkulu yabafundisi nabadala.

25. Ingxelo
ngo Mzi ose
Monti.

Kwafundwa ingxelo ye Presbiteri yase Kaffraria malunga
nobunzima ngokubuyela kuka Mr. Mpamba e-Zoutpansberg
noku nyulelwa kwake okwexeshana e-Monti. U-Mr. Mpamba
wenza ingxelo yokuma komsebenzi e-Monti. Lenteto yaxaswa



ngu Right Rev. T. J. Ferguson. Isinodi yanika imibulelo kwababeteta, yavuyiseka kukuquba komsebenzi e-Monti.

Isinodi yapuma ukuze ibuyé idibane ngo 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) D. L. ERSKINE, *Moderator.*

Ngo lwesihlanu, July 20, 1902, 2.30 a.m.

Kudityenwe ngokommiselo.

Intlanganiso ivulwe ngomtandazo.

Iminiti zentlanganiso engapambili zifundiwe zaqiniselwa.

Kuvakaliswe ngu Mr Dambuza ukuba umqulu we Presbiteri yase Transkei ufundiwe wafunyanwa ulungile.

Kufundwe incwadi evela ku Mr. Mbali ngokunikelwa iziza ezibini e-Johannesburg.

Isinodi lento iyisingise kwikomiti ye micimbi yemali.

Isinodi ivumile okokuba ikulu leponti linikelwe i-Mishoni yase Zoutpansberg, libe ngumvuzo womfundisi oyakona omtsha.

u-Mr. Matheson uvelise ukuba i-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria inikwe igunya lokubuza ngezimeko ze-Ramente yase Pirie Okokuba bafumene i-Ramente ikwisimo sokuxasa ngendlela eyanelisayo; neyakukolisa i-Komiti engemicimbi yemali, umfundisi wayo we sinodi yase Kaffraria, i-Presbiteri iyagunyazwa ukuba iyinike i-Ramente ilungelo lokuba izinyulele.

U-Mr Njikelana uxasile. Lendawo yamkelwa yi Sinodi.

Isinodi ivumile ukutumela u-Mr Hamilton kwi Mishoni yase Zoutpansberg njengo Mfundisi ozeleyo. Inikele igunya kwi Presbiteri yase Transkei ukuba imankele u-Mr Hamilton njengomlingwa omakazaliswe ebufundisini.

Kuvunyelwene ukuhlaula kwingxowa ye-Mishoni indleko zokutshicilela i-Micimbi ye-Sinodi.

u-Mr Young uqube ingxelo einnandi ngabavangeli i-Sinodi yabulela, ivuya kuba abavangeli benze umsebenzi oncomekayo kulusizi ukufumana kuko ubumpi obudalwa zinkwele zobuzwe na zindywalwa butintela ukuqutywa kwelizwi.

Bebonisa kubafundisi ukuba banike yonke inkutazo kwabafuna ubuvangeli babaqeqeshele emsebenzini wabo.

U-Mr. Ross ungenise ingxelo nge zityudini. I-Sinodi yavumelana ngokungena kuka Mr. N. Gaba, aqale i-Tioloji e-Lovedale—pantsi kwalo mgqaliselo—kuqala kubeko uviwo amakalupumelele lokungenisa. Kwamiselwa ukuba kubeko uviwo lwe zityudini ezibalweni ekupeleni kwe seshoni zonke, lo msebenzi wokangelwa Komiti ye zityudini.

26. Umqulu we Presbiteri yase Transkei

27. I-Mishoni yase Johannesburg.

28. I-Mishoni yase Zoutpansberg.

29. Iramente yase Pirie.

30. Onyulelwe ukuya e-Zoutpansberg.

31. I-miniti ye Sinodi.

32. Ingxelo ngabavangeli.

33. Ingxelo nge Students.



34. Ngamaculo esi-Xosa. U-Mr Matheson wanika ingxelo ngamaculo esi Xosa. I-sinodi yavumelana ngokumisa kwalo Komiti.
35. Incwadi zesi-Xosa. U-Mr. Ross wanika ingxelo nge ncwadi zesi Xosa wavakalisa ukuba kuko ezitshicilelwayo. I-Sinodi yavumelana ukuba mazigqitywe kwafundwa i-Miniti ye-Presbiteri yase Transkei ngokwakiwa komzi wabafundisi e-Ugie nase Tora.
36. Iudlu e-Ugie nase Tora. Lomcimbi wasingiswa kwi Komiti ye-mali.

Kwapunywa ukuze kudityanwe ngo 10 kusasa ngo-mgqibelo.

(Signed) D. L. ERSKINE,

Moderator.

Yahlangana kwakona ngomgqibelo nge 21, July 1902.

Yavulwa ngomtandazo—kwafundwa i-Miniti zentlanganiso engapambili, zamiselwa.

37. Ngomfundisi wase Zoutpansberg. I-Sinodi yavumelana ukumisa o-Messrs Erskine, Makiwane, Matheson, Young, no Don babe yi-Komiti yokuvana no Mr Mpamba bamyaleze ngomfundisi oya e-Zoutpansberg.

38. Ukwandiswa kwe Mishoni. U-Mr Erskine wenze ingxelo ngokutwatyululwa kwe Mishoni, u-Mr Bokwe wenze ingxelo ngomsebenzi wake e-Ugie, u-Mr Matshikwe wanika ingxelo nge Mishoni e-Bayi.

Kwafundwa i-Miniti ye Presbiteri yase Transkei nge Seshoni yase Main iyaleza ngokwahlulwa kwe Elliot kulo Mishoni. I-Sinodi yabulela ummemi ngale ngxelo. Yaza yayimisela.

Bagunyaza i-Presbiteri yase Transkei ukuba icele i-Dutch Reformed Church ukuba iwamkele umsebenzi wase Elliot. Ukuba imizi etile yase Somerville, Ross, nase Main esetyenzwa, ngu Mvangeli mayimane ukuhanjelwa ngabafundisi.

39. Ngesikolose Sabata. U-Mr Matheson wenze ingxelo ngezikolo ze Sabata, yabulelwa yi-Sinodi. Lo Komiti yapindwa yamiselwa.

40. Unqulo nezimo zabantu. U-Mr. Ross wanika ingxelo ngengqoboko nemikwa. Wabulelwa Umququzeleli Yaza yamkelwa ingxelo.

41. Ngemfundo. U-Mr Gavin wanika ingxelo ngemfundo—I-Sinodi yavuya ukuva inqubo yezikolo nabafundi, kwane Titshala.

42. I-Basari ka Smith. Kwamiselwa ukuyalezwa u-Mr Innes ukuba abengumpatiswa we Smith Bursaries (imali zoncedo luka Smiti kwi zityudini). I-Presbiteri yase Kaffraria yavunyelwa ukuba ingadibana. Kwavunyelwana ukuba kodityanwa ngo 10 kusasa ngo-mvulo.

(Signed) JOHN D. DON,

Moderator, p.t.



Ngomvulo July 31, 1902.

Yahlangana, kwamiswa u-Mr Don abe yi Moderator, nge-lixesha angekabiko u-Mr Erskine.

I-Sinodi yavulwa ngomtandazo, I-miniti zentlanganiso engapambili zifundwe zamiselwa.

Kwafundwa i-Miniti ze Presbiteri yase Kaffraria nge 43. Nge Mishoni yase Monti—ekwagqitywa ukumisa umvangeli ekumkeni kuka Mr Mpamba esinga kwi Mishoni yase Zoutpansberg, I-Sinodi yavumelana ngalo mcimbi ukuba ushiyelwe kwi Komiti ye-Mali.

Kwafundwa i-miniti ze Presbiteri yase Transkei nge Bandla lase Blythswood. I-sinodi yavumelana ngokugunyaza i-Presbiteri yase Transkei i-mise i-Bandla e-Blythswood Institution njengesiko. 44. Isinala yase Blythswood

U-Nobála unike ingxelo ngo Zilo—emva kwengxoxo I-sinodi imise icawa yokugqibela ku December ibe yeyozilo (Temperance) nokucela uncedo ku Rulumente ngomteto wotywala ukuba uqutywe ngohlobo olunye kumazantsi e-Afrika ekuncipiseni intselo. 45. Ngozilo.

U Mr Don wafundela intlanganiso imbálelwano ebiko pakati kwe gosa lakwa Rulumente ngemitshato ne Presbiteri yase Kaffraria. Kwavunyelwana ngokuti u-Mr. Don makabuye abale awuqube lomcibi wama gosa okutshatisa. 46. Ngama-gosa okutshatisa.

U-Mr Don wazise i-Sinodi ukuba ubálele u-Revd J. H. Hofmeyer i-Moderator ye Dutch Reformed Church incwadi yokuvuyela ukupela hwemfazwe. I-sinodi yayincoma londawo yavumelana ngokubulela u-Mr Don ngalo ncwadi. 47. Nge Dutch Reformed Church.

Unobála wafunda incwadi ngokubúbá kuka Rev. Richard Ross, kwavunyelwana ngokutumela lenteto ku Mrs. Ross. 48. Inteto ngomfi u-Mr. Ross.

Kungosizi olukulu i-Sinodi ibála ngokubúbá komfundisi wayo omdala, usobantwana, nomseki u-Revd Richard Ross wase Toleni. Lomfundisi udumileyo, ubeselenexesha elide ebuhlungu—eqotyozwe ngumsebenzi wokwandisa isitiya se Nkosi yake. Siyayiva ke ilahleko enkulu ngokushiywa kwetu ngulo Mfundisi wodumo.

Ngunyana ka Revd John Ross omnye wabaqali bale Mishoni kweli lizwe, wabekwa izandla nge 1856 wahamba ngamanya telo kayise, ngezinye indawo akafana no Mkuluwa wake; imfundi ezolileyo u-Revd Bryce Ross wase Pirie, usebenze ukutalo eguqula incwadi, emisa i-Tyalike nezikolo esandisa



ukukanya pakati kwabantu, ubelitemba ngamacebo nobuhlobo pakati komzi.

Enomnqweno wokwandisa ubukumkani bo Sombawo, nge 1865, ukuwela kwama Mfengu, wafunyanwa ekulungele ukuwela amise i-Mishoni pesheya kwe Nciba eshiya ikaya e-Lovedale apo abonise inqubo entle yeminyaka elishumi linantatu. Wemake kulo mhlaba umtsha nge 1868.

Ukutatela kwelo xesha waqina wanda umsebenzi we siqingata sase Toleni. Kwakuso loko iso lake lifuna apo indawo ezintsha zetyalike zingaqalwayo. Waqila e-Zolo, nase Kidston nge 1882 ezindawo zamiselwa zibe libandla elimpati uyakuhlala e-Qwebegbe. Kwalandela imishoni yase Dutywa kwaneya kwa Tsolo nakubeni indawo yokwaka indlu yomfundisi ingalatangwa e-Ndenxa isiqingata ebesihambela futi eso. Kodwa ngoku eso isiqingata sihlonyelwe kwi Somerville kwaza ke kwalandela isiqingata sase Ncise ake wasihambela engumtuyywa wakukangela isiza kwati ngembeko nentlonelo kwatiwa yi Ross itiywa nge gama lake.

Kumnandi ukwandiswa komsebenzi enoyolo lokubona uqalwa e-Mampodweni umsebenzi, ebudaleni bake. Wahambela kamnandi i-Mishoni yase Mampondweni.

Masingawulibali umzamo wake ngokumiswa kwe Blythswood Institution. Enomnqweno u-Capt. Blythe wokupakamisa Amamfengu, waya kulo mfundisi wodumo efuna into engenziwayo ngokumisa i-Bodi yemfundo pesheya kwe Nciba wati kwangoko makumiswe i-Sinala, ngohlobo olufana neyase Lovedale kwaza kwako abatandabuzayo kumalungu e-Presbiteri. Ngelo xa yaba nguye yedwa owayolelwayo ukuba ibeko nje. Ufeziwe umsebenzi wokwakiwa kwayo akwabiko uvuya ngapezu kwake.

Kwangecebo lake kwintlanganisano zaba fundisi amaculo esi-Xosa ahlaziywa, ne nani latotywa.

Amatamsanqa namalungelo awenzela abantsundu, akakubalwa ngobuninzi bawo. Kuko usizi lokuba engafikelelanga kumnyaka we jubilee yake nje ngoyise. Kule minyaka emashumi mane anesitandatu yobufundisi bake umsebenzi we Nkosi ute wanda kakulu e-Transkei; kwakulanyaniswa ngexesha le 1869 kwinxelo ye Sinodi. Kubonakala ukuba kute okuncinane kwenza iwaka.

Kanjako ude wabona omnye konyana bake etata indawo yake yobufundisi nentombi yake yendela komnye wabafundisi ose Ncise.



Nangona asishiyileyo usateta nakuba ingubo yangapezuln yake iwile, siyakolwa ukuba icolwe ngabanye. Sikolwa ukuba kwabo kwabelwe u-Moya wesipo sake ngokupindiweyo.

Kule mihla yokugqibela, umhlokokazi nentsapo eyodwa siyiyaleza kulowo bayame ngaye abahlokazi, olitemba lenkedama.

Ingxelo ngemali yangeniswa e-Sinodini ngummemi u-Mr. Matheson yamkelwa, u-Mr. Makiwane wamiselwa ukubalela isikolo se Sabata e-St. Andrew's, e-Qonce incwadi esegameni labadala ne Remente ze Sinodi ngenxa yoncedo olunikwa bona ngabantwana besikolo se Sabata. Isinodi ituma ikomiti engemicimbi yemali ukuba yenze imiteto yendleko zokuhamba.

49. Ingxelo Ngemali.

Kwabonakala kuboniswa ngeliti lamali yayingumlalela eyi £218 0 0 mayenziwe ingxowa eyakubizwa ngokuba *Yimali yokuhlaziya*, ekuyakumana kubolekwa ngayo xa kuko umsebenzi wokuhlaziya izakiwo ze mizi ngemizi, kuqondwe ngokucacileyo ukuba ezimali zezemboleko zobuyiswa kwangexesha elingekade ukwenjenjalo oko ke ibe kukuyilondoloza lemali kujongwe eku-beni kuncedeka mayandiswe.

Kwaboniswa ukuba i-Ugie mayibolekwe £30 pezu kwezindawo zanekeiweyo.

Kwaboniswa kananjalo ukuba i-Sinodi iboleke £70 kwi Tora kwangokunjalo, xa iyakuti i-Remente yakona ibe iyakwaka indlu eyiyo.

| | | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----|-----|------------|
| Imali ze Sinodi | | | | |
| Engeneyo | ... | ... | ... | £1188 2 10 |
| Ecitiweyo | ... | ... | ... | 729 14 11 |
| | | | | <hr/> |
| Umncono | ... | ... | ... | 458 17 11 |
| | | | | <hr/> |

Ingenelo lonyaka opela ngo June 1892 labanje :—

| | | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----|-----|----------|
| Isondlo | | | | |
| Enikelwe zi Ramente | ... | ... | ... | £938 2 3 |
| Ekasandla ngoshicilelo | ... | ... | ... | 9 0 0 |
| Eyeramente yase Bai | ... | ... | ... | 22 4 0 |
| | | | | <hr/> |
| | | | | £969 6 3 |

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----------|
| II. | | | | |
| Ukuhanjiswa kwelizwi | | | | |
| Enikelweziramente | ... | ... | ... | £187 29 7 |
| Ehlaulelwe ngu Mr. Erskine | ... | ... | ... | 10 10 0 |
| Eye Ramente yabamhlope o Qonce | ... | ... | ... | 15 0 6 |
| Eyesikolo se Sabata Sabo | ... | ... | ... | 5 16 6 |
| | | | | <hr/> |
| | | | | 218 19 7 |



| | | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----|-----|------------|
| Zizombini ezimali | ... | ... | ... | £1188 2 10 |
|-------------------|-----|-----|-----|------------|

Ezimali zilandelayo kwavunyelwana ukuba zohlawulwa
kunyaka ozayo:—

Isondlo.

| | | | |
|-----------------------------|-------|---|---|
| Mr. Makiwane, | £125 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mbali, | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mpamba, | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ N. Matshikwe, | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ P. Matshikwe, | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Macdonald, | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Dambuza, | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mama, | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Hamilton, | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £805 | 0 | 0 |
| Ukuhanjiswa kwelizwi | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £1105 | 0 | 0 |

Oluluhlu lulandelayo lubonisa imali emazirolwe ngama-
bandla nese zifunyenwe kuwo:—

| | Ixabiso layo | Enikelweyo. |
|------------------------|--------------|-------------|
| Lovedale, | £84 0 0 | £57 7 6 |
| Macfarlane, | 169 4 0 | 98 12 11 |
| Port Elizabeth, | 30 0 0 | 37 8 10 |
| East London, | 12 0 0 | 6 6 10 |
| Burnshill, | 366 12 0 | 260 0 0 |
| Pirie, | 207 6 0 | 112 3 0 |
| Cunningham, | 424 16 0 | 213 0 0 |
| Main, | 183 12 0 | 115 12 0 |
| Duff, | 67 4 0 | 29 19 3 |
| Somerville, | 204 12 0 | 93 5 0 |
| Ross, | 77 8 0 | 37 14 6 |
| Rainy, | 51 6 0 | 33 3 3 |
| Tora, | 168 0 0 | 41 7 3 |
| | <hr/> | <hr/> |
| | £2046 0 0 | £1136 0 4 |

Yavulwa ukuze ibe idibane ngo 2.30 ukumka kombila.

(Sgd) D. L. ERSKINE,

Moderator.



INGXELO ENGE MFUNDO.

| IGAMA LOMZI. | IZIKOLO. | | | ITITSHERI. | | | | | | Amakwenkwe ase zi-Simmarini. |
|-----------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|---------------------|-------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|-----------------|--------------|------------------------------|
| | Inani Lezikolo. | Ezincedwa kwa Rulumente. | Ezinqanuceli-swayo. | Ezi-mhlope. | | Ezintsu-ndu. | | Ezineza-tifika. | | |
| | | | | Amado-da. | Ama-nkazana. | Amado-da. | Ama-nkazana. | Ama-da. | Ama-nkazana. | |
| | | | | | | | | | | |
| Lovedale Institution | 6 | 6 | — | 16 | 6 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 3 | |
| Lovedale Mission... .. | 4 | 4 | — | — | — | 3 | 4 | — | — | Akuko Ngxelo |
| Macfarlan | 8 | 6 | 2 | — | — | 2 | 4 | — | — | Akuko Ngxelo |
| Burnshill | 16 | 14 | 2 | — | 1 | 10 | 17 | 6 | 4 | 16 |
| Pirie | 9 | 9 | — | — | 4 | 8 | 8 | 4 | 1 | 13 |
| Johannesburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | Akuko Ngxelo |
| Port Elizabeth | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | 0 |
| Blythwood... .. | 5 | 5 | — | 4 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | — |
| Cunningham | 17 | 15 | 2 | — | 4 | 14 | 22 | 6 | 4 | 27 |
| Main | 12 | 11 | 1 | — | — | 12 | 6 | 3 | 1 | Akuko Ngxelo |
| Kidston | 7 | 6 | — | — | — | 6 | 7 | 1 | — | 2 |
| Duff | 10 | 6 | — | — | — | 6 | 7 | 1 | — | 6 |
| Somerville | 14 | 13 | 1 | — | 1 | 4 | 13 | 1 | — | 11 |
| Ross | 9 | 5 | 4 | — | — | 6 | 5 | 3 | — | 3 |
| Rainy | 12 | 6 | 6 | — | — | 12 | 3 | 3 | — | 5 |
| EDIBENE | 130 | 106 | 19 | 21 | 18 | 90 | 102 | 33 | 15 | 83 kwimizi esibozo |
| UNYAKA OPELILEYO ... | 129 | 99 | 30 | 17 | 14 | 94 | 96 | 30 | 17 | |

| IGAMA LOMZI. | ABAFUNDI. | | | | | | | | ABAMA-SHISHINI. | | |
|-----------------------------|---------------------|-----------------|----------------------|-----|-----|------|-----|------|-----------------|-------------|--------------------|
| | Amanani Em-gulwini. | Mhla Ngomhlobo. | Awokupumelela kwabo. | | | | | | Amadoda. | Amankazana. | |
| | | | Abazidluleyo Std. | V. | IV. | III. | II. | I. | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | Abanga-pantsi Std. |
| Lovedale Institution | 776 | 660 | 191 | 137 | 135 | 68 | 39 | 35 | 75 | 60 | 40 |
| Lovedale Mission... .. | 193 | 172 | — | — | 6 | 10 | 24 | 33 | 99 | — | — |
| Macfarlan | 541 | 418 | — | — | 21 | 37 | 59 | 80 | 225 | — | — |
| Burnshill | 1210 | 994 | — | — | 48 | 94 | 100 | 165 | 195 | — | — |
| Pirie | 603 | 515 | — | — | 30 | 41 | 46 | 51 | 54 | 10 | — |
| Johannesburg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Zoutpansberg | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Port Elizabeth | 45 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Blythwood... .. | 375 | 330 | 139 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — |
| Cunningham | 1472 | 1281 | — | 10 | 99 | 148 | 203 | 207 | 611 | 20 | 21 |
| Main | 713 | 513 | — | 4 | 30 | 39 | 76 | 99 | 265 | — | — |
| Kidston | 466 | 427 | — | 2 | 67 | 87 | 95 | 81 | 95 | — | — |
| Duff | 410 | 260 | — | — | 15 | 25 | 55 | 60 | 105 | — | — |
| Somerville | 651 | 473 | — | — | 12 | 40 | 60 | 97 | 232 | — | — |
| Ross | 294 | 294 | — | — | 14 | 32 | 36 | 47 | 165 | — | — |
| Rainy | 473 | 246 | — | — | 16 | 24 | 32 | 47 | 127 | — | — |
| EDIBENE. | 8222 | 6583 | 330 | 153 | 493 | 645 | 825 | 1002 | 2248 | 90 | 61 |
| UNYAKA OPELILEYO | 7485 | 5895 | 213 | 205 | 429 | 618 | 841 | 1040 | 2313 | 82 | 71 |



INGXOWA YE SINODI.

ISONDLO.

| UMZI. | 1901. | | 1901 | | Iyonke |
|----------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| | 3 Kota | 4 Kota | 1 Kota | 2 Kota | |
| | <i>£ s. d.</i> | <i>£ s. d.</i> | <i>£ s. d.</i> | <i>£ s. d.</i> | <i>£ s. d.</i> |
| Lovedale | 12 12 5 | 11 14 10 | 10 8 7 | 13 0 5 | 47 16 3 |
| Macfarlan... .. | 15 19 9 | 29 17 8 | 18 2 4 | 18 4 5 | 82 4 2 |
| Burnshill | 101 18 7 | 38 14 9 | 25 8 4 | 50 12 2 | 216 13 10 |
| Pirie | 19 16 1 | 25 12 1 | 24 4 2 | 23 16 10 | 93 9 2 |
| Cunningham | 38 7 7 | 42 0 3 | 42 13 4 | 54 10 10 | 177 12 0 |
| Main | 19 8 0 | 35 0 10 | 19 7 0 | 22 9 6 | 96 4 6 |
| Duff | 4 12 8 | 5 9 6 | 6 16 3 | 8 1 0 | 24 19 5 |
| Somerville | 9 10 2 | 32 15 3 | 9 11 8 | 25 17 2 | 77 14 3 |
| Ross | 3 15 0 | 7 7 1 | 6 12 1 | 13 14 7 | 31 8 9 |
| Tora | 6 16 6 | 8 0 5 | 8 11 10 | 11 0 7 | 34 9 4 |
| Rainy | | 13 4 0 | — | 14 2 11 | 27 6 11 |
| Port Elizabeth... .. | 5 7 7 | 6 0 0 | 6 2 2 | 5 7 8 | 22 17 5 |
| East London | 0 15 0 | 0 12 11 | 0 9 2 | 3 9 2 | 5 6 3 |
| Total ... | 238 19 4 | 256 8 9 | 178 6 11 | 264 7 3 | 938 2 3 |

EYEMISHONI.

| | 1901. | | 1902. | | Total. |
|----------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| | 3 Kota | 4 Kota | 1 Kota | 2 Kota | Iyonke |
| | <i>£ s. d.</i> | <i>£ s. d.</i> | <i>£ s. d.</i> | <i>£ s. d.</i> | <i>£ s. d.</i> |
| Lovedale | 2 10 6 | 2 6 11 | 2 1 8 | 2 12 2 | 9 11 3 |
| Macfarlan | 3 4 0 | 5 19 6 | 3 12 5 | 3 12 10 | 16 8 9 |
| Burnshill | 20 7 8 | 7 15 0 | 5 1 7 | 10 2 6 | 43 6 9 |
| Pirie | 3 19 2 | 5 2 5 | 4 16 10 | 4 15 5 | 18 13 10 |
| Cunningham | 7 13 7 | 8 8 0 | 8 8 4 | 10 18 2 | 35 8 1 |
| Main | 3 10 3 | 7 8 1 | 4 0 0 | 4 10 0 | 19 8 4 |
| Duff | 0 18 7 | 1 1 10 | 1 7 3 | 1 12 2 | 4 19 10 |
| Somerville | 1 18 0 | 6 11 0 | 1 18 4 | 5 3 5 | 15 10 9 |
| Ross | 0 15 0 | 1 9 5 | 1 6 5 | 2 14 11 | 6 5 9 |
| Tora | 1 7 3 | 1 12 1 | 1 14 5 | 2 4 2 | 6 17 11 |
| Rainy | — | 2 19 9 | — | 2 16 7 | 5 16 4 |
| Port Elizabeth... .. | 1 1 6 | 1 4 0 | 1 4 5 | 1 1 6 | 4 11 5 |
| East London | 0 3 0 | 0 2 7 | 0 1 2 | 0 13 10 | 1 0 7 |
| Total ... | 47 8 6 | 52 0 7 | 35 12 10 | 52 17 8 | 187 19 7 |



Kingwilliomstown, July 21st, 2.30 P. M.

Kudityenwe njengesimiselo.

Yavulwa Isinodi ngomtandazo.

50. Ingxelo
ngemfundo.

Kwangenwa kwakona ekuxoxeni nge ngxelo. Isinodi yavumelana kweliti u-Sandla makamiselwe ukuqonda ukuba bangapina abantwana bama Presbitari abangena ezi Simnareni zabo noku-ba kukwezinye.

Isinodi ipawula ngosizi isenzo sika Dr. Roberts ukungayipu-mezi indawo yokunika ingxelo ku Mmemi wento ezingemfundo, ngokuma kwa manani abafunda kwi Siminala yase Dikeni, icela ukuba ngexesha elizayo lamanani makaveliswe xa afunwayo ngomiswe yi-Sinodi.

51. Ikomiti
ze Sinodi.

Ikomiti Yemicimbi—Nga Bongameli be Sinodi, ne Zandla ze Sinodi ne Presbiteri.

Ukunaba kwe-Mishoni—Messrs. Shearer, Erskine (Umququzeleli) no Hamilton.

Eyezityudeni—Messrs. Lennox, Erskine, Matheson (Umququzeleli) no Taylor.

Eyenzilo—Messrs. Mpamba, Mama, Matakane no Bokwe (Umququzeleli).

Eyebliko ze Sabata—Messrs. Makiwane, N Matshikwe no Gavin (Umququzeleli).

Eyemali—Messrs. J. D. Don (Mgcini-ndyebo), Matheson, Makiwane, Stormont, no Lennox (Umququzeleli).

Eyemfundo—Messrs. Gavin (Umququzeleli) no Mpamba.

Ngemihlaba ne Taitile—Messrs. Don no Erskine.

Eyabavangeli—Messrs. Stuart no Young.

Imicimbi Yesixosa—Messrs. Mama no Bokwe.

Incwadi Yamaculo—Messrs. Makiwane, Mbali, B. J. Ross, no Matheson (Umnququzeleli).

Eyencwadi Zesixasa—Mr. B. J. Ross.

52. Umbulelo
kwi St.



Njengokuba ingaba yeyokugqibela i-Sinodi yabo yoluhlobo. Isinodi mayibulele ngentliziyo epeleleyo i-Seshoni ne Bandla lase St. Andrew's ngokubonisa ububele babo soloko kwabako lentlanganiso ye-Sinodi pakati kwabo. U-Sandla uyalelwa ukuba

abekise umbulelo wabo ku Sandla we-Seshoni yase St. Andrew's Church.

Kwafundwa uncimbi we Presbiteri yase Kaffraria ngo Rev. H. Mama, Isinodi yavumelana ukuba abekwe izandla yagunyaziswa i-Presbiteri ukuba yakuba imvavanyile immisele kubufundisi obuzeleyo be Bandla.

Kwawalwa ukuze kuditywane ngo 4.45 ukumka komhla.

(Signed) D. L. ERSKINE

Moderator.

4.45 p.m.

Kwahlanganwa njengesimiselo.

Yavulwa intlanganiso ngomtandazo.

Imicimbi yentlanganiso epambili yafundwa, yamkelwa.

Ikomiti yangenisa ingxelo nge Mishoni yase Zoutpansberg.

Isinodi yayamkela ingxelo yavumelana kuqutywe ngalamaqondo kulo Mishoni.

1. U-Mr. Mpamba ubeka indawo eti makahlale yena apo awake kona umzi wake kade. U-Mr. Hamilton ayekuma kwesika Mpahlele. Ikomiti yavumelana noluluvo, yaye ibeka neli liti makacelwe u-Mr. Hamilton ukuba awukangele lomhlaba, aze axele apo umzi wake opakati ungabakona, kuko ukuba se Pieterberg nokuba kungapandle.

2. Ezi mishoni ziyakuba mbini ileyo ibe ne Seshoni ne Deacons' Court yayo ezipantsi kwe Presbiteri.

3. Ikomiti iyalele ukuba imali zezi mishoni zipatwe ngamfaninye nezo zihlanganiswa ngamanye amabandla, oko kukuti zihlanganiswe zitunyelwe ku Mgcini-ndyebo ziye kungena engxoweni ye-Synodi.

4. Kwaye kubekwa ku Mr. Young ukuba aye no Mr. Hamilton e-Zoutpansberg etunywa yi-Sinodi ukuba ayekumngeniswa kubantu belozwe amkutaze ekuwuqaleni umsebenzi wake.

Ngencwadi etunyelwa ngu Mr. J. Pamla wase Tora kwavunyelwana ukuba makayibekise inteto yake ngayo kwi Seshoni yakowabo.

Kwavunyelwana ukuba Abongameli no-Zandla be Presbitari babe yi-Komiti egunyaziswa izalatiso zokwaba abafundisi.

Kwenjiwenje ke ukwenziwa kwazo :—

Rev. Y. Mbali aye e-Rauteni.

Rev. N. Matshikwe aye e-Tora.

Rev. C. J. Dambuza aye e-Mkubiso.

53. U-Rev.
H. Mama.

54. Umsebenzi we-Mishoni.

55. Incwadi epuma e-Tora.

56. Izalatiso zabasebenzi kwi Mishoni.



Rev. P. Matshikwe aye e-Bayi.

Rev. H. Mama aye e-Dikeni.

Rev. D. McDonald aye e-Mgqakwebe.

Rev. W. Mpamba aye e-Sowutini.

Rev. C. B. Hamilton aye e-Sowutini.

Yakuba yamkelwe imicimbi yale ntlanganiso yangoku yavalwa i-Sinodi ukuze ibuye idibane e-Qonce ngo-Lwesitatu lwesitatu ku July, 1903, ngo 7.30 ngokuhlwa.

Kwavalwa ngomtandazo.

(Signed) DUNDAS L. ERSKINE, *Moderator.*

D. D. STORMONT, *Clerk of Synod.*

Ishicilelwe kuso Isishicilelo sa-Bafundisi.



United Free Church of Scotland.

MINUTES

OF

THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA,

JULY, 1903.



CONTENTS.

| | Page. |
|--------------------------------|-------|
| SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA | 3 |
| COMMITTEES | 4 |
| STANDING RULES OF SYNOD | 6 |
| MINUTES | 7 |
| APPENDICES : | |
| Extension of Mission | 20 |
| Synod Funds | 25 |
| INDEX... .. | 26 |



SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA

FOR THE YEAR 1903.

MODERATOR.

The Rev. M. J. C. Matheson, Ross.

TREASURER OF SYNOD.

John G. Weir, Esq., King William's Town.

CLERK OF SYNOD.

The Rev. D. D. Stormont, Blythswood.

PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

| | |
|-------------------------|--------------------|
| Rev. Dr. James Stewart. | Rev. H. V. Taylor. |
| „ Wm. Stuart. | „ C. H. Hamilton. |
| „ E. Makiwane. | „ Y. Mbali. |
| „ J. Lennox. | „ A. F. Cowan. |
| „ W. Mpamba. | „ H. Mama. |
| „ C. J. Dambuza. | Mr. W. Matayo. |
| „ P. Matshikwe. | Mr. James Mazazi. |

Mr. Philip Mbaru.

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. E. Makiwane.

CLERK OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. John Lennox.

PRESBYTERY OF THE TRANSKEI.

| | |
|----------------------|------------------|
| Rev. D. D. Young. | Mr. M. Mabandla. |
| „ D. L. Erskine. | „ N. Manakaza. |
| „ J. Thomson. | „ W. Shosha. |
| „ D. D. Stormont. | „ P. Mzinyati. |
| „ B. J. Ross. | „ S. Matikinca. |
| „ M. J. C. Matheson. | „ M. Sigodi. |
| „ W. Gavin. | „ P. Kakazi. |

Rev. N. Matshikwe.

MODERATOR OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. W. Gavin.

CLERK OF PRESBYTERY, Rev. D. L. Erskine.

PROBATIONER *under the Presbytery of the Transkei*—

Rev. D. A. Macdonald, Cunningham.

EVANGELIST, *under the Synod*—

Mr. John Knox Bokwe, Ugie.



COMMITTEES OF SYNOD, 1903-1904.

- Business Committee*—The Clerks of Synod and of Presbyteries with the Moderator of Synod as Convener.
- On Extension of Missions*—Messrs. Stuart, Hamilton, and Erskine (Convener).
- On Theological Students*—Messrs. Erskine, Matheson, and Lennox (Convener).
- On Temperance*—Messrs. Mpamba, Mama, Matakane, and Bokwe (Convener).
- On Sabbath Schools*—Messrs. Makiwane, N. Matshikwe, and Lennox (Convener).
- On Finance*—Messrs. Erskine, Weir (Treasurer), Makiwane, Stormont, Lennox, and Matheson (Convener).
- On Education and Statistics*—Messrs. Mpamba, and Lennox (Convener).
- On Lands and Titles*—Messrs. Lennox, Stormont, and Erskine (Convener).
- On Evangelists*—Messrs. Stuart, and Young.
- On Kaffir Literature*—Mr. Ross.



ACT OF GENERAL ASSEMBLY CONSTITUTING
SYNOD.

—*—

Act 9, 1893.

The Assembly approve of the division of the Free Presbytery of Kaffraria into two Presbyteries, North and South, with power to both to meet once a year as a Synod, reserving, however, the Synodical powers of the Foreign Mission Committee, and direct that a Draft Act of Assembly be prepared and sent out to the Presbytery of Kaffraria for consideration; they further empower the Commission, if satisfied, finally to pass the Act at any of its stated diets.



STANDING RULES OF SYNOD.

—*—

Minute 12 of 1894.

The mode of conducting business was under consideration.

Agreed that, after the introduction of a subject, certain time be allowed for free conference and discussion, as in a committee of the whole house. Thereafter the Synod shall proceed by way of motion and amendment in the regular way. The Moderator shall determine when the transition shall be made.

Minute 16 of 1894.

The question whether joint conveners should give in separate reports was raised.

Agreed to place on record that the Synod expects one report constructed from the materials furnished by both conveners.

Minute 16 of 1896.

Congregational Treasurers are directed to send the quarterly contributions to the Synod's Treasurer with greater regularity and promptness as soon after the end of the quarter as possible.

Minute 32 of 1897.

The Synod resolve that in each Presbytery there shall be a financial member authorised and charged to look after the remittance of the contributions to the Synod funds in his Presbytery to the Treasurer, reporting the state of things in each congregation at the quarterly meeting.

Minute 33 of 1897.

The Synod instruct the Presbyteries to attend to the regular examinations of the Session and Deacons' Court records of the Congregations.



MINUTES
OF
THE SYNOD OF KAFFRARIA
OF THE
UNITED FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

—:O:—

*Meeting of Synod at Pirie,
On August 22nd, 1902.*

At Pirie, on the 22nd of August 1902, which day the Synod of Kaffraria being met *in hunc effectum* and constituted, sederunt, Revs. J. D. Don, B. J. Ross, C. J. Dambuza, and M. J. C. Matheson, Ministers, and A. Mabona, Elder.

It was agreed that Mr. Don take the chair in the absence of the Moderator.

It was agreed that Mr. Matheson be appointed Acting Clerk.

Mr. Ross, on behalf of the deputation appointed to visit the congregations, gave in their report and intimated that the Burnshill congregation had agreed to send a deputation to explain their reasons for not being willing to enter the Union at this time.

Representatives from Burnshill submitted a statement from the Burnshill Session which the deputation agreed was a fair representation of the mind of the congregation as expressed to them. The reasons were given in.

After full discussion it was agreed that, owing to the strong opposition in Burnshill, and in the absence of the Burnshill missionary, final consideration of the matter be delayed until next ordinary meeting of Synod. Further the Synod, in view of the statements made and the state of affairs made manifest, direct Mr. Stuart's attention to the urgent necessity for his seriously undertaking the duty of instructing his congregation on the whole question of Union.

(Signed) J. D. DON,
Moderator (pro tem.).



Meeting of Synod at King William's Town,

On July 15th, 1903.

At King William's Town on the 15th day of July, 1903, the Synod of Kaffraria met and was duly constituted with prayer by the Moderator, the Rev. D. L. Erskine.

Sederunt:—The Revs. D. L. Erskine, D. D. Young, M. J. C. Matheson, C. B. Hamilton, C. J. Dambuza, N. Matshikwe and the Clerk,—*Ministers*: Messrs. Kakaza, Mbaru, Shosha, Matikinca, Mzinyati, Manakazi, Mazazi—*Elders*.

The Report of the Business Committee was read and adopted.

1. Roll
of Synod.

ROLL OF THE PRESBYTERY OF KAFFRARIA.

Ministers.

- Rev. Dr. Stewart, Lovedale (*on furlough*).
 „ W. Stuart, Burnshill.
 „ E. Makiwane, Macfarlan.
 „ J. Lennox, Lovedale (*on furlough*).
 „ W. Mpamba, Zoutpansberg.
 „ C. J. Dambuza, Burnshill.
 „ P. Matshikwe, Port Elizabeth.
 „ H. V. Taylor, Lovedale.
 „ Y. Mbali, Zoutpansberg.
 „ C. B. Hamilton, Johannesburg.
 „ A. F. Cowan, Lovedale.
 „ H. Mama, Lovedale.

Elders.

- Mr. William Matayo, Pirie.
 „ James Mazazi, Burnshill.
 „ Philip Mbaru, Johannesburg.
 „ James Matakane, Lovedale.
 Rev. E. Makiwane, MODERATOR.
 Rev. John Lennox, CLERK.



ROLL OF THE TRANSKEI PRESBYTERY.

Ministers.

- Rev. D. D. Young, Main.
 „ D. L. Erskine, Somerville.
 „ John Thomson, Idutywa.
 „ D. D. Stormont, Blythswood.
 „ B. J. Ross, Cunningham.
 „ M. J. C. Matheson, Ross.
 „ W. Gavin, Rainy.
 „ N. Matshikwe, Tora.

Elders.

- Mr. Maneli Mabandla, Somerville.
 „ Ncongo Manakaza, Cunningham.
 „ Walter Shosha, Kidston.
 „ Peter Mzinyati, Duff.
 „ Stephen Matikinea, Ross.
 „ Mkonwana Sigodi, Rainy.
 „ Patuleni Kakaza, Main.

Rev. W. Gavin, MODERATOR.

Rev. D. L. Erskine, CLERK.

The Synod regret that the Presbytery of Kaffraria took no action to fill the vacancies, created by the death of the Rev. J. D. Don, the acting Clerk of the Presbytery, and by the absence of the Moderator, the Rev. E. Makiwane, on furlough.

The Synod deeply regret that the Rev. W. J. B. Moir, Blythswood, and the Rev. T. Shearer, Pirie, have been invalidated from the Mission Field, and hope that, in the providence of God, they may regain strength in their retirement.

The Rev. A. Brown, Presbytery of the Transvaal, and Mr. Ririe, Presbytery of King William's Town, of the South African Presbyterian Church were associated with the Synod.

It was unanimously agreed to appoint the Rev. M. J. C. Matheson as Moderator for the ensuing year. Mr. Erskine vacated the chair, Mr. Matheson took his seat as moderator and thanked the Synod for the honour conferred on

2. Election
of Modera-
tor.



3. Appointment of interpreters. Messrs. Dambuza and Matshikwe were appointed interpreters.
4. St. Andrew's Association. A letter was read from the Secretary of St. Andrew's Missionary Association, inviting the members of the Synod to a Social gathering on Friday 17th, at 8 p.m. The Synod agreed to accept the invitation and to thank the Association for their courtesy and kindness.
5. Conference on religion. It was agreed to hold a Conference on Religion at 10 a.m. on Thursday.
6. Records of Presbytery. Messrs. Dambuza and Hamilton were appointed to examine the records of the Presbytery of the Transkei; and Messrs. Erskine and Matshikwe to examine the records of the Presbytery of Kaffraria.
7. Apologies for absence. Apologies for absence were read from Messrs. Gavin, Thomson and Stuart.
8. Mission at Johannesburg. Mr. Hamilton, who had been appointed to temporary work at Johannesburg by the Presbytery of Kaffraria read a report on the work there during the past year. The Synod thanked Mr Hamilton for his report. Mr. Brown addressed the Synod on the need of mission work at Johannesburg, and on the desire of the Presbytery of the Transvaal, S. A. Presbyterian Church, to take over the ecclesiastical jurisdiction of the Mission there.
- The Synod adjourned to meet on Thursday at 9.30 a.m. Closed with the benediction.

(Signed) M. J. C. MATHESON,
Moderator.

Thursday, 16th July 1903, 9.30 a.m.

Met as adjourned.

The meeting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sederunt were read and confirmed.

Resumed discussion on the report of the Mission at Johannesburg.

At 10 a.m. the Synod held the Conference on Religion under the chairmanship of the Moderator.



Resumed discussion on the report of the Mission at Johannesburg. The Clerk proposed that (1) the Synod appoint a Committee consisting of Messrs. Young, Stuart, Lennox, Makiwane and Erskine (Convener) to open up negotiations with the Presbytery of the Transvaal, South African Presbyterian Church, for the purpose of transferring, as soon as possible, the Missions at Johannesburg and Zoutpansberg to that Presbytery, and that (2) the Synod grant to the Presbytery of the Transvaal for the year ending 1904 a sum of money, not to exceed the former grant of £260, namely one grant of £100 to Johannesburg and two grants of £80 to Zoutpansburg. Mr. Dambuza seconded. This became the unanimous finding of the Synod.

Mr. Young gave in the report on Evangelists. The Synod thanked Mr. Young for his report, from which it appeared that the Synod had in its service 48 evangelists. They rejoiced to hear of the good work done by their agents and sympathised with them in their difficulties.

9. Report on Evangelists.

Adjourned to meet at 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) M. J. C. MATHESON,
Moderator.

Thursday, 16th July, 1903, 2.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The sederunt was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sitting were read and confirmed.

The Clerk read his report on the attendance of pupils from Presbyterian Missions in the Institutions of the Church and in other Native Institutions. The Synod regretted the incompleteness of the Education Report and drew the attention of the Convener to the necessity of sending out queries before the month of May.

10. Report on Education.

Mr. Erskine proposed that the Convener draw up a scheme for a Vacation Bible School for Evangelists, and

11. Report on Evangelists.



endeavour to obtain financial support for it both in this country and in Scotland from those interested in the spread of the Gospel. Mr. N. Matshikwe seconded the proposal which was unanimously accepted by the Synod.

12. Report on
Hymn Book.

Mr. Matheson gave in his report on the Hymn Book. The Synod passed a hearty vote of thanks to the Convener and his Committee for their successful work, now completed, over the Hymn book. The Synod instructed the Convener to see to the final editing and the publication of the new Hymn Book in Scotland on such terms as may be satisfactory to the Financial Committee.

13. Report on
Extension of
Missions.

Mr. Erskine read his report on the extension of the Mission from which it appeared that great advance was being made in the Field. The Rev. Mr. Young reported on his visit to Zoutpansberg. The Synod thanked the Convener for his report, and rejoiced in the manifest progress that had been made during the past year.

14. Report on
Sabbath
Schools.

The Synod regret exceedingly that no report was given in on Sabbath Schools. It was resolved to instruct the Moderator to draw up an official letter, calling the attention of Kirk Sessions to the great need of having the children of the Mission at Sabbath Schools, and to impress upon the parents their duty in this matter.

15. Report on
Students.

Mr. Matheson reported that five theological students were at Lovedale, of whom three were regular and two private. Three of these belonged to the Presbyterian Church—Messrs. Gaba and Bottoman, regular students, and Mr. N. Gaba, private. The examination of the students in Bible Knowledge at the end of the session was satisfactory. The Convener was directed to instruct Mr. N. Gaba to enter for the Matriculation examination or its equivalent in December 1903.

Adjourned to meet at 7.30 p.m.

(Signed) M. J. C. MATHESON,

Moderator.



Thursday, 16th July, 1903, 7.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The sederunt was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the preceding sitting were read and approved.

From the report on Temperance it appeared that the temperance cause had taken a good hold of the Mission and was making great progress in the country. The office-bearers as a body were abstainers. In many missions organised effort was being made to spread the temperance cause. The Synod thanked the Convener, Mr. Bokwe, for his report and agreed to instruct the Moderators of Kirk Sessions to urge the necessity of total abstinence on their people. They appointed the first Sabbath of December as Temperance Sabbath for the Mission.

16. Report on Temperance.

The Synod proceeded to discuss the question of Union.

17. The Union of the Churches.

Adjourned to meet on Friday at 10 a.m.

(Signed) M. J. C. MATHESON,

Moderator.

Friday, 17th July 1903, 10 a.m.

Met as adjourned.

The sederunt was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the former meeting were read and approved.

Resumed discussion on the matter of Union with the South African Presbyterian Church.

18. The matter of Union



19. Mrs.
Stuart of
Burnshill.

The Synod deeply regret to record the death of Mrs. Stuart of Burnshill. For many years she was well known for her philanthropic and missionary activity amongst the women of the Mission. Her sudden death has been a very great loss both to the Congregations of Burnshill and Pirie. The Synod extend their heartfelt sympathy to Mr. Stuart, and his family in the hour of mourning.

20. The Rev.
J. D. Don.

The Synod deeply regret to record the death of the Rev. J. D. Don of King Williamstown. For many years Mr. Don acted as Clerk, and as Treasurer of the Synod. His services were ungrudgingly given to all the affairs of the Mission. Mr. Don was the leader of the Synod in all practical work. It was through his endeavours that many a forward movement was taken. He schemed and carried out the Missions in the North, and grudged no labour in helping to spread the Gospel of Christ. Distinguished alike in character and in talents, he commanded a position in Church affairs and in the higher political affairs of the country, that has fallen to the lot of few men. His interest in the natives of the country was manifested in various ways beside those of the ecclesiastical; his enthusiasm for righteousness ever led him to plead the cause of the oppressed; and his insight into the events of the day made him for many a leader and guide. To all the members of the Synod, he stood in the relation of a tried friend. His sudden death came to them as a loss, that may never be repaired. The Synod sympathise with the family and the friends of Mr. Don in their grief and sorrow.

Adjourned to meet at 2.30 p.m.

(Signed) M. J. C. MATHESON,
Moderator.

Friday, 17th July 1903, 2.30 p.m.

Met as adjourned.

The sitting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the morning sitting were read and approved.



The Clerk read on overture from the Presbytery of the Transkei anent the status of Mr. John Knox Bokwe, Synod evangelist. It was unanimously agreed (1) that Mr. J. K. Bokwe be excused attendance upon a theological course, and that his Presbyterian status be that of a third year's student preparing for final examination; (2) that the Synod assign him in his special circumstances the following work for examination:— Old Testament Introduction, New Testament Introduction, Bible Knowledge and Church History, the special requirements of which shall be determined by the examiners; (3) that the Revs. Erskine and Young be examiners.

21. Overture anent the Status of Mr. J. K. Bokwe.

The Synod resumed discussion on the matter of Union. Mr. Brown addressed the Synod from the standpoint of the South African Presbyterian Church. Mr. Erskine moved that the Synod, in the interests of Union, delay for the present entering the S. A. Presbyterian Church; that the Synod appoint a deputation to visit again the Congregation at Burnshill with the object of removing misunderstandings and securing unity of action; and that they instruct the Moderators of Kirk Sessions to use all diligence in explaining the subject of Union to their people.

22. The matter of Union

Mr. N. Matshikwe seconded.

Mr. Matheson moved as an amendment that steps be taken to procure an incorporate union with the S. A. Presbyterian Church. Mr. Hamilton seconded. On a vote being taken, four voted for the amendment, and ten for the motion. The motion became the finding of the Synod. The following members were appointed to be a deputation:—Messrs Erskine, Young and N. Matshikwe. Mr. Matheson was appointed the deputy of the Synod to the S. A. Presbyterian Church Assembly.

Mr. Matheson gave in his financial report. It was approved. The Synod agreed to the recommendations and sanctions of the committee. They appointed Mr. John G. Weir as Treasurer of the Synod Fund, and thanked him for his offer of services.

23. Report on Finance.

The Synod instructed the Presbyteries to draw the



attention of the congregations at Rainy, Port Elizabeth, Macfarlan, Pirie and Tora to the unsatisfactory givings and great decrease in the Ministers' and Mission Funds.

There has been raised during the year for the Ministers' and Mission Fund a sum of £943 6s. 2d. It was agreed to allocate four-fifths of the Fund during the ensuing year to the Ministers. Any balance after meeting the salaries is to be used in supplementing up to 25 p.c. the salaries paid by the Synod to ministers.

The Finance Committee recommended that the following payments made during the year 1902-3 be sanctioned by the Synod:—

Travelling Expenses.

| | |
|---------------------------|---------|
| Mr. Dlodlo, | £2 12 0 |
| ” ” | 2 10 0 |
| ” Mbali, | 15 3 3 |
| ” C. Young, | 21 15 0 |
| ” Hamilton, | 23 9 1 |
| ” Rent—Mr. Dlodlo, | 15 0 0 |
| | <hr/> |
| | £80 9 4 |

The Finance Committee recommended that the following payments should be made:—

| | |
|--------------------------|---------|
| Mr. Mbali, | £4 7 8 |
| Printing account, | 18 6 4 |
| Ugie, | 7 10 0 |
| | <hr/> |
| | £30 4 0 |

It was agreed to assign the following grant from the Ministers' Fund.

| | |
|---------------------------------------|---------|
| Zoutpansberg, | £80 0 0 |
| Mpahleli's, | 80 0 0 |
| Johannesburg, | 100 0 0 |
| Tora, | 80 0 0 |
| Acting Missionary at Cunningham, | 80 0 0 |
| Assistant at Burnshill and Pirie, ... | 80 0 0 |
| Lovedale, | 80 0 0 |
| Macfarlan, | 60 0 0 |

Adjourned to meet at 9.30 p.m. on Saturday.

DUNDAS L. ERSKINE, *pro Moderator.*



Saturday 18th July 1903, 9.30 a.m.

Met as adjourned.

In the absence of the Moderator, Mr. Erskine took the chair.

The sitting was opened with prayer.

The minutes of the former meeting were read and confirmed.

Discussion was resumed on the report on Finance. The Synod agreed to advance the sum of £60 to the Deacons' Court of East London on the conditions (1) that the money be spent on permanent buildings, and (2) that the advance be repaid within three years.

The Synod agreed to revert in the case of Mr. Makiwane's salary of £125 to their former grant—£60 from the Synod Funds—with the local contributions from the Macfarlan Church.

The Synod agreed to sanction the following payments for 1903-4.

For Ministers.

| | | | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----|-------|---|---|
| Mr. Makiwane, | ... | ... | £60 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mbali, | ... | ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mpamba, | ... | ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ N. Matshikwe, | ... | ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ M'Donald, | ... | ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Dambuza, | ... | ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Mama, | ... | ... | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Hamilton, | ... | ... | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| For East London, | ... | ... | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| „ Port Elizabeth, | ... | ... | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| | | | <hr/> | | |
| | | | £700 | 0 | 0 |

For Evangelists.

| | | | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----|-------|---|---|
| Cunningham, | ... | ... | £15 | 0 | 0 |
| Kidston, | ... | ... | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| Rainy, | ... | ... | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Ugie, | ... | ... | 65 | 0 | 0 |
| Mamabolo, | ... | ... | 48 | 0 | 0 |
| | | | <hr/> | | |
| Carry forward, | ... | ... | £172 | 0 | 0 |



| | | | |
|----------------------------|-------|---|---|
| Brought forward, ... | £172 | 0 | 0 |
| Mpahleli, | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| Ross, | 48 | 0 | 0 |
| Idutywa, | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| Somerville, | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| Lovedale, | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| East London, | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| | <hr/> | | |
| | £326 | 0 | 0 |

The Synod granted to Mr. J. K. Bokwe the sum of £7, his expenses in removing from King William's Town to Ugie, on his appointment as Synod Evangelist. They instructed the Convener of the Finance Committee to pay £30, the rental of the house at East London.

24. Record of Presbyteries.

Mr. Erskine reported that the records of the Presbytery of Kaffraria were complete to date, found in order, and correct in substance: Mr. Hamilton reported that the records of the Presbytery of the Transkei were found in order.

25. The Congregation at Pirie.

The Synod commented upon the dilatoriness of the Presbytery of Kaffraria in the matter of the call to Pirie, and instructed them to proceed at once to moderate a call.

26. Overture anent Kidston.

An overture anent Kidston from the Presbytery of the Transkei was read. It was agreed to instruct the Presbytery to take no action on the matter.

27. Lands and Titles.

Mr. Erskine gave in his report on Lands and Titles. The Synod thanked him for his report.

28. Trustees.

The Synod agreed to direct the attention of the Foreign Mission Committee to the need of appointing Trustees in room of the late Rev. Dr. Ross and the Rev. J. D. Don.

29. Missionary Conference in Natal.

The Synod agreed to record their opinion that a missionary conference would be of great service to the Field at the present time. They appointed Messrs. Dambuza and Young as delegates to the Conference.

30. Call to Uitvlugt.

A call from the Presbytery of Cape Town in the name of the Native Congregation at Uitvlugt to the Rev. P. Matshikwe of Port Elizabeth, was tabled. The Moderator



of the Synod placed the call into the hands of Mr. Matshikwe. Mr. Matshikwe signified his acceptance of the call. The Synod agreed to record their regret at parting with Mr. Matshikwe. His work and industry had been much appreciated by his brethren.

The following appointments were made :—

31. appointments.

- Rev. Y. Mbali, Mpahleli's, Zoutpansberg.
- „ N. Matshikwe, Tora.
- „ C. J. Dambuza, Burnshill.
- „ H. Mama, Lovedale.
- „ D. A. Macdonald, Cunningham.
- „ W. Mpamba, Mamabolo's.
- „ C. B. Hamilton, Johannesburg.

It was agreed to grant the sum of £30 to the Mission Fund of the South African Presbyterian Church, that they might appoint an evangelist to Port Elizabeth, and that Mr. Erskine be appointed to correspond with the Convener of Missions of the South African Presbyterian Church. After confirming the minutes of the present meeting, the Synod adjourned to meet at King William's Town on the second Wednesday of July 1894, at half-past seven in the evening.

32. Port Elizabeth.

Closed with the benediction.

(Signed) D. L. ERSKINE, *pro Moderator*.
D. D. STORMONT, *Clerk*.



APPENDICES.

EXTENSION OF MISSION.

For clearness, I shall divide the Field for report into three parts; first the Colony west of the Kei; second the Transkei including Pondoland; third, the northern districts including Johannesburg and Zoutpansberg.

1. Colony

Naturally there is not much scope for extension in the older parts of the Mission.

At Burnshill some work that may be called new is being done in the Amatole Basin. In Pirie district the work is being extended in Upper Rabula and Upper Cwengwe.

The most important extension is at East London. Mr. Stuart visited East London in May and reports that there are 50 members and 18 candidates; 6 backsliders have been restored. There are 3 elders 3 deacons and 1 evangelist. Services are conducted at Amalinda, Nahoon, and Cove Rock with fair attendances. At Amalinda there are 6 candidates. He says: "If a place be secured in town, work might be carried on among those in employment, and residing with their employers. He recommends the Synod to give a grant of £60 for the erection of a house for an evangelist, on the two erven that belong to the Mission. It is shortsighted policy to be paying £30 a year for house rent." [See Minute 23.]

The report from Port Elizabeth is a story of struggle against many difficulties and discouragements. The constant coming and going of the natives, leaves the congregation with scarcely any permanent office-bearers. The presence of plague, during the year has had a most unsettling effect. Some who attended the old location church have been removed by Government to a new location. Matters are in such a state, that few can be got together at any one point. The school



carried on by private effort has been closed and along with it the Sunday School. Services have been carried on in such locations as Gubbs, and Dassie Kraal; but the latter has had to be closed for want of preachers.

There are 24 members on the roll and 3 candidates. Mr. Matshikwe says in conclusion: "If the new location succeeds, as we hope it shall, there is a promising prospect. The work will be consolidated and possibilities of a stronger cause are more likely than ever."

In the Transkei there is nothing of an outstation 2. Transkei. nature to report. The Kidson Session have begun services at Emjanyana Leper Asylum and find that there is ample scope for visiting among the lepers. They have found two of our church members, one from Duff and the other from Burnshell.

In last year's report Mr. Young told of an out-station begun at Sifononondile's in the Xalanga district. During a recent visit 3 candidates were received as the first fruits of the work there. A few miles from Main a new preaching place has been opened.

The site of the Main station of Rainy was changed during the year for another about 4 miles south-west of Elutubeni. This not only opens up a wider field for the Mission, but gives it a better standing. The Mission is now directly under the paramount chief Bokleni.

Mr. Gavin reports the opening of a new preaching station on the ridge above Elutubeni slope running towards the Tsitsa River. The services are held at Jwaza's kraal and promise well.

Towards the sea a station was formed among Magwa's people about two years ago. Nomayzo, an adjoining headman has agreed to join in the support of Magwa's School. The district of these two chiefs form a large field of labour. Mr. Gavin proposes to locate an evangelist there. Means for his support are already provided.

In December last the instructions of the Synod were carried out with reference to the Ugie Mission; 117 members and 14 candidates were disjoined from Somer-



ville; 45 members and 9 candidates from Ross, along with 6 elders and 4 deacons. A Session and a Deacons' Court were formed. For six months the work has been carried on as a separate Mission. There are five fully equipped stations. An ordination of office-bearers took place in March, which gives the Mission 9 elders and 6 deacons.

There are 150 members on the roll and 52 candidates. A time of blessing began in February which has continued more or less since. A very special feature of the work has been the number of lapsed members restored from among the Griqua people.

There are 5 schools with 227 scholars on the roll.

In addition to the contribution of £16 13s. 9d. towards the Minister and Mission Funds for six months, the people have given liberally teachers' houses and schools. The total amount given for all purposes is about £80.

From reports supplied by those working in the north, I am able to give the latest information.

Mr. Hamilton has been about 8 months in Johannesburg and naturally feels that extension is only beginning. Three new centres have been formed in the Krugersdorp district, Doornkop, Banket, and Krugersdorp itself.

Banket is a large native compound. Services are being held in a private house with an attendance of 30 to 40.

Krugersdorp is an important centre with a large native location. Since preachers from Roodepoort began services, members have gathered round and one has taken charge of the work. Mr. Hamilton adds: "If we can get a small church erected here, this congregation will grow rapidly."

Owing to lack of workers, there has not been the same activity at the east end of the Rand.

There is unlimited scope for extension all over the reef in native locations and compounds. The one great obstacle is the lack of funds, with which to erect small



iron churches. It will be imperative to have native evangelists at strategical points along the reef.

In Zoutpansberg, we are occupying two positions, one at Mpahlele's in south the and at Mamabolo's about 50 miles further to the north-east.

From Mpahlele's, Mr. Mbali reports that three new stations have been begun to the east, over Oliphants' River in Lydenburg district.

The first of these is Silepe's about 30 to 40 miles from Mpahlele's. The people there seem to have had some touch with civilisation, for most of the men in the location wear clothing, that look as if they had been often washed.

When Mr. Mbali was reading from a Sesuto Testament, a young man left the meeting and came back with one that he had bought in Johannesburg. A hopeful seed is planted at Silepe's.

Eight miles further on at the Sikukuni Mountains is another place called Phasha's. Then 12 miles beyond is Ntoambis near the Waterkop. This is a very thickly populated district and two or three additional stations could be formed there. All that Mr. Mbali has been able to do is to send preachers, two at a time to visit these people; but the distance and scarcity of food have made even that difficult. I have found it, he says, a hard thing, to supply these locations with such men as are able to teach the word of God to these poor people. Our supply is quite insufficient. In fact these locations require a man to live among them. It is an important part of the field and is quite unevangelised.

Mr. Mpamba's headquarters are at Mamabolo's near Haenertsburg and about 30 miles from Pietersburg. In addition to Mamabolo's work is being carried on at three important centres: Moletse's, Raphahlelo's, and Matsikangope's.

The latter place lies about 50 miles north-east of Mamabolo's and is densely populated.

An evangelist has been placed at Raphahlelo's, and



services are held regularly for the first time among these people. A wide and open door lies to the far north among Sibasa's people.

Chief Mojaji, with a large number of men, would gladly welcome our mission.

Mr. Mpamba says: "Our greatest concern is about Pietersburg. The town is growing fast and the importance of this place cannot be over-estimated. There are at present 11 members, 31 candidates and 20 adherents. There is also a great need of a school."

The Synod cannot lose this choice morsel from Mr. Mpamba's letter. He says: "Last Sabbath I was preaching at Moletse's 45 miles north of Pietersburg. I left on Saturday and rode a donkey bare back. There was not even a bridle. The animal went splendidly, but riding without a saddle killed me. From Moletse, I went to Pietersburg on that same donkey and preached in the evening."

D. L. ERSKINE.

